

**ck'´uedum,f**  
**y#dorÇd'gr\*f ygVdawmf**  
**jrefrmjyef**

-----

**earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/**

**1-r[m0\*f ÓPfpOf rmwdum**

1/ emMum;tyfaom w&m;oabmü (jzpfaom) ynm  
okwr,ÓPf ]emMum;rljzifh NyD;aomÓPf}/

2/ emMum;&í apmifhpnf;rlü (jzpfaom) ynm  
oDvr,ÓPf ]oDvjzifh NyD;aomÓPf}/

3/ apmifhpnf;jcif;aMumifh wnfMunfrlü (jzpfaom)  
ynm orm"dbm0emr,ÓPf ]wnfwHh yGg;rsm;rljzifh  
NyD;aomÓPf}/

4/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;rlü (jzpfaom)  
ynm "r®|dwdÓPf ]w&m;üwnfaomÓPf}/

5/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöyÜKefw&m;wdkYudk  
tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm;qHk;jzwfEdkifaomynm  
or®oeÓPf ]oHk;oyfaomÓPf}/

6/ ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;udk  
½ljrifEdkifaomynm O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf ]tjzpf  
tysufudk½laomÓPf}/

7/ tm½kHudk qifjcfí tysufudk ½ljrifEdkifaomynm  
OdyóemÓPf ]txl;½laomÓPf}/

8/ ab;[lí xifjrfvmaomynm  
tm'De0ÓPf ]tjypfudkodaomÓPf}/

9/ vGwfajrmufvdkjcf;udk qifjcfvsuf  
vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaomynm ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf ]ocFg&udk  
vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf}/

10/ ty (jzpfaom ocFg&edrdwf) rS  
xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
a\*gMwblÓPf ]tEG,fudkjzwfaomÓPf}/

11/ ESpfyg;pHkrS xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü (jzpfaom)  
ynm r<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>ÓPf ]r\*fÓPf}/

12/ vkHYvpdkufa&Nidrf;at;aomynm  
zvÓPf ]zdkvfÓPf}/

13/ oHo&mvr;f;pOfjywfrludk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifaomynm  
0drkwåÓPf ]vGwfajrmufaomÓPf}/

14/ xdkxdk r\*fzdkvf tcdkuftwefYü  
&a&mufaomw&m;wdkYudk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynm  
ypöa0u©PmÓPf ]qifjcifaomÓPf}/

15/ tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm 0w¬K  
emewåÓPf ]t&m0w¬Ktxl;xl;udk odaomÓPf}/

16/ A[d''oEÅmefüjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm a\*gp&  
emewåÓPf ]tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHtxl;xl;udk odaomÓPf}/

17/ p&d,mwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü  
(jzpfaom) ynm p&d,memewåÓPf ]jzpfyHktxl;xl;udk  
odaomÓPf}/

18/ av;rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
blrдемewååÓPf ]bHktxl;xl;udk odaomÓPf}/

19/ udk;rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
"r®emewåÓPf]w&m;htxl;xl;udk odaomÓPf}/

20/ xl;jcm;í odaomynm Ów|  
ÓPf ]oabmydkif;jcm;aomÓPf}/

21/ ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí odaomynm wD&P|  
ÓPf ]ydkif;jcm;íodaomÓPf}/

22/ y,fpGefYjcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm y&dpöm\*|  
ÓPf ]y,fpGefYaomÓPf}/

23/ yGg;rsm;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm {u&o|  
ÓPf ]udpöxl;udkodaomÓPf}/

24/ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm zkoe|  
ÓPf ]oabmudkawGUaomÓPf}/

25/ teuftusKd;txl;xl;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
tw→y#dordÇ'gÓPf ]teuftusKd;udk cGJjcm;í  
odaomÓPf}/

26/ ygVdtaMumif;txl;xl;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
"r®y#dordÇ'gÓPf ]ygVdtaMumif;udk cGJjcm;í  
odaomÓPf}/

27/ o'´gtxl;xl;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dordÇ'gÓPf ]o'´gudk cGJjcm;í  
odaomÓPf}/

28/ xifjrifÓPftxl;xl;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
y#dbmey#dordÇ'gÓPf ]y#dbmefcGJjcm;í od  
aomÓPf}/

29/ aexdkifjcif;txl;xl;ü (jzpfaom) ynm 0d[m&|  
ÓPf ]aexdkifa&;oabmÓPf}/

30/ ormywf0ifpm;jcif; txl;xl;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
ormywå|ÓPf ]0ifpm;a&;oabm ÓPf}/

31/ aexdkifjcif;? 0ifpm;jcif; txl;xl;ü (ESpfyg;pHkü  
jzpfaom) ynm 0d[m&ormywå|ÓPf ]aexdkifa&;?  
0ifpm;a&;oabmÓPf}/

32/ wnfwHha&; orm"d pifMu,fonfjzpfí  
tmoa0gw&m;jzwfjCIF;ü (jzpfaom) ynm tmeEÅ&du  
orm"dÓPf ]tjcm;rJhwnfwHUa&;ÓPf}/

33/ 0dyóemÓPfvQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom  
0dyóemynm? Nidrfoufaom 0d[m&odkYa&muf onfh  
t&[wåzvormyWådynm? jrWfaomzvormywfü ñGwfaom  
yKAÁbm\*ynm t&P 0d[m&ÓPf ]udavomuif;vsuf  
aexdkifa&;ÓPf}/

34/ tm;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkjcif;?  
ocFg&oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;wdkYaMumifh  
wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd; aom ÓPfjzpfjCIF;? udk;rsKd;aom  
orm"djzpfjCIF;wdkYjzifh avhusifhyGg;xHkaomynm  
eda&m"orm yWåDÓPf ]csKyfNidrf;rl 0ifpm;aomÓPf}/

35/ qifjCIFÓPfjzpfpOfudk ½kyfodrf;jCIF;ü (jzpfaom)  
ynm y&dedAÁmeÓPf ]udavomcE"m  
Nidrf;at;aomÓPf}/

36/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk aumif;pGm jzWf&m  
csKyf&mü wpfzef rjzpfaomynm oroDo| ÓPf ]tOD;rlí  
Nidrf;at;aomÓPf}/

37/ oD;jcm;jzpfaomw&m;? txl;xl;aomw&m;wdkY\  
wefcdk;udk ukefap&mü (jzpfaom) ynm oav'c|  
ÓPf ]acgif;yg;a&;ÓPf}/

38/ rqkwfepfaompdwf?  
edAÁmefodkYapvTwfaompdwfwdkYudk  
tm;ay;axmufyHUjCIF;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPf ]vkHYv pdkufa&;ÓPf}/

39/ txl;xl;aom w&m;wdkYudk ay:vGifatmif  
azmfjyaomynm tw→oE´óeÓPf ]teufazmfÓPf}/

40/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk wpfckwnf;  
odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfonfh tjzpf[laomynm?  
xl;jcm;aomoabm wlaomoabmudk xdk;xGif;í  
odaomynm 'óe0dok'"dÓPf ]tjripifMu,fa&;ÓPf}/

41/           odonf\           tjzpfaMumifhjzpfaomynm  
cEÅdÓPf ]ESpfoufÓPf}/

42/   ÓPfjzifh awGUxdaomaMumifh (jzpfaom) ynm  
y&da,m\*g[PÓPf ]ouf0ifÓPf}/

43/   pkaygif;pnf;vHk;jcif;ü       (jzpfaom)       ynm  
ya'o0d[m&ÓPf ]pkaygif;pnf;vHk;a&;ÓPf}/

44/   BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\   tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynm  
onm0d0¥ÓPf ]onmaMumifh uif;jywfaomÓPf}/

45/                   txl;xl;ü                   jzpfaomynm  
apawm0d0¥ÓPf ]apwemaMumifh uif;jywfaomÓPf}/

46/       wnfwHhapjcif;ü       (jzpfaom)       ynm  
pdwå0d0¥ÓPf ]pdwfaMumifh uif;jywfaomÓPf}/

47/       qdwfokOf;jcif;ü       (jzpfaom)       ynm  
ÓP0d0¥ÓPf ]ÓPfaMumifh uif;jywfaomÓPf}/

48/       pGefYvTwfjcif;ü       (jzpfaom)       ynm  
0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf                   ]0darmu©aMumifh  
uif;jywfaomÓPf}/

49/   rSefuefaom   oabmü   (jzpfaom)   ynm  
opö0d0¥ÓPf ]opömaMumifh uif;jywfaomÓPf}/

50/   udk,fESifhpdwfudk wpfckwnf; ydkif;jcm;jcif;?  
csrf;oma&;trSwfç           ayghyg;vsifjrefa&;trSwfudk  
aqmufwnfonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jynfhpHkjcif;ü (jzpfaom)  
ynm £'"d0d"ÓPf ]wefcdk;zefqif;aomÓPf}/

51/   MuHpnfrl   ysHUESHYonf\   tpGrf;jzifh  
xl;jcm;jcif;ESifh wlrQjcif;jzpfonfh toHedrdwfdkYudk  
ouf0ifí                   (odwwfaom)                   ynm  
aomw"mwk0dok'"dÓPf                   ]em;Mum;"mwf  
pifMu,fa&;ÓPf}/

52/   pdwfoHk;yg;wdkY\ ysHUESHYrlaMumifh £a`E´  
(yom'<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf) wdkY Munfvifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh xl;jcm;aom  
oabm? wlrQaom oabm&Sdaom 0dnmOf\ jzpfjcif;odkY

ouf0ifí (odaom) ynm  
apawmy&d,ÓPf ]pdwfmMuHodaomÓPf}/

53/ taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom tusKd;w&m;wdkY\  
xl;jcm;rl wlnDrl uHysHUESHYonf\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifhjzpfaomynm  
ykaAÁed0gomEkówdÓPf ]a&S;jzpf  
atmufarhEdkifa&;ÓPf}/

54/ ta&miftvif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xl;jcm;aom wlrQaom  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lyedrdwfwdkYudk  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifjcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
'dAÁpu©KÓPf ]ewfrsufpdESifhwlaomÓPf}/

55/ ajcmufq,fhav;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´oHk;yg;wdkY\ avhvmof\ tjzpf[k qdktyfaomynm  
tmo0u©,ÓPf ]tmoa0gukefa&;ÓPf}/

56/ ydkif;jcm;í odjcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
'ku©ÓPf ]qif;&JudkodaomÓPf}/

57/ y,fpGefYjcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
ork',ÓPf ]wPSmudkodaomÓPf}/

58/ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
eda&m"ÓPf ]edAÁmefudkodaomÓPf}/

59/ yGg;rsm;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynm  
 $r^{*3/4}$ ÓPf ] $r^{*3/4}$ ifudkodaomÓPf}/

60/ 'ku©udk odaomÓPf/

61/ 'ku©\taMumif;udk odaom ]'ku©ork',} ÓPf}/

62/ 'ku©\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
odaom ]'ku©eda&m"} ÓPf/

63/ 'ku©\ csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk  
odaom ]'ku©eda&m"\*grdeDy#dy'g} ÓPf/

64/ teufudk odaom ]tw→y#dordÇ'g} ÓPf/

65/ ygVdudk odaom ]"r®y#dordÇ'g} ÓPf/

66/ o'´gudk odaom ]ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dordÇ'g}ÓPf/  
 67/ ynmudk odaom ]y#dbmey#dordÇ'g}ÓPf/  
 68/ £`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåudk odaomÓPf/  
 69/ owå0gwdkY\ tvdkqE´ESifh tEko,udk  
 odaom ]tmo,mEko,} ÓPf/  
 70/ ,ruyg#d[D&udk odaomÓPf/  
 71/ r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmormywådudk odaomÓPf/  
 72/ oAÁnKwnmPf/  
 73/ tem0&PÓPf/  
 þum; ÓPfckepfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
 þckepfq,fhoHk;yg;aom ÓPfwdkYteuf  
 ÓPfajcmufq,fhckepfyg;wdkYonf om0uwdkYESifh  
 qufqHukef\ (aemufqHk;) ÓPfajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
 om0uwdkYESifh rqufqHukef? (bk&m;ESifhom  
 qufqHukef\)/

## ÓPfpOfrmwdum NyD;\/

-----

### 1-ÓP uxm

#### 1-okwr,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;

1/ tb,fodkYvQif emMum;tyfaom w&m;oabmü  
 (jzpfaom) ynmonf okwr,ÓPf rnfoenf;/

]]þw&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukef\}}[k  
 (a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) em Mum;tyfaom  
 w&m;rnfv\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
 okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (1)

]]þw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;owfrSwf odtyfukef\}}  
 [k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom

w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (2)

]]pw&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom  
w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\  
xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (3)

]]pw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyf aom  
w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (4)

]]pw&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) em Mum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (5)

]]pw&m;wdkYonf qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (6)

]]pw&m;taygif;wdkYonf  
wnfwHhjcif;tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom  
w&m;taygif; onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\  
xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf okwr,ÓPf rnf\ (7)

]]pw&m;taygif;wdkYonf  
xl;jcm;aomtzdkY&Sdukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom  
w&m;taygif; onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\  
xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf okwr,ÓPf rnf\ (8)

]]pw&m;taygif;wdkYonf avmbponfudk  
azmufcGjjcif;tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom  
w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\  
xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf okwr,ÓPf rnf\ (9)

]]tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf rjrJukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom



w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (10)

]]tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf qif;&Jukef\}}  
[k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (11)

]]tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYonf udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;  
r[kwfukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m; taygif;onf)  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk  
odaomynmonf okwr, ÓPfrnf\ (12)

]]pw&m;um; 'ku©[laom t&d,opömwnf;}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (13)/

]]pw&m;um; 'ku©jzpfaMumif;[laom  
t&d,opömwnf;}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m; taygif;onf)  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk  
odaomynmonf okwr, ÓPfrnf\ (14)

]]pw&m;um; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmef[laom  
t&d,opömwnf;}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m; taygif;onf)  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk  
odaomynmonf okwr, ÓPfrnf\ (15)

]]pw&m;um; 'ku©csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif; tusifh[laom  
t&d,opömwnf;}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf)  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk od  
aomynmonf okwr,ÓPfrnf\ (16)

2/ ]]pw&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGmodtyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;aygif;onf) tb,fodkYvQif  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\ xdkw&m;taygif;udk  
odaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif okwr,ÓPfrnf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf tpmtm[m&vQif  
wnf&m&Sdukef\}}[laom wpfyg;aomw&m;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

(ocFw"mwf? tocFw"mwf) w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

(umr? ½ly? t½ly) "mwfoHk;yg; w&m;wdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

opö mav;yg; w&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV  
t&[wåzdkvf\ taMumif;jzpfaom 0drkwåm,wew&m;  
ig;yg;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

tjrwfqHk; tBuD;qHk; tEkwå&d,ajcmufyg;  
w&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

tcdkuftwefYrQ y#doaE"aejcf;r&Sdaom  
&[EÅmjzpfaMumif;<sup>1</sup> ed'´o0w¬Kckepfyg;  
w&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukef\?

uodkPf;paom tm½Hkudk vTrf;rdk;ijzpfaom  
tbdbm,wepsmeffw&m; &Spfyg;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV

tpOftwdkif; 0ifpm;aexdkifjcf;  
tEkykAA0d[m&ormywffw&m; udk;yg;wdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

rdpäm'd|dponfudk zsufqD;aMumif;  
edZÆ&0w¬Kw&m; q,fyg;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV (10)

3/ &[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom w&m;taygif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV &[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom  
w&m;taygif;udk tb,fodkYvQif xl;jcm;pGm odtyfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tqif;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV rsufpd  
todpdwf ]pu©K0dnmOf}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfhV

rsufpdtawGU[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:aom  
cHpm;tyfaom csrf;om? qif;&J? vspfvsl a0'emudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

em;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV toHwdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV ESmacgif;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV teHYwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV vQmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t&omwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV udk,fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tawGUwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

pdwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV "r®m½HkwdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pdwftawGU ]raemoræó}[laom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:aom okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em?  
Oayu©ma0'emudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (30)

½lyu©E"m ]½kyftpk}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
a0'emu©E"m ]a0'emtpk}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
onmu©E"m ]onmtpk}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ocFg&u©E"m ]ocFg&tpk}wdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGmodtyfukefV  
0dnmPu©E"m ]0dnmOftpk}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
(5)

rsufpdudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV em;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV ESmacgif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV vQmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV udk,fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tqif;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV toHwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV  
teHYwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV t&omwdkYudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV tawGUwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV

("r®m½Hk) w&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV  
rsufpdtodpdwf ]pu©K0dnmOf}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV em;todpdwf ]aomw0dnmOf}udk xl;jcm;pGm

odtyfV ESmacgif;todpdwf ]Cme0dnmOf}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV vQmtodpdwf ]Zd0Sg 0dnmOf}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV udk,ftodpdwf ]um,0dnmOf}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
em;tawGU ]aomworæó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ESmacgif;tawGU ]Cmeoræó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
vQmtawGU ]Zd0Sgoræó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
udk,ftawGU ]um,oræó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwftawGU ]raem oræó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rsufpdtawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rla0'emudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV em;tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom  
cHpm;rl a0'emudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rla0'emudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV vQmtawGUaMumifhjzpfaom  
cHpm;rla0'emudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV udk,ftawGU  
aMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl a0'emudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV pdwftawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rla0'emudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tqif;trSwfonmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
toHtrSwfonmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV teHY trSwf  
onmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t&omtrSwfonmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tawGUtxd trSwfonmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV "r®m½kHtrSwfonmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tqif;ü aphaqmfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV toHü  
aphaqmfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV teHYü  
aphaqmfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t&omü  
aphaqmfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tawGUtxdü  
aphaqmfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV "r®m½Hkü  
aphaqmfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tqif;ü wyfrufrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV toHü  
wyfrufrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV teHYü wyfrufrludk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t&omü wyfrufrludk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tawGUTxdü wyfrufrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
"r®m½kHü wyfrufrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tqif;ü MuHpnfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV toHü  
MuHpnfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV teHYü MuHpnfrludk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t&omü MuHpnfrludk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tawGUTxdü MuH pnfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
"r®m½Hkü MuHpnfrludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tqif;ü qifjcfirludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV toHü  
qifjcfirludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV teHYü qifjcfirludk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t&omü qifjcfirludk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tawGUTxdü qifjcfirludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
"r®m½Hkü qifjcfirludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (60)

4/ ajr"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV a&"mwfudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV rD;"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
av"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV [if;vif; ]tyGifh}  
"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pdwf ]0dnmOf} "mwfudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (9)

ajromvQif tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd  
ysHUESHYjcif; ]yx0DuodkPf;}vQif tm½kH&Sdaom  
psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV a&omvQif  
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd ysHUESHYjcif; ]tmayguodkPf;}vQif  
tm½kH&Sdaom psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
rD;omvQif tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd  
ysHUESHYjcif; ]awaZmuodkPf;}vQif tm½kH&Sdaom  
psmef udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV avomvQif  
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd ysHUESHYjcif; ]0ga,muodkPf;}vQif  
tm½kH&Sdaom psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tndKomvQif tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd  
ysHUESHYjcif; ]eDvuodkPf;}vQif tm½kH&Sd aom  
psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t0gomvQif

tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd ysHUESHYjcif; ]yDwuodkPf;}vQif  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdaom psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
teDomvQif tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd ysHUESHYjcif; ]avm[dw  
uodkPf;}vQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdaom psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tjzLomvQif tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd  
ysHUESHYjcif; ]Mo'gwuodkPf;}vQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdaom  
psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV [if;vif;omvQif  
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd ysHUESHYjcif; ]tmumouodkPf;}vQif  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdaom psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
pdwf0dnmOfomvQif tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd  
ysHUESHYjcif; ]0dnmPuodkPf;}vQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdaom  
psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (10)

qHyifwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV/  
tarG;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV ajconf;?  
vufonf;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV/  
oGm;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV ta&udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tom;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
taMumwdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV/  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dk;wGif;jcifqDudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tñdlUudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ESvHk;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
tonf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tajr\$;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tzsOf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tqkwfudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tlrudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
tlodrfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tpmopfudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tpma[mif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV onf;ajcudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ovdyfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
jynfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV aoG;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV acR;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tqDcjudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV rsuf&nfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
qDMunfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wHawG;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ESyfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
tap;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV usifi,fudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV OD;aESmufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (12)

rsufpd[laom wnf&m ]pu©m,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tqif;[laom wnf&m ]½lyg,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV em;[laom wnf&m ]aomwm,we}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV toH[laom wnf&m ]o'´g,we}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ESmacgif;[laom  
wnf&m ]Cmem,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV teHY[laom  
wnf&m ]\*E¨m,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV vQm[laom  
wnf&m ]Zd0Sg,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
t&om[laom wnf&m ]&om,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
udk,f[laom wnf&m ]um,m,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tawGU[laom wnf&m ]azm|AÁm ,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV pdwf[laom wnf&m ]rem,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV "r®m½kH[laom wnf&m ]"r®m,we}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (12)

rsufpd ]pu©K}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tqif;]½ly}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
rsufpdtodpdwf ]pu©K0dnmOf}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV em;]aomw}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
toH ]o'´}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
em;todpdwf ]aomw0dnmOf}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV ESmacgif; ]Cme}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
teHY ]\*E¨}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ESmacgif;  
todpdwf ]Cme0dnmOf}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
vQm ]Zd0Sg}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
t&om ]&o}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
vQmtodpdwf ]Zd0Sg0dnmOf}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV udk,f ]um,}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tawGU ]azm|AÁ}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
udk,ftodpdwf ]um,0dnmOf}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV pdwf ]raem}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
"r®m½Hk ]"r®}"mwf udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf}"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
(18)

rsufpd£a`E´ ]pu©Ka`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 em;£a`E´ ]aomwda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 ESmacgif;£a`E´ ]Cmeda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 vQm£a`E´ ]Zd0Sda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV udk,f  
 £a`E´ ]um,da`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pdwf£a`E  
 ´ ]reda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV touf£a`E  
 ´ ]ZD0dwda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV £w¬dabm ]  
 £w¬da`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 ykarÇm ]yk&doda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 csrf;omrl£a`E´ ]okcda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 qif;&Jrl£a`E´ ]'ku©da`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 0rf;ajrmufrl£a`E´ ]aomreóda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
 odtyfV ESvHk;romrl£a`E´ ]a'greóda`E´} udk  
 xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV vspfvsl½lrl£a`E´ ]Oayu©da`E  
 ´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ,HkMunfrl £a`E´ ]o"da`E  
 ´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tm; pdkufrl£a`E  
 ´ ]0D&d,da`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV atmufarhrl  
 £a`E´ ]owda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 wnfMunfrl£a`E´ ]orm"da`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 odrl£a`E´ ]ynda`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 rod&ao;onfudk odvdkr£a`E´ ]tEknmwnómrDwda`E  
 ´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV odjrifaerl£a`E´ ]tna`E  
 ´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV odjrifNyD;pD;rl£a`E  
 ´ ]tnmwm0da`E´} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (22)

5/ umr"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½ly"mwfudk  
 xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t½ly"mwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

umrb0udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½lyb0udk  
 xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV t½lyb0udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

onm&Sdaom ]onD} b0udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 onmr&Sdaom ]tonD} b0udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 ae0onD emonDb0udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

cE"mwpfyg;&Sdaom ]{ua0gum&} b0udk  
 xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV



cE"mav;yg;&Sdaom ]pwka0gum&} b0udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE"mig;yg;&Sdaom ]yíöa0gum&}  
b0udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (12)

6/ yXrpsmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV 'kwd,psmefudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wwd,psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pwkw→psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

(pdwf\ qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfaom)  
apawm0drkwådac: arwåmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
apawm0drkwådac: u½kPmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
apawm0drkwådac: rk'dwmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
apawm0drkwådac: Oayu©mudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom aumif;uifynwftm½Hk&Sdaom  
tmumomelöm,we ormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom pdwf0dnmOftm½Hk&Sdaom  
0dnmPlöm,weormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
yXrm½kyÜ0dnmOfuif;jcif;aMumifh  
uif;aomtm½Hk&Sdaom tmudlönm,weormywfudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV odrfarGUaomonm&Sd  
½kefY&if;aom onmuif;aom tm½kH&Sdaom ae0onm  
emonm,weormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (12)

rodrdkufrJjcif; ]t0dZÆm}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jyKvkyfpDrHjcif; ]ocFg&}wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV pdwf0dnmOfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
emrf½kyfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wnf&m  
ajcmufrsKd; ]oVm,we}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tawGU ]zó}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cHpm;rl ]a0'em}  
udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wyfrufrl ]wPSm}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pGJvef;rl ]Oyg'gef} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jzpfyGm;rluH ]b0}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV b0opfjzpfay:&m ]Zmwd}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tdkrl ]Z&m}? aorl ]r&P}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV (12)

7/ qif;&J'ku©udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&J'ku©jzpfaMumif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;  
&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfjzpfaMumif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfcsKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

cHpm;rl ]a0'em}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/y/  
trSwf ]onm} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/y/  
jyKvkyfpDrHrl ]ocFg&}wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukefV/y/ pdwf0dnmOfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
rsufpdudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/y/ tdkrl? aorludk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorlcsKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorlcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV (808)

qif;&J'ku©\ ydkif;jcm; odtyfaom teufudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©jzpfaMumif; wPSm\  
y,ftyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmef\ rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifh\ yGg;rsm;&aom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ ydkif;jcm; odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfjzpfaMumif;wPSm\ y,ftyfaom teufudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfcsKyf&m edAÁmef\  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifh\  
yGg;rsm;&aom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

cHpm;rl ]a0'em}\Vy/ trSwf ]onm}\Vy/ jyKvkyfpDrHrl  
]ocFg&}\wdkYVy/ pdwf0dnmOfVy/ rsufpd ]pu©K}\Vy/

tdkrl? aorl\ ydkif;jcm;odtyfaom teufudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ tdkrl? aorljzpfamumif; wPSm\  
y,ftyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ tdkrl?  
aorlcsKyf&m edAÁmef\ rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom teufudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ tdkrl? aorlcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufamumif;tusifh\ yGg; rsm;&aom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ (808)

qif;&J'ku©\ ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyf? xkd;xGif;ívnf;  
odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGmhodtyf\  
qif;&J'ku©jzpfamumif;\ y,ftyf? xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ qif;&J'ku© csKyf&m  
edAÁmef\ rsufarSmufjyKtyf? xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ qif;&J'ku© csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufamumif;tusifh\ yGg;rsm;tyf?  
xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\

½kyf\ ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyf? xkd;xGif;ívnf;  
odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
½kyfjzpfamumif;wPSm\ y,ftyf? xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ ½kyfcsKyf&m edAÁmef\  
rsufarSmufjyKtyf? xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom teufudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ ½kyfcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufamumif;tusifh\ yGg;rsm;tyf?  
xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\

cHpm;rl ]a0'em}\Vy/ trSwf]onm}\Vy/  
jyKvkyfpDrHrl]ocFFg&}\wdkYVy/ pdwf0dnmOfVy/  
rsufpd ]pu©K}\ y? tdkrl? aorl\ ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyf?  
xkd;xGif;ívnf; odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
tdkrl? aorljzpfamumif;\ y,ftyf? xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ tdkrl? aorlcsKyf&m  
edAÁmef\ rsufarSmufjyKtyf? xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom  
teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ tdkrl? aorlcsKyf&m

edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifh\ yGg;rsm;tyf?  
xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom teufudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (808)

8/ qif;&J'ku©udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©  
jzpfaMumif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©  
csKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©  
jzpfaMumif;\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV 'ku©ü okc[laomtrSwfjzifh jzpfay:aom  
qif;&J'ku©\ vdkvm;wyfrufrl ]qE´&m\*} csKyf&m  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©\  
om,mrufarmzG,fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©\  
tjypfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©\  
xGufajrmuf&mudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

½kyfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½kyfjzpfaMumif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½kyfcsKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½kyfjzpfaMumif;\ csKyf&m  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½kyf\  
vdkvm;wyfrufrl qE´&m\* csKyfNidrf;jcif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½kyf\ om,mrufarmzG,fudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ½kyf\ tjypfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
½kyf\ xGufajrmuf&mudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

cHpm;rl a0'emudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rSwfom;rl onmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

jyKjiyifrlocFg&wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

pdwf0dnmOfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/y/  
rsufpd ]pu©K}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tdkrl ]Z&m}? aorl ]r&P}udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tdkrl? aorl jzpfaMumif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl?  
aorl csKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl?  
aorl jzpfaMumif;\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\ vdkvm;wyfrufrl ]qE´&m\*}csKyf&m  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\  
om,mrufarmzG,fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\

tjypfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\  
xGufajrmuf&mudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (1616)

qif;&J'ku©udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&J'ku©jzpfaMumif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J  
'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY  
a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&J'ku©\ om,mrufarmzG,fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&J'ku©\ tjypfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV qif;&J'ku©\  
xGufajrmuf&mudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ jzpfaMumif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ om,mrufarmzG,fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ tjypfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\  
xGufajrmuf&mudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

cHpm;rl ]a0'em} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rSwfom;rl ]onm} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

jyKjyifrI ]ocFg&} wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefV

pdwf0dnmOfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rsufpd ]pu©K} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/y/

tdkrl? aorludk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl?  
aorljzpfaMumif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl?  
aorlcsKyf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl?  
aorlcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\ om,mrufarmzG,fudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\ tjypfudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tdkrl? aorl\ xGufajrmuf&mudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

9/ rjrJ[k tzezfef ½lJrifjCIF; ]tedpömEkyóem}udk  
 xl;jcm;pGm odyfV qif;&J[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]'ku©mEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwf[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]tewåmEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]edAÁd'gEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 wyfrufrluif;aysmufzG,f[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]0d&m\*gEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 csKyfNidrf;jCIF;oabm[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]eda&m"mEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 tzezfepGefYy,ftyfonf[k  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
 odyfV

½kyfÜ rjrJ[k tzezfef ½lJrifjCIF; ]tedpömEkyóem}udk  
 xl;jcm;pGm odyfV ½kyfÜ qif;&J[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]'ku©mEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 ½kyfÜ udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwf[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]tewåmEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 ½kyfÜ NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]edAÁd'gEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 ½kyfÜ wyfrufrluif;aysmufzG,f[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]0d&m\*gEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 ½kyfÜ csKyfNidrf;jCIF;oabm[k tzezfef  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]eda&m "mEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
 ½kyfÜ tzezfepGefYy,ftyfonf[k  
 ½lJrifjCIF; ]y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem}udk xl;jcm;pGm  
 odyfV

a0'emü/y/

onmü/y/

ocFg&wdkYü/y/

pdwf0dnmOfü/y/

rsufpdü/y/

|                                  |                        |                              |                     |
|----------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| tdkrl?                           | aorl                   | rjrJ[k                       | tzefzef             |
| ½lJrifjCIF; ]tedpöMEkyóem}udk    | xl;jcm;pGm             | odtyfV                       |                     |
| tdkrl?                           | aorl                   | qif;&J[k                     | tzefzef             |
| ½lJrifjCIF; ]'ku©MEkyóem}udk     | xl;jcm;pGm             | odtyfV                       |                     |
| tdkrl?                           | aorl                   | udk,f ydkifudk,fpdk; r[kwf[k | tzefzef             |
| ½lJrifjCIF; ]tewåMEkyóem}udk     | xl;jcm;pGm             | odtyfV                       |                     |
| tdkrl?                           | aorl                   | NiD;aiGUzG,f[k               | tzefzef             |
| ½lJrifjCIF; ]edAÁd'gEkyóem}udk   | xl;jcm;pGm             | odtyfV                       |                     |
| tdkrl?                           | aorl                   | wyfrufrl uif;aysmufzG,f[k    | tzefzef ½lJrifjCIF; |
| ]0d&m*gEkyóem}                   | udk                    | xl;jcm;pGm                   | odtyfV tdkrl?       |
| aorl                             | csKyfNidrf;jCIF;oabm[k |                              | tzefzef             |
| ½lJrifjCIF; ]eda&m"mEkyóem}udk   | xl;jcm;pGm             | odtyfV                       |                     |
| tdkrl?                           | aorl                   | tzefzefpGefYy,ftyfonf[k      |                     |
| ½lJrifjCIF; ]y#dedó*¾gEkyóem}udk | xl;jcm;pGm             |                              |                     |
| odtyfV                           | (1414)                 |                              |                     |

10/ jzpfay:jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jzpfyGg;jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ocFg&edrDwfudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tm;xkwfjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
wpfzefb0opfjzpfjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV \*wdudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE"mwdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV r[\*¾Kwf 0dygufl jzpfay:jCIF;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV y#doaE"aejCIF; ]Zmwd}udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
emjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV aojCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV pdk;&drfjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
idka<u;jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jCIF;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV jzpfyGg;jCIF;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ocFg&edrDwfr[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tm;xkwfjCIF; rjzpf  
aom edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wpfzef

b0opfrjzpfjcf; edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
rvm;a&muf&m edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
cE``mwdkY\ rjzpfjcf;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl rjzpfjcf; edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV y#doaE``raejcf;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV rtdkjcif;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
remjcif;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
raojcf;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV rpdk;&drfjcf;  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ridka<u;jcf;  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jyif;pGmryifyef;jcf;  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jzpfay:jcf;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jzpfyGg;jcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jzpfyGg;jcf;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV ocFg& edrdwfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ocFg&edrdwfr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tm;xkwfjcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tm;xkwfjcf; rjzpfao edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
wpfzef b0opfjzpfjcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wpfzef  
b0opfrjzpfjcf; edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
\*wdudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV \*wdr[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE``mwdkY\  
jzpfjcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE``mwdkY\ rjzpfjcf;  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl  
jzpfjcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl  
rjzpfjcf; edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV y#doaE``  
aejcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV y#doaE``raejcf;  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkjcif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV rtdkjcif;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV emjcif;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV remjcif;  
edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV aojcif;udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV raojcif; edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV pdk;&drfjcf;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV



rpdk;&drfjCIF;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
idka<u;jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
ridka<u;jCIF;edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
jyif;pGmryifyef;jCIF; edAÁmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
(30)

jzpfay:jCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
jzpfyGg;jCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
ocFg&edrdwfudk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
wpfzefb0opfjzpfjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV \*wdudk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
cE``mwdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf 0dygufl jzpfjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV y#doaE``aejCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV tdkjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV emjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV aojCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV pdk;&drfjCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV idka<u;jCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;udk qif;&J'ku©[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV (15)

jzpfay:jCIF;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV jzpfyGg;jCIF; r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
ocFg&edrdwfr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV tm;xkwfjCIF;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk  
csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV b0opfrjzpfjCIF;[laom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
\*wdr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV cE``mwdkY\ rzpfjCIF;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl  
rzpfjCIF;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
y#doaE``raejCIF;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm

odtyfV rtdkjcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV remjcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV raojcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV rpdk;&drfjcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ridka<u;jcif;edAÁmefudk  
csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jyif;pGmryifyef;jcif;  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jcif;udk qif;&J? jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk qif;&J? jzpfyGg;jcif; r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ocFg&  
edrdrwfudk qif;&J? ocFg&edrdrwfr[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tm;xkwfjcif; udk qif;&J? tm;xkwfjcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wpfzef  
b0opf jzpfjcif;udk qif;&J? b0opfrjzpfjcif;[laom  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV \*wdudk  
qif;&J? \*wdr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE``mwdkYjzpfjcif;udk qif;&J? cE``m  
wdkY\ rjzpfjcif; edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dyguf\ jzpfjcif;udk qif;&J?  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dyguf\ rjzpfjcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV y#doaE``aejcif;udk qif;&J?  
y#doaE``raejcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tdkjcif;udk qif;&J? rtdkjcif;edAÁmefudk  
csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV emjcif;udk qif;&J?  
remjcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
aojcif;udk qif;&J? raojcif;edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pdk;&drfjcif;udk qif;&J?  
rpdk;&drfjcif; edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV idka<u;jcif;udk qif;&J? ridka<u;jcif;  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;udk qif;&J? jyif;pGm ryifyef;jcif;  
edAÁmefudk csrf;om[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (30)

jzpfay:jcif;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
ocFg&edrdwfudk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
tm;xkwfjcf;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ wpfzefb0opf  
jzpfjcf;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ \*wdudk ab;[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ cE``mwdkY\ jzpfjcf;udk ab;[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl jzpfjcf;udk ab;[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ y#doaE``aejcf;udk ab;[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ tdkjcf;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ emjcf;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ aojcf;udk  
ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ pdk&drfjcf;udk ab;[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ idka<u;jcf;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;udk ab;[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ (15)

jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ jzpfyGg;jcif; r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
ocFg&edrdwfr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ab;uif; &m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ tm;xkwfjcf;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk  
ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ b0opfrjzpfjcf;[laom  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
\*wdr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ cE``mwdkY\ rzpfjcf;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl rzpfjcf;  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
y#doaE``raejcf;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ rtdkjcf;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ remjcf;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ raojcf;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ rpdk;&drfjcf;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ ridka<u;jcf;edAÁmefudk  
ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ jyif;pGmryifyef;jcf;  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif; &m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ (15)

jzpfay:jcif;udk ab;? jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
jzpfyGm;jcif;udk ab;? jzpfyGm;jcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ ocFg&  
edrdwfudk ab;? ocFg&edrdwf r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk  
ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ tm;xkwfjCIF;udk ab;?  
tm;xkwfjCIF; r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ wpfzef b0opf jzpfjCIF;udk ab;?  
wpfzefb0opfjzpfjCIF; edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ \*wdudk ab;? \*wdr[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
cE"mwdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk ab;? cE"mwdkY\ rzpfjCIF;[laom  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl\ jzpfay:jcif;udk ab;? r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl\  
rzpfay:jcif; edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ y#doaE"aejCIF;udk ab;? y#doaE" raejCIF;  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
tdkCIF;udk ab;? rtdkCIF;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ emjCIF;udk ab;? remjCIF;  
edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
aojCIF;udk ab;? raojCIF;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ pdk;&drfjCIF;udk ab;?  
rpdK;&drfjCIF;edAÁmefudk ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf/ idka<u;jCIF;udk ab;? ridka<u;jCIF;edAÁmefudk  
ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ jyif;pGm  
yifyef;jCIF;udk ab;? jyif;pGmryifyef;jCIF; edAÁmefudk  
ab;uif;&m[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ (30)

jzpfay:jcif;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
jzpfyGg;jCIF;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
ocFg&edrdwfudk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/  
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ wpfzef  
b0opfjzpfjCIF;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ \*wdudk  
omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ cE"mwdkY\jzpfjCIF;udk  
omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf/ r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl\

xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
y#doaE"aejcf;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tdkjcif;udk omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV emjcif;udk  
omrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV aojcif;udk omrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV pdk;&drfjcif;udk omrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV idka<u;jcif;udk omrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;udk omrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jzpfyGg;jcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ocFg&edrdwf r[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tm;xkwfjcif; r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wpfzef  
b0opfrjzpfjcif; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV \*wdr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE"mwdkY\ rjzpfjcif; edAÁmefudk  
ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl  
rjzpfjcif; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
y#doaE"raejcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV rtdkjcif; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV remjcif; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV raojcif; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV rpdk;&drfjcif; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ridka<u;jcif; edAÁmefudk  
ed&mrdo[líhxl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jyif;pGmryifyef;jcif;  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jcif;udk omrdo? jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk omrdo? jzpfyGg;jcif;r[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ocFg  
edrdwfudk omrdo? ocFg&edrdwfr[kwfaom  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
tm;xkwfjcif;udk omrdo? tm;xkwfjcif;r[kwfaom

edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ wpfzef  
b0opfjzpfjcf;udk omrdo? wpfzef b0opfrjzpfjcf;  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ \*wdudk  
omrdo? \*wdr[kwfaom edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ cE``mwdkY\jzpfjcf;udk omrdo?  
cE``mwdkY\rjzpfjcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl  
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcf;udk omrdo? r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl  
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ y#doaE``raejcf;udk omrdo?  
y#doaE``raejcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf\ tdkjcf;udk omrdo? rtdkjcf; edAÁmefudk  
ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ emjcf;udk omrdo?  
remjcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
aojcf;udk omrdo? raojcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ ylyefjcf;udk omrdo? rylyefjcf;  
edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
idka<u;jcf;udk omrdo? ridka<u;jcf; edAÁmefudk  
ed&mrdo[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ jyif;pGmyifyef;jcf;udk  
omrdo? jyif;pGmryifyef;jcf; edAÁmefudk ed&mrdo[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ (30)

jzpfay:jcf;udk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
jzpfyGg;jcf;udk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
ocFg&edrdwfudk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
tm;xkwfjcf;udk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
wpfzef b0opfjzpfjcf;udk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf\ \*wdudk ocFg& wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\  
cE``mwdkY\jzpfjcf;udk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf\ r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf 0dygufl xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcf;udk  
ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ y#doaE``aejcf;udk  
ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ tdkjcf;udk  
ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ emjcf;udk  
ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ aojcf;udk  
ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ pdk;&drfjcf;udk

ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV idka<u;jcif;udk  
ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;udk ocFg&wdkY[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfonfudk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV jzpfyGg;jcif;r[kwfonfudk edAÁmef[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ocFg&edrdwf r[kwfonfudk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tm;xkwfjcf;  
rjzpfonfudk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wpfzef  
b0opfrjzpfjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
\*wdr[kwfonfudk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
cE``mwdkY\ rjzpfjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl xif&Sm;rjzpfay:jcif;udk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV y#doaE``raejcif;udk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV rtdkjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV remjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV raojcf;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV rpdck;&drfjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV ridka<u;jcif;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
jyif;pGm ryifyef;jcif;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV (15)

jzpfay:jcif;udk ocFg&wdkY? jzpfay:jcif;r[kwfonfudk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV jzpfyGg;jcif;udk  
ocFg&wdkY? jzpfyGg;jcif;r[kwfonfudk edAÁmef[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV ocFg&edrdwfudk ocFg& wdkY?  
ocFg&edrdwfr[kwfonfudk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV tm;xkwfjcf;udk ocFg&wdkY? tm; xkwfjcf;  
rjzpfonfudk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV wpfzef  
b0opfjzpfjcf;udk ocFg&wdkY? wpfzef  
b0opfrjzpfjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
\*wdudk ocFg&wdkY? \*wdr[kwfonf udk edAÁmef[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV cE``mwdkY\jzpfjcf;udk  
ocFg&wdkY? cE``mwdkY\ rjzpfjcf;udk edAÁmef[lí  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufl

xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;udk ocFg&wdkY? r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dyguf\  
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:jcif;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
y#doaE"aejCIF;udk ocFg&wdkY? y#doaE" raejCIF;udk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV tdkjCIF;udk  
ocFg&wdkY? rtdkjCIF;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV emjCIF;udk ocFg&wdkY? remjCIF;udk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV aojCIF;udk ocFg&wdkY?  
raojCIF;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
pdk;&drfjCIF;udk ocFg&wdkY? rpdK;&drfjCIF;udk  
edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV idka<u;jCIF;udk  
ocFg&wdkY? ridk a<u;jCIF;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;udk ocFg&wdkY? jyif;pGm  
ryifyef;jCIF;udk edAÁmef[lí xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (30)

**yXrtcef; NyD;V**

-----

1/ ygax,s- t\*Fkwå&- t|uxmESifh pt|uxmü 'oudk  
ocFsma[m,lí q,fESpf&G,f-[k zGifhqdkonf/ püum;  
'om-tcdkuftwefYa[m,lí jyefqdkonf/

Ã

**'kwd,tcef;**

11/ odrf;qnf;jCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
tjchT&Hoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
xuf0ef;usif jynfhjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
wnfMunfjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
z<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kdz&J ruGJjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/  
raemufusKjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV/



rwkefvlyfjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü vGefrif;pGm wnfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh r\*fpdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;oabm udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV/  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjyKaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
usufpm;wwf&mtjzpfudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
y,fjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
xuf0ef;usifrS pGefYjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV/  
xajrmufjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
epfapjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
Nidrf;jCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
jrifhjrwfjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkr[kwfjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
ul;ajrmufjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
taMumif;edr dwf r&SdjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV/  
awmifhwrl r&SdjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
qdwfokOf;jCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
r\*f\ wpfckwnf;aom udpö&SdjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
tcsif;csif; rvGefjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
tpHkzGJUjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
xGufajrmufjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/  
taMumif;jzpfjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV/

jrifjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

tBuD;trSL;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV (30)

12/ orx ]orm"d}\ rysHUvGifhCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

0dyóem ]ynm}\ tzefzef½ljCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

orx0dyóemwdkY\ wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&SdCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

tpHkzGJUtyfaom orx0dyóem\ tcsif;csif;  
rvGefjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV (4)

tusifhodu©m\ aqmufwnftyfaomoabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

tm½Hk\ usufpm;aMumif;jzpfaom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

qkwfepfaom pdwf\ csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

ysHUvGifhaom pdwf\ESdyfpufjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

ESpfyg;pHkrS pifMu,faom pdwfwdkY\  
vspfvSL½ljCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

w&m;xl;&&Sdaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

xl;xl;jcm;jcm; xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

csKyfNidrf;jCIF;ü wnfapjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV (9)

,HkMunfrlo'""da`E`\  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV qHk;jzwfjCIF;oabmudk

vkHYvjyK rI0D&d,da`E` \ csD;ajr\$mufjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

atmufarhrlowda`E` \ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY uyfí  
wnfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

wnfMunfrl orm"da`E` \ rysHUvGifhjcif; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

odrlynda`E` \ jrifjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV  
(5)

o`"gAdkvf\ r,HkMunfaompdwfaMumifh  
rwkefvlyfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

0D&d,Adkvf\ ysif;&drlaMumifh  
rwkefvlyfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

owdAkdvf\ arhaysmufjcf;aMumifh  
rwkefvSKyfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

orm"dAdkvf\ ysHUvGifhrIO`"pöaMumifh  
rwkefvlyfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

ynmAdkvf\ rodrIt0dZÆmaMumifh  
rwkefvlyfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV (5)

owdoarÁmZÑif\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY uyfí wnfjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif\ qifjcfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

0D&d,oarÁmZÑif\ csD;ajr\$mufjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

yDwdoarÁmZÑif\ ysHUESHYjcif; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

yó`"doarÁmZÑif\ Nidrf;at;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

orm"doarÁmZÑif\ rysHUvGifhjcif; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ qifjcfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV (7)

or®m'd|d\ ½lcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®mouFyÜ\ tm½HkodkY wifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®m0gpm\ odrf;qnf;jcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

or®mur®EÅ\ um,uHapmifhpnf;rludk  
jzpfajcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®mtmZD0\ pifMu,fjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

or®m0g,mr\ csD;ajr\$mu fcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

or®mowd\ tm½HkodkY uyfí wnfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®morm"d\ rysHUvGifhcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV (8)

13/ £a`E´wdkY\ tpdk;&jcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

AdkvfwdkY\ rwkefvlyfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

aAmZÑifwdkY\ qefYusifbufrS  
xGufajrmufjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

r\*¾if\ taMumif;jzpfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

owdy|mefwdkY\ tm½HkwkYü ouf0ifí  
wnfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®yÜ"mefwdkY\ tm;xkwfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

£'``dyg'fwdkY\ jynfhphkNyD;pD;jcif;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

opömwdkY\ rSefuefjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

r\*fav;yg;ESifh,SOfaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\ (zdkvfcPü)  
wpfzefNidrf;jcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

zdkvfwdkY\ rsufarSmufjyKjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

MuHpnfjcf; ]0dwuf}\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (10)

oHk;oyfjcf; ]0dpm&}\ oHk;oyfqifjcfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ESpfodrfhjcf; ]yDwd}\ ysHUESHYjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

csrf;omjcf; ]okc}\ ,dkpD;jcf;?  
pGwfpdkjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (5)  
tm0ZÆef;wdkY\ qifjcfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

0dnmOf\ odjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ tjym;tm;jzifh odjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

onm\ rSwfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&Sdjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

xl;xl;jcm;jcm;odjcf; ]tbdnm}\ odtyfaom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ydkif;jcm;íodjcf; ]y&dnm}\  
qifjcfqHk;jzwfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

y,fpGefYjcif; ]y[mef}\ pGefYvTwfjcif;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

yGg;xHkjcif; ]bm0em}\ wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&Sdjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rsufarSmufjyKjcif;\ awGUxdjcif;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

cE``mwdkY\ pkaygif;jcif; cE``m[laom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

"mwfwdkY\ owåZD0wdkYrS qdwfjcif;ponfjzifh  
"mwf[laom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tm,wewdkY\ wnfaejzpfyGg;aMumif;  
tm,weoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

jyKjyifpDrHtyfaom ocFww&m;wdkY\  
taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf aygif;qHkí jyKvkyftyfaom  
oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tocFww&m;\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf aygif;qHkí  
rjyKvkyftyfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (15)

14/ pdwf\ tm½Hkudk odjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

a&S;pdwf\ aemufpdwfudk tMum;r&Sdjzpfapjcif;ü  
pGrf;Edkifjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

a\*gMwblpdwf? r\*fpdwf\ ocFg&edrdwfponfrS xjcif;?  
xapjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

a\*gMwblpdwf? r\*fpdwf\ edAÁmefü  
0#fuif;jcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ [dwftaMumif;jzpfaomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

pdwf\ taxmuftyHhoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ rSD&mjzpfaomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ jzpf&mbHk[laomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjyKjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ usufpm;&m[laomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

pdwf\ rjywfjzpfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ oGm;a&mufjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ aqmifjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

r\*fpdwf\ (0#frS) xkwfaqmifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwf\ vGwfajrmufjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
(15)

15/ wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü qifjcfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü txl;odjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
tjym;tm;jzifhodjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rSwfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü wnfMunfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü zGJUaESmifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü ajy;0ifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü Munfvifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
Nidrf;csrf;pGmwnfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü vGwfjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü qifjcfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh ]]pw&m;um; Nidrfouf\}}[k <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü ,mOfujhodkYjyKjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü wnf&mrSD&muJhodkY  
jyKjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lxifjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü xuf0ef;usifrS  
qnf;yl;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
aumif;pGmtm;xkwfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü odrf;qnf;jcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü xuf0ef;usif  
jch&Hjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jynfhpHkjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü ouf0ifpkaygif;jcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü aqmufwnfjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü tzezfzfrSD0Jjcf; oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV



wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü yGg;rsm;jcif;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
avhvmjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
aumif;pGmwdk;wufjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS  
vGwfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü odjrifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
avsmfpGmodjrifjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü wpfzefodjrifjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
aumif;pGmodjrifjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü odapjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü avsmfpGm  
odaptyfaomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü wpfzef  
odaptyfaomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü aumif;pGm  
odaptyfaomoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü r\*fzdkvf\tpkü  
jzpfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü r\*fzdkvf\tpkü  
avsmfpGmjzpfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü r\*fzdkvf\tpkü  
wpfzefjzpfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü r\*fzdkvf\tpkü  
aumif;pGmjzpfjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü xGef;yjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü tvGefxGef;yjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
avsmfpGmxGef;yjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü wpfzef xGef;yjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü aumif;pGm  
xGef;yjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (42)

16/ ylyefjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

r\*f\ wifhw,fjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

udavomwdkYudk &SdKUNr§dKufjCIF;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tnpftaMu;r&Sdaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tnpftaMu;uif;aom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tnpftaMu;rwifaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

nDrQaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

udavomudk y,fjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

orkapä'0da0u jzpfaomaMumifh uif;qdwfaom  
oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0da0u[laom edAÁmefü jzpfaom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

&m\*uif;aom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefü jzpfaom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

csKyfNidrf;jcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefü jzpfjcf;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pGefYy,fjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pGefYy,frlü avhvmjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
vGwfajrmufaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
vGwfajrmufjcf;ü avhvmjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV (18)  
jyKvdkjcf; ]]qE´}}[laom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
qE´\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
qE´\ wnf&mjzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ jy|mef;jcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ jynfhpHkjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ qHk;jzwfjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ csD;ajr\$mufjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ xif&Sm;jcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ rysHUvGifhjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qE´\ ½ljrifjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (10)  
tm;xkwfjcf; ]0D&d,}[laom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
0D&d,\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
0D&d,\ wnf&mjzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
0D&d,\ jy|mef;jcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
0D&d,\ jynfhpHkjcf;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0D&d,\ qHk;jzwfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
0D&d,\ csD;ajr\$mufjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
0D&d,\ xif&Sm;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
0D&d,\ rysHUvGifhjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
0D&d,\ ½l jrifjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (10)  
tm½Hkudk MuHpnfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
pdwf\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
pdwf\ wnf&mjzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ jy|mef;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ jynfhpHkjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ qHk;jzwfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ csD;ajr\$mufjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ xif&Sm;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ rysHUvGifhjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
pdwf\ ½l jrifjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (10)  
pHkprf;qifjcfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
ynm\ wnf&mjzpfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ jy|mef;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ jynfhpHkjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ qHk;jzwfjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ csD;ajr\$mufjcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ xif&Sm;jcf; oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ynm\ rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ynm\ ½ljrifjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (10)  
17/ qif;&Jjcif; 'ku©oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ -  
'ku©\ESdyfpufjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
'ku©\ jyKjyifjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
'ku©\ ylavmifjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
'ku©\ azmufjyefjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
qif;&JaMumif; ork',oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ -  
ork',\ tm;xkwfjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ork',\ taMumif;jzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
ork',\ 0#fESifh,SOfjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
ork',\ aMumifhMujcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
csKyfNidrf;jcif; eda&m"oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyf\ -  
eda&m"\ 0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom  
oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
eda&m"\ 'ku©rS qdwfokOf;jcif;oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
eda&m"\ rjyKjyif&jcif; tocFwoabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
eda&m"\ raoaysmufjcif;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV  
taMumif;jzpfaom r\*foabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyf\ -  
r\*f\ xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
r\*f\ taMumif;jzpfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

r\*f\ edAÁmefudk ½lJrifjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

r\*f\ JrifhJrwfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

razmufrjyef rSefuefaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

twârS uif;qdwfaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rcRwfr,Gif; rSefuefaom oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tvGefodjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ydkif;jcm;í odjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rdrdoabmudk aqmifjCIF;paom oabmudk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

"mwfwdkY\ oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

odjCIF;iSg pGrf;EdkifjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ÓPfjzifh awGUJrifjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

aumif;pGm odjCIF;oabmudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
(12)

18/ umrrS vGwfajrmufjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ysufpD;apvdkaom Asmyg'r&SdjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

tvif;[laom trSwf ]tmavmuonm} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

rysHUvGifhjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

w&m;udk owfrSwfydkif;jcm;jCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

todÓPfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0rf;ajrmufjCIF;udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (7)

yXrpsmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

'kwd,psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wwd,psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pwkw→psmefudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tmumomelöm,weormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0dnmPlöm,weormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tmudlönm,weormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

(8)

rjrJ[k tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]tedpömEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

qif;&J[k tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]'ku©mEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwf[k  
tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]tewåmEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]edAÁd'gEkyóem}  
udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

wyfrufrl uif;aysmufzG,f[k  
tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]0d&m\*gEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

csKyfNidrf;jcif;oabm[k  
tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]eda&m"mEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

tzeFzeFpGefYy,ftyfonf[k  
<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>gEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ukefqHk;jcif;udk tzeFzeF<sup>1/2</sup>lJcif; ]c,mEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ysufpD;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]0,mEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

azmufjyefwwfaomoabmudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]0dy&dPmrmEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

edpöedrdwfr&Sdjcif;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]tedrdwåmEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

okcudk awmifhwjCIF;r&Sdonfudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

twårSuif;qdwfjCIF;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]oknwmEkyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

vGefujaom ÓPfynmw&m;wdkYü  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]t"dynm"r®0dyóem} udk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmaom ÓPftjrifudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

tjypf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]tm'De0gEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

qifjCifí tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]y#docFgEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0#fuif;&mudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]0d0¥emEkyóem} udk  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (18)

19/ aomwmywdår\*fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

aomwmywådzvormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ou'g\*grdzvormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tem\*grdr\*fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV



tem\*grdzvormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

t&[wår\*fudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

t&[wåzvormywfudk xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (8)

o''da`E´udk qHk;jzwfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0D&d,da`E´udk csD;ajr\$mufjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

owda`E´udk xif&Sm;aomoabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

orm"da`E´udk rysHUvGifhaomoabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ynda`E´udk ½ljrifwwfaomoabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

o''gAdkvfudk r,HkMunfjcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0D&d,Adkvfudk ysif;&djcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

owdAdkvfudk arhavsmhjcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

orm"dAdkvfudk ysHUvGifhjcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

ynmAdkvfudk awGa0rdkufrJjcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

owdoarÁmZÑifudk xif&Sm;aomoabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifudk pdppfqifjcfjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk csD;ajr\$mufjcf;oaabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

yDwdoarÁmZÑifudk ysHUESHYwwfjcf; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

yó""doarÁmZÑifudk Nidrf;csrf;jcf; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

orm"doarÁmZÑifudk rysHUvGifhjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

Oayu©moarÁmZÑifudk qifjcifjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®m'd|dudk rSefuefpGm ½ljrfjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®mouFyÜudk tm½HkodkY  
a&S;½lwifjcif; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®m0gpmudk odrf;qnf;jcf; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®mur®EÅudk jzpfapjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®mtmZD0udk jzLpifjcif; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

or®m0g,mrudk csD;ajr\$mufjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®mowdudk tm&HkodkYuyfí wnfjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

or®morm"dudk rysHUvGifhjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

£a`E´wdkYudk tpdk;&jcf; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odyfV

AdkvfwdkYudk rwkefvlyfjcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

aAmZÑifwdkYudk qefYusifbufrS  
xGufajrmufjcif; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odyfV

r\*fudk edAÁmefodkYa&mufapjCIF;\  
taMumif;jzpfaom oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

owdy|mefwdkYudk tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkYuyfí  
wnfjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

or®yÜ"mefwdkYudk tm;xkwfjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

£'`dyg'fwdkYudk jynfhPHkCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

opömwdkYudk[kwfrSefjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV (33)

orxudk rysHUvGifhCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

Odyóemudk tzezfzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

orx OdyóemwdkYudk udavomwdkYudk y,fjCIF;jzifh  
wlaom udpö&Sdaom oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tpHkzJGUjCIF;udk tcsif;csif;rvGefjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (4)

oDvpifMu,fjCIF; ]oDv0dok'`d} udk  
apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

pdwfpifMu,fjCIF; ]pdwå0dok'`d} udk  
rysHUvGifhCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

t,lÓPfpifMu,fjCIF; ]'d|d0dok'`d} udk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lJrifjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

vGwfjCIF; ]0darmu©} udk udavomrS  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

0dZÆmoHk;yg;udk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

vGwfjCIF; ]0drkwåd}udk pGefYwwfaom oabm&Sd\  
[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

udavomukefcef;a&;ÓPfudk t<uif;rjh  
y,fzsfjcf; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

rjzpfyGg;aom t&[wåzdkvfÓPfudk wpfzef  
Nidrf;at;jcif; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (8)

20/ qE´udk t&if;rlvjzpfjcf; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

reodum&udk ukodkvfudk jzpfapjcf; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

zóudk aygif;qHkjcif; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

a0'emudk ouf0ifjcf; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfV

orm"dudk tBuD;trSL;jzpfjcf; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

owdudk tpdk;&jcif; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV  
t&d,r\*fynmudk ukodkvfw&m;wdkYxuf  
jrwfjcf; oabm&Sd\[k xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

zdkvf0drkwådudk tESpfom&[laom oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV

tNrdKufedAÁmefudk NyD;qHk;jcif; oabm&Sd\[k  
xl;jcm;pGm odtyfV (9)

xl;jcm;pGm odtyfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf  
odNyD;w&m;rsm; jzpfukefV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh ]]pw&m;wdkYudk xl;jcm;pGm  
odtyfukef\}}[k (a[m awmfraom w&m;taygif;onf)  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfV xdkw&m;taygif;udk  
odaomynmonf okwr,ÓPfrnf\[k qdktyfV (1)

**'kwd,tcef;NyD;V**

-----

## wwd,tcef;

21/ ]]pw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfraomw&m;taygif;onf) tb,fodkYvQif  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfoenf;? xkdw&m;taygif;ukd  
odaomynmonf tb,f odkYvQif (okwr,) ÓPfrnfoenf;/

tmoa0gw&m;ESifhwuGjzpfaom Oyg'gef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfaom zó[laom wpfyg;aom w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV

emrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf[laom w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfukefV

a0'emoHk;yg; w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfukefV

tm[m&av;yg; w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfukefV

Oyg'gefwdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfaom cE"mig;yg;  
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfaom tm,weajcmufyg;  
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

0dnmOfwnf&mckepfyg; w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfukefV

avmu"H&Spfyg; w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfukefV

owå0gwdkYaexdkif&mudk;yg; w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

wnf&m ]tm,we}q,fyg; w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfukefV (10)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;tm;vHk;udk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif w&m;tm;vHk;udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV  
tqif; ]½lyg½Hk}wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

rsufpdtodpdwf ]pu©K0dnmOf}udk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfV rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}udk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfV rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}[laom  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfay:aom okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em?  
Oayu©ma0'emudkvnf; ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV

em;udk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV toH]o'´g½Hk}wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV/y/

ESmacgif;udk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV teHY]\*E"m½Hk}  
wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

vQmudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV t&om ]&om½Hk}  
wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

udk,fudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV tawGUtxd ]azm|  
AÁm½Hk} wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV/y/

pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV "r®m½HkwdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf}udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV pdwftawGUtxd ]raemoræó} udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV pdwftawGUtxd ]raem oræó}[laom  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfay:aom okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em?  
Oayu©ma0'emudkvnf; ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV

½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV a0'emudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfV onmudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV ocFg&wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV 0dnmOfudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV

rsufpdudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV/y/ Z&m r&Pudk  
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV/y/ tNrdKufedAÁmefudk tNyD;tqHk;  
[laom oabmtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í odtyfV

&&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom yk\*¾dKvftm; &&Sdaom  
psmefpaom w&m;wdkYonf &SdukefV podkY

xdkpsmefpaom w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;ívnf;  
odtyfukefV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfukefV

22/ psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmefudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

rysufpD;apvdkrl ]tAsmyg'} udk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tAsmyg'udk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

ta&miftvif;[laom tmavmuonmudk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tmavmu onmudk &&SdV  
podkY xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV  
qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

rysHUvGifhrl ]t0dau©y} udk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
rysHUvGifhrl ]t0dau©y}udk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; ]"r®00w¬mef}udk  
&&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; "r®  
00w¬mefudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

ÓPfudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ÓPfudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm; ívnf;  
odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

0rf;ajrmufjCIF; ]ygarmZÆ} udk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF; ]ygarmZÆ}udk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

yXrpsmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; yXrpsmefudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

'kwd,psmefudk/y/ wwd,psmefudk/y/  
pwkw→psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; pwkw→psmefudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

tmumomelöm,weormywfudk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tmumomelöm,we  
ormywfudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

0dnmPlöm,weormywfudk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 0dnmPlöm,weormywf udk  
&&SdV podkY xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV  
qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

tmudlönm,weormywfudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tmudlönm,we ormywfudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk &&Sdjcif;iSg  
tm;xkwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; ae0onm  
emonm,weormywfudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV (8)

tedpömEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tedpömEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

'ku©mEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 'ku©mEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY xdk



w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

tewåmEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tewåmEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

edAÁd'gEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; edAÁd'gEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY xdk  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

Od&m\*gEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; Od&m\*gEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY xdk  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

eda&m"mEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; eda&m"mEkyóemudk &&SdV p odkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>gEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>gEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

c,mEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; c,mEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY xdk  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

0,mEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 0,mEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY xdk  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

Ody&dPmrmEkyóemudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; Ody&dPmrmEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY

xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

tedrdwåmEkyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tedrdwåmEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

oknwmEkyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; oknwmEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

t"dynm"r®0dyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; t"dynm"r®0dyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

,xmblwÓPftjrifudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; ,xmblwÓPftjrifudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

tm'De0gEkyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tm'De0gEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

y#docFgEkyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; y#docFgEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odtyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

0d0¥emEkyóemudk &&SdjciF;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 0d0¥emEkyóemudk &&SdV podkY

xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV (18)

aomwmywådr\*fudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; aomwmywådr\*fudk &&SdV podkY  
xdkw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &&SdV podkY xdk  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf;  
qHk;jzwftyfV

tem\*grdr\*fudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tem\*grdr\*fudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;  
udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV

t&[wår\*fudk &&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; t&[wår\*fudk &&SdV podkY xdkw&m;  
udk ydkif;jcm;ívnf; odyfV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfV  
(4)

&&Sdjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; &&Sdaom  
psmefpaom w&m;wdkYonf &SdukefV podkY  
xdkpsmefpaomw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;ívnf;  
odyfukefV qHk;jzwfvnf; qHk;jzwftyfukefV xdk  
0dyóemÓPfonf odwwfaomaMumifh ÓPfrnfV  
tjym;tm;jzifh cGjjcm;í odwwfaomaMumifh ynmrnfV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]pw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odyfukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrlaomw&m; taygif;onf)  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\? xkdw&m;taygif;ukd  
odaomynmonf okwr, ÓPfrnf[k qdktyfV (2)

23/ ]]pw&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) tb,fodkY vQif  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfoenf;? xkdw&m;taygifukd  
odaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif okwr,ÓPf rnfoenf;/

ig jzpf\laom rmefwnf;laom  
wpcfckwnf;aomw&m;udk y,ftyfV

trSefudk rodjcif; awGa0jcif; ]t0dZÆm}? b0ü  
wyfrufjcif; ]b0wPSm}wnf;  
[laomESpfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

umrwPSm? b0wPSm? 0db0wPSm  
w&m;okH;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

oHo&mü epfjrKyfaMumif; MoCav;yg;  
w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

tydwftyif ]eD0&P} ig;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

wPSmum,ajcmufyg; w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

tjrJudef;aom tEko,ckepfyg; w&m;wdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV

azmufjyefaom oabmw&m; rdpä wå&Spfyg;  
w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

wPSmtaMumif;&if;&Sdaom wPSmrlvuudk;yg;  
w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

azmufjyefaom oabmw&m; rdpä wåq,fyg;  
w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

24/ y,fjcif;y[mefonf t<uif;rJhjzwfaomtm;jzifh y,fjcif;  
orkapä'y[mef? wpfzef Nidrf;at;apaomtm;jzifh y,fNcif;  
y#dyÜó''dy[mef[kESpfyg;&SdV

t<uif;rJhjzwfaomtm;jzifh y,fjcif;um;  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;&mjzpfao avmukwå&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfao r\*fudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; jzpfV wpfzef Nidrf;at;apaomtm;jzifh  
y,fjcif;um; zdkvfcPü jzpfV

y,fjcif;y[mefwdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
yXrpsmefonf umrwkdY\ xGufajrmuf&m jzpfV  
t½lypsmefonf ½kyfwdkY\ xGufajrmuf&mjzpfV

trSwfr&Sd[kwfrSefaom ocFww&m;udk pGJí jzpf aom  
w&m;\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;onf xGufajrmuf&m jzpfV

psmefudk&aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; umrwdkYudk y,fvnf;  
y,ftyfukefV pGefYvnf; pGefYtyfukefV

t<sup>1/2</sup>lypsmefudk &aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; <sup>1/2</sup>kyfwdkYudk  
y,fvnf; y,ftyfukefV pGefYvnf; pGefYtyfukefV

edAÁmefudk &aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; ocFg&wdkYudk  
y,fvnf; y,ftyfukefV pGefYvnf; pGefYtyfukefV

y,fjcif;y[mefwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
'ku©opömudk ydkif;jcm;í odaomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;udk xdk;xGif;í odonfjzpfí y,fV

ork',opömudk y,faomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;udk  
xdk;xGif;í odonfjzpfí y,fV

eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKaomtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;udk xdk;xGif;í odonfjzpfí y,fV

r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömudk yGg;aomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;udk  
xdk;xGif;í odonfjzpfí y,fV

y,fjcif;y[mefwdkYonf cGgaomtm;jzifh y,fjcif;  
0du©rÇey[mef? xdkcPrQ y,fjcif; w'\*Fy[mef? t<uif;rjh  
jzwfawmufy,fjcif; orkapä'y[mef? wpfzef  
Nidrf;at;apaomtm;jzifh y,fjcif; y#dyÜó''dy[mef?  
xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh y,fjcif; edó&Py[mef[k  
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

yXrpsmefudk yGg;rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk 0du©rÇey[mefjzifh y,fV

NiD;aiGUjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dudk  
yGg;rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; rdpämt,lwdkYudk  
w'\*Fy[mefjzifh y,fV

udavomukefcef;&mjzpfaom avmukwå&mr\*fudk  
yGg;rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; udavomwdkYudk  
orkapä'y[mefjzifh y,fV

zdkvfcPü (udavomwdkYudk) y#dyÜó'd`y[mefjzifh  
y,fV

udavomcsKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefonf  
xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh y,fjCIF; edó&Py[mef rnfV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;tm;vHk;udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY  
tb,fodkYvQif w&m;tm;vHk;udk y,f& rnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdudk y,f&rnf/ tqif;wdkYudk  
y,fMu&rnf/ rsufpdtodpdwf ]puK©0dnmOf}udk  
y,f&rnf/ rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}udk y,f&rnf/  
rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}[laom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfay:aom okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em?  
Oayu©ma0'emudkvnf; y,f&rnf/

em;udk y,f&rnf/ toHwdkYudk y,fMu&rnf/y/  
ESmacgif;udk y,f&rnf/ teHYwdkYudk y,fMu& rnf/  
vQmudk y,f&rnf/ t&omwdkYudk y,fMu&rnf/ udk,fudk  
y,f&rnf/ tawGUwdkYudk y,fMu& rnf/ pdwfudk y,f&rnf/  
"r®m½HkwkYudk y,fMu&rnf/  
pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf}udk y,f&rnf/ pdwf  
tawGU ]raemoræó}udk y,f&rnf/  
pdwftawGU ]raemoræó}[laom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfay: aom okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em?  
Oayu©ma0'emudkvnf; y,f&rnf/

½kyfudk ½ljrifvsuf y,fV a0'emudk ½ljrifvsuf y,fV  
onmudk ½ljrifvsuf y,fV ocFg&wdkYudk ½ljrifvsuf y,fV  
0dnmOfudk ½ljrifvsuf y,fV rsufpdudk/y/ tdkjCIF;?  
aOjCIF;udk/y/ tNrdKufedAÁmefudk tNyD;tqHk;[laom  
oabmtm;jzifh ½ljrifvsuf y,fV y,fNyD;jzpfukefaom  
w&m; wdkYonf pGefYNyD;jzpfukefV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh ]]pw&m;wdkYudk  
y,ftyfukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrl aom w&m;taygif;onf)

emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnf\? xkdw&m;taygif;ukd  
odaomynmonf okwr,ÓPfrnf\[k qdktyf\ (3)

**wwd,tcef; NyD;V**

-----

**pwkw¬tcef;**

25/ ]]pw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) tb,f odkYvQif  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfœnf;/ xdkw&m;taygif;ukd  
odaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif okwr,ÓPf rnfœnf;/

om,mESpfNcdKufzG,fESifh wuGjzpfaom  
um,\*wmowd[laom wpfckaomw&m;udk yGg;rsm;tyf\

orx Odyóem[laomESpfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

orm"doHk;yg; w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

owdy|mefav;yg; w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

t\*Fgig;yg;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmeform"d[laom  
ig;yg;aomw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

tEkówdajcmufyg; w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

aAmZÑifckepfyg; w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*f[laom  
&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

Odyóem\ pifMu,faMumif; t\*Fgudk;yg;  
w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

uodkPf;tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHq,fyg; w&m;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

26/ yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf avmuDbm0em?  
avmukwå&mbm0emtm;jzifhESpfyg;&Sd ukef\

yGg;rsm;jcif;bm0emwdkYonf  
1½lyg0p&ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;?  
t1½lyg0p&ukodkvfw&m; wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;?  
avmuü tusKH;r0ifaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;jcif;[k oHk;yg;&SdukefV

1½lyg0p&ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;onf  
t,kwf? tvwf? tjrwf[k &SdV t1½lyg0p&  
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;on t,kwf? tvwf?  
tjrwf[k &SdV avmuü tusKH;r0ifaom  
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;onf tjrwfom &SdV

27/ yGg;rsm;jcif;bm0emwdkYonf 'ku©opömudk  
ydkif;jcm;odí yGg;rsm;jcif;? ork',opömudk y,fí  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKí  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? r\*¾opömudk yGg;xHkí yGg;rsm;jcif;[k  
av;yg; &SdukefV ponfwdkYum; yGg;rsm;jcif;bm0em  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (4)

xdkYjyifvnf; &SmrSD;í yGg;rsm;jcif;? &a&mufí  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? udpöwl yGg;rsm;jcif;? tzezfef rSD0jí  
yGg;rsm;jcif;[k bm0emav;yg;&SdV

xdkav;yg;wdkYwGif &SmrSD;í  
yGg;rsm;jcif;qdkonfum;  
orm"dyGg;rsm;oltm;vHk;wdkY\ orm"d twGif;&Sd  
w&m;wdkYonf (wnfwHha&;) udpöwpfckwnf;om &Sd\  
[k yGg;rsm;jcif;rsKd;wnf;/

&a&mufí yGg;rsm;jcif;qdkonfum;  
orm"dyGg;rsm;oltm;vHk;wdkY\ orm"dtwGif;&Sd  
w&m;wdkY onfhwpfckonf wpfckudk rvGefMuukef[k  
yGg;rsm;jcif;rsKd;wnf;/

udpöwl yGg;rsm;jcif;qdkonfum;  
qHk;jzwfwwfaomteuftm;jzifh o""da`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf o""da`E´\  
tpGrf;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\ [k £a`E´wdkY\



udpöwpfckwnf; &Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jcif;rsKd;wnf;/

csD;ajr\$muwwfaom teuftm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
0D&d,da`E´\tpGrf;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k £a`E´wdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;/

xif&Sm;aom teuftm;jzifh owda`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf owda`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k £a`E´wdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;/

rysHUvGifhaomteuftm;jzifh orm"da`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf orm"d a`E  
´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k £a`E´wdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lJrifwwfaomteuftm;jzifh ynda`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf ynda`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k £a`E´wdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;/

r,kHMunfjCIF;ü rwkefvlyfaomteuftm;jzifh  
o"´gAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) Adkvfav;yg;  
wdkYonf o"´gAdkvf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
AdkvfwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuf tm;jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jCIF;/

ysif;&djCIF;ü rwkefvlyfaomteuftm;jzifh  
0D&d,Adkvfudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) Adkvfav;yg;wdkY onf 0D&d,Adkvf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
udpöwlrQukef\[k AdkvfwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jCIF;/

arhavsmhCIF;ü rwkefvlyfaomteuftm;jzifh  
owdAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) Adkvfav;yg;  
wdkYonf owdAdkvf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k

AdkvfwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm; jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jcif;/

ysHUvGifhjcf;ü rwkefvlyfaomteuftm;jzifh  
orm"dAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) Adkvfav;yg;  
wdkYonf orm"dAdkvf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
AdkvfwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm; jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jcif;/

trSefrod (awGa0)jcif;ü rwkefvlyfaomteuftm;jzifh  
ynmAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;)  
Adkvfav;yg;wdkYonf ynmAdkvf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
udpöwlrQukef\[k AdkvfwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;/

xif&Sm;aomteuftm;jzifh owdoarÁmZÑifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) aAmZÑifajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
owdoarÁmZÑif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
aAmZÑifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

pdppfwwfaom teuftm;jzifh "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) aAmZÑifajcmuf yg;wdkYonf  
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
aAmZÑifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf; &Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaomteuftm;jzifh  
0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;)  
aAmZÑifajcmufyg; wdkYonf 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k aAmZÑifwdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ysHUEHSUwwfaomteuftm;jzifh  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;)  
aAmZÑifajcmufyg;wdkY onf yDwdoarÁmZÑif\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k aAmZÑifwdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuf tm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

Nidrf;at;aomteuftm;jzifh yó''doarÁmZÑifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) aAmZÑifajcmufyg;wdkY onf  
yó''doarÁmZÑif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
aAmZÑifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

rysHUvGifhaom teuftm;jzifh orm"doarÁmZÑifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) aAmZÑifajcmufyg;wdkY onf  
orm"doarÁmZÑif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
aAmZÑifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

qifjcifwwfaomteuftm;jzifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) aAmZÑifajcmufyg; wdkYonf  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuf tm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

$\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom teuftm;jzifh or®m'd|dr $^{*3/4}$ ifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) r $^{*3/4}$ ifckepfyg;wdkYonf or®m'd|  
dr $^{*3/4}$ if\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k r $^{*3/4}$ ifwdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ lwifay;wwfaomteuftm;jzifh  
or®mouFyÛr $^{*3/4}$ ifudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;)  
r $^{*3/4}$ ifckepfyg; wdkYonf or®mouFyÛr $^{*3/4}$ if\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k r $^{*3/4}$ ifwdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

odrf;qnf;wwfaom teuftm;jzifh or®m0gpmr $^{*3/4}$ ifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) r $^{*3/4}$ ifckepfyg;wdkY onf  
or®m0gpmr $^{*3/4}$ if\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
r $^{*3/4}$ ifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuf tm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

aumif;pGmjzpfaozteuftm;jzifh  
or®mur®EÅr $^{*3/4}$ ifudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;)  
r $^{*3/4}$ ifckepfyg;wdkY onf or®mur®EÅr $^{*3/4}$ if\  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifwdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuf tm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

jzLpifaomteuftm;jzifh or®mtmZD0r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
or®mtmZD0r<sup>\*3/4</sup>if\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm; jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
or®m0g,mrr<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifudk yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;)  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifckepfyg; wdkYonf or®m0g,mrr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifwdkY\  
udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

xif&Sm;aomteuftm;jzifh or®mowdr<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
or®mowdr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if\tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ryshUvGifhaomteuftm;jzifh or®morm"dr<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifudk  
yGg;rsm;oltm; (<uif;) r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
or®morm"dr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if\tpGrf;tm;jzifh udpöwlrQukef\[k  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ifwdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm; jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

pyGg;rsm;jcif;rsm;onf  
udpöwlyGg;rsm;jcif;rsKd;wnf;/

tzefzefrSD0Jí yGg;rsm;jcif;qdkonfum;  
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf eHeuftcgü rSD0JV  
aeYv,ftcgüvnf; rSD0JV ncsrf;tcgüvnf; rSD0JV  
qGrf;rpm;rDvnf; rSD0JV qGrf;pm;NyD; aemufvnf;  
rSD0JV nOfUOD;,,Hüvnf; rSD0JV oef;acgif,Hüvnf;  
rSD0JV rdk;aomuf,Hüvnf; rSD0JV nOfhüvnf; rSD0JV  
aeYüvnf; rSD0JV nOfhaeYwdkYüvnf; rSD0JV  
vqkwfyu©üvnf; rSD0JV vqef;yu©üvnf; rSD0JV

rdk;umvüvnf; rSD0JV aqmif;umvüvnf; rSD0JV aEGumv  
üvnf; rSD0JV yXrt&G,füvnf; rSD0JV 'kwd,t&G,füvnf;  
rSD0JV wwd,t&G,füvnf; rSD0JV þonfum; tzefzefrSD0Jí  
yGg;rsm;jcif;rsKd;wnf;/

þonfwdkYum; yGg;rsm;jcif;  
bm0emav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

28/ xdkYjyifvnf; yGg;rsm;jcif;bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ av;rsKd;[laomfum;- xdkxdkt&mü  
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaomteuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;? £a`E  
´wdkY\ udpö wpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;?  
xdkudpöwpfckwnf;&SdaomtjzpfodkYa&mufaMumif;jz  
pf aom 0D&d,udk aqmifwwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? rSD0Jwwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;wdkYwnf;/

(xdkav;yg;wdkYwGif) xdkxdkt&mü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em} onf tb,fenf;/

umrpäE´udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmeñ  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif; csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdkpsmeñjzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaomteuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ysufpD;apvdkaoma'goudk pGefYy,faom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; rysufpD;apvdkaom arwåm\ tpGrf;tm;  
jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdkarwåmüjzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

xdkif;rldif;jcif; ]xderd''}udk  
pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; ta&miftvif;

[laomtrSwf ]tmavmu onm}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdktmavmu onmüjzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaomteuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ysHUvGifhjcif; ]O'pö}udk  
pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; rysHUvGifhonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkrysHUvGifhonfü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmf vGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

,HkrSm;oHo, ]0dpdudpäm}ukd pGefYy,faom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; w&m;udk ÓPfjzifh  
ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdkw&m;wdkYudk ÓPf jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü  
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaomteuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

rodjcif; ]t0dZÆm} udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ÓPf\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdkÓPfüjzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaomteuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

rarGUavsmfjcif;udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdk0rf;ajrmufjcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGef aom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

tydwftyif ]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYudk  
pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; yXrpsmef\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukef aom w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xkdyXrpsmefü jzpfukefaom



jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

OdnmPlöm,weonmudk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tmudlönm,weormywfl tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdktmudlönm,weormywfü jzpf ukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

tmudlönm,weonmudk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfl tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkae0onmemonm ,weormywfü  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

jrJ\[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; rjrJ[k  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif; ]tedpömEkyóem}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkrjrJ[k  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif; ]tedpömEkyóem}ü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;  
rsm;jcif;/

csrf;om\[laomtrSwf ]okconm}udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; qif;&J[k  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif; ]'ku©mEkyóem}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdk qif;&J[k tzezfef  
<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif; ]'ku©mEkyóem}ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

igydkifigpdk;[laomtrSwf ]twåonm}udk  
y,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; igydkifigpdk;r[kwfl[k  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif; ]tewåmEkyóem}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;



rausmfvGefukef[k xdk igydkifigpdk; r[kwfk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]tewåmEkyóem}ü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ESpfoufjCIF; ]wPSm}udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ]edAÁd'gEkyóem}\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkNiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;  
]edAÁd'gEkyóem}ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

wyfrufjCIF; ]&m\*} udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
wyfrufjCIF; ]&m\*}uif;jCIF;ü tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkwyfrufjCIF; ]&m\*}huif;jCIF;ü  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jCIF;/

jzpfamumif; ]ork',}udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
csKyfNidrf;jCIF; ]eda&m"}udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkcsKyfNidrf;jCIF; ]eda&m"}udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jCIF;/

pGJ,ljCIF;udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
pGefYvTwfjCIF;ü tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukef  
aomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rausmfvGefukef[k  
xdkpGefYvTwfrludk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifjCIF;ü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jCIF;/

tpdkiftCJ[laomtrSwf ]Ceonm}udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ukefqHk;jCIF;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rausmfvGefukef[k

xdkukefqHk;jcif;udk  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü  
rausmfvGefaom

ocFg&wdkY\tusKd;iSg tm;xkwfjcif;vkHYvudk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ysufpD;jcif;udk tzefzef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf  
tcsif;csif; rausmfvGefukef[k xdkysufpD;jcif;udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifjcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

jrJrHcdkifcHh\lÍjzpfaomtrSwf ]"k0onm}udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifjcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdk azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifjcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

taMumif;edrdwfudk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
taMumif;edrdwfr[kwfonfudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdktaMumif;edrdwfr[kwf onfudk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

awmifhwjcif;udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
rawmifhwjcif;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkrawmifhwjcif;udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü jzpf ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ig? igh[m[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ig? igh[mrS qdwfokOf;jcif;ü  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkig? igh[mrS qdwfokOf;jcif;ü

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm; jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

tESpf&Sd\[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; vGefuJaomÓPf ynmudk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkvGefuJaomÓPfynmudk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm; jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

awGa0aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;[kwfrSefaom ÓPftjrif\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdk[kwfrSefaom ÓPf tjrifü  
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

wG,fwmESpfoufzG,f[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tjypfudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdk tjypf udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

rpl;prf;rqifjcfjcf;udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
pl;prf;qifjcfjcf;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;htm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkpl;prf;qifjcfjcf;udk tzefzef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

qufpyfzGJUaESmifrlü  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; qufpyfaESmif  
zGJUlr&Sdjcf;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rausmfvGef

ukef[k xdkqufpyfaESmifzGJUrl r&Sdjcif;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

'd|dESifhwuGwnfaom udavomwdkYudk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; aomwmywådr\*f\ tpGrf;tm;  
jzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkaomwmywådr\*fü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kefY&if;aomudavomwdkYudk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ou'g\*grdr\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukef aom w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdkou'g\*grdr\*fü  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

tao;tzGJESifhwuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYudk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tem\*grdr\*f\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;  
rausmfvGefukef[k xdktem\*grdr\*fü jzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

udavomtm;vHk;udk y,fpGefYaom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
t&[wår\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf  
tcsif;csif; rausmfvGefukef[k xdk t&[wår\*fü  
jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGef aom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ponfwdkYum; xdkxdkt&müjzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}wdkYwnf;/

£a`E´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}onf tb,fenf;/

umrpäE´udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmef\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf udpöwlrQukef\[k  
£a`E´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ysufpD;apvdkaoma'goudk y,fpGefYaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; rysufpD;apvdkaom arwåm\ tpGrf;tm;  
jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf udpöwlrQukef\[k £a`E  
´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh yGg;  
rsm;jcif;/y/

udavomtm;vHk;udk y,fpGefYaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
t&[wår\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY onf  
udpöwlrQukef\[k £a`E´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ponfwdkYum; £a`E´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}wdkYwnf;/

£a`E´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom  
tjzpfodkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfaom 0D&d,udk aqmifwwf  
aom teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}onf tb,fenf;/

umrpäE´udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmef\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0D&d,udk &Gufaqmif\[k xdkudpö  
wpfckwnf;&Sdaom tjzpfodkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfaom  
0D&d,udk aqmifwwfaom teuftm;jzifh yGg; rsm;jcif;/

ysufpD;apvdkaoma'goudk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; rysufpD;apvdkaom arwåm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0D&d,udk &Gufaqmif\[k  
xkdudpöwpfckwnf;&SdaomtjzpfodkYa&mufaMumif;jz  
pfaom 0D&d,udk aqmif wwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/y/

udavomtm;vHk;udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
t&[wår\*f\tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0D&d,udk &Guf aqmif\[k  
xdkudpöwpfckwnf;&SdaomtjzpfodkYa&mufaMumif;jz

pfaom 0D&d,udk aqmifwwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ponfwdkYum; £a`E´wdkY\  
wpfckwnf;aomudpö&Sdaom  
tjzpfodkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfaom 0D&d,udk  
&Gufaqaqmifwwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em} wdkYwnf;/

rSD0Jwwfaomteuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}  
onf tb,fenf;/

umrpäE´udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf psmefudk  
vGefpGm rSD0J\[k vGefpGm rSD0Jjcif;teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ysufpD;apvdkaom a'goudk  
y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf rysufpD;apvdkaom  
arwåmudk vGefpGm rSD0J\[k vGefpGm  
rSD0Jjcif;teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/y/

udavomtm;vHk;udk y,fpGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
t&[wår\*fudk vGefpGm rSD0J\[k vGefpGm rSD0Jjcif;  
teuftm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;/

ponfwdkYum; rSD0Jjcif;teuftm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}wdkYwnf;/

yGg;rsm;jcif; ]bm0em}av;rsKd;wdkYum;  
ponfwdkYwnf;/

½kyfudk ½lvsuf yGg;rsm;V a0'emudk ½lvsuf  
yGg;rsm;V onmudk ½lvsuf yGg;rsm;V ocFg&wdkYudk  
½lvsuf yGg;rsm;V 0dnmOfudk ½lvsuf yGg;rsm;V  
rsufpdudk/y/ tdkjCIF;? aojCIF;udk/y/ rao&modkY  
ouf0ifaom edAÁmefudk tqHk;jzpfaom teuftm;jzifh  
½lvsuf yGg;rsm;V

yGg;rsm;tyfaomw&m;wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&SdukefV xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwf aom

teufoabmaMumifh ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;íodwwfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh ynmrnf\  
xdkYaMumifh ]]pw&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyf  
aomw&m;rnf\ xkdw&m;taygif;ukd odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf\[k qdktyf\ (4)

**pwkw→tcef; NyD;V**

-----

29/ ]]pw&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrlaomw&m;taygif;onf) tb,fodkYvQif  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfoenf;/  
xdkw&m;taygif;udkodaomynmonf tb,f odkYvQif  
okwr,ÓPfrnfoenf;/

rysufpD;Edkifaom pdwf\vGwfvvyfrl  
t&[wåzdkvf[laom wpfckwnf;aom w&m;udk rsuf  
arSmufjyKtyf\

0dZÆm? 0drkwåd[laomESpfyg;aom  
w&m;wdkYukd rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

0dZÆmoHk;yg; w&m;wdkYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

r\*f\ tusKd;jzpfaom zdkvfav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

oDvu©E`paom ig;yg;aom w&m;tpkwdkYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

tbdnmOfajcmufyg; w&m;wdkYudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

&[EÅmwdkY\ tm;ckepfyg; w&m;wdkYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

0darmu©&Spfyg; w&m;wdkYudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

tpOftwkdif; csKyfaptyfaom ukd;yg;aom  
w&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

&[EÅmwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom q,fyg;aom  
w&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;tm;vHk;ukd rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/  
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif w&m;tm;vHk;udk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdukd rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/  
tqif;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV rsufpdtod  
pdwf ]pu©K0dnmOf}udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/  
rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/  
rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}aMumifhjzpfaom  
okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em? Oayu©ma0'emukdvnf; rsuf  
arSmufjyKtyfV

em;udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV toHwdkYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV/y/

ESmacgif;udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV teHYwdkYudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

vQmudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV t&omwdkYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

ukd,fudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV tawGUtxd azm|  
AÅm½HkwdkYukd rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

pdwfukd rsufarSmufjyKtyfV "r®m&HkwdkYudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf} udk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfV pdwftawGU ]raemoræó}ukd  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfV pdwftawGU]raem oræó}aMumifh  
jzpfaom okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em?  
Oayu©ma0'emukdvnf; rsufarSmufjyKtyfV

½kyfukd ½lvsuf rsufarSmufjyKV a0'emukd ½lvsuf  
rsufarSmufjyKV onmudk ½lvsuf rsufarSmufjyKV



ocFg&wdkYudk ½lvsuf rsufarSmufjyKV/ 0dnmOfudk  
½lvsuf rsufarSmufjyKV/

rsufpdukdy/ tdkjcf;? aojcf;udk/y/  
tNrdKufedAÁmefodkY ouf0ifaom edAÁmefukd  
tqHk;jzpfaom teuftm;jzifh ½lvsuf rsufarSmufjyKV/

rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
awGUxdtyfukef/ xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwf  
aomaMumifh ÓPfrnf/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomaMumifh ynmrnf/ xdkYaMumifh ]]pw&m;  
wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnf/ xkdw&m;taygif;ukd odaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnf[k qdktyf/ (5)

30/ ]]pw&m;wdkYonf qkwf,kwfaomtzdkY  
&Sdukef\}} ]]pw&m;wdkYonf wnfwHhjcif;tzdkY  
&Sdukef\}} ]]pw&m;wdkYonf  
xl;jcm;aomtzdkY&Sdukef\}} ]]pw&m;wdkYonf  
(avmbpaom udav om tpkdiftcJukd)  
azgufcGJjcif;tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrltyfaom  
w&m;taygif;onf) tb,fodkY vQif emMum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnfoenf;/ xkdw&m;taygif;ukd odwwfaomynmonf  
tb,f odkYvQif okwr,ÓPf rnfoenf;/

yXrpsmefudk &aomoltm; umr\*kPfESifh  
wuGjzpfaom trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkY  
jzpfCjhaomf qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpf/  
xkdpsmefESifhavsmfaom owdonf wnfwHhcjhaomf  
wnfwHhjcif; tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpf/  
MuHpnfrl0dwufuif;aom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkY onf jzpfCjhaomf  
xl;jcm;aom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpf/  
NiD;aiGUjcif;ESifh wuGjzpfaom? &m\* uif;jcif;  
(t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh

trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkY jzpfçJhaomf  
azgufcGjjcif;tzdkY&Sd aom w&m;jzpfV

'kwd,psmefudk &aomoltm;  
MuHpnfjCIF; ]0dwuf}ESifhwuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYjzpfçJhaomf  
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
xkdpsmefESifhavsmfaom owdonf wnfW HhcJhaomf  
wnfwHhjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV vspfvSL½ljCIF;  
Oayu©m? csrf;omjCIF; okcESifh wuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYjzpfçJhaomf  
xl;jcm;aom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
NiD;aiGUjCIF;ESifh wuGjzpfaom &m\*uif;jCIF;  
(t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;  
wdkYjzpfçJhaomf azgufcGjjCIF; tzdkY&Sdaom  
w&m;jzpfV

wwd,psmefudk &aom oltm;ESpfoufjCIF; ]yDwd}?  
csrf;omjCIF; ]okc}ESifh wuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkY jzpfçJhaomf  
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
xkdpsmefESifh avsmfaom owd wnfW HhcJhaomf  
wnfwHhjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
qif;&Jcsrf;omrSwpfyg; jzpfaom Oayu©mESifh  
wuGjzpfaom trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkY  
jzpfçJhaomf xl;jcm;aom tzdkY &Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
NiD;aiGUjCIF;ESifh wuGjzpfaom &m\*uif;jCIF;  
(t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh trSwf  
onmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYjzpfçJhaomf  
azgufcGjjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV

pwkw¬psmefudk &aomoltm;  
vspfvSL½ljCIF;Oayu©mESifhwuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkY jzpfçJhaomf  
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
xkdpsmefESifhavsmfaom owd wnfW HhcJh aomf

wnfwHhjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV  
tmumomelöm,wepsmefESifh wuGjzpfaom trSwf  
onmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkY jzpfCJhaomf xl;jcm;aom  
tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV NiD;aiGUjCIF;ESifh wuG  
jzpfaom &m\*uiF;jCIF; (t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkY jzpfCJhaomf  
azguFcGJjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaomw&m;jzpfV

tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk &aomoltm;  
½kyfESifhwuGjzpfaom trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;  
wdkYjzpfCJhaomf qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom  
w&m;jzpfV xkdpsmefESifhavsmfaom owd  
wnfwHhcJhaomf wnfwHhjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV  
OdnmPlöm,weESifhwuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
xl;jcm;aom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV  
NiD;aiGUjCIF;ESifh wuGjzpfaom &m\*uiF;jCIF;  
(t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
azguFcGJjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV

OdnmPlöm,wepsmefudk &aom oltm;  
tmumomelöm,weESifh wuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV  
xkdpsmefESifhavsmfaom owdwnfwHhcJhaomf  
wnfwHhjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV  
tmudlönm,weESifh wuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
xl;jcm;aomtzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV  
NiD;aiGUjCIF;ESifh wuGjzpfaom &m\*uiF;jCIF;  
(t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
azguFcGJjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV

tmudlönm,wepsmefudk &aomoltm;  
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefESifh wuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
xkdpsmefESifhavsmfaom owd wnfwHhcJhaomf  
wnfwHhjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefESifh wuGjzpfaom  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
xl;jcm;aom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV/  
NiD;aiGUjcif;ESifh wuG jzpfaom &m\*uif;jcif;  
(t&d,r\*f)ESifhpyf,SOfonfh  
trSwfonmçESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYjzpfCJhaomf  
azgufcGJjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;jzpfV

xkdw&m;oabmonf odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh ]]pw&m;wdkYonf  
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdukef\}} ]]pw&m;wdkYonf  
wnfwHhjcif; tzdkY&Sdukef\}} ]]pw&m;wdkYonf  
xl;jcm;aom tzdkY&Sdukef\}} ]]p w&m;wdkYonf  
azgufcGJjcif;tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrltyfaom  
w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyf aomw&m;rnfv/  
xkdw&m;taygif;udk odwwfaomynmonf okwr,ÓPf rnf\  
[k qdktyfV (4-9)

31/ ]]ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf rjrJukef/  
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf qif;&JukefV w&m;tm;vHk;  
wdkYonf udk,fydkifudk,fpdk; r[kwfukey\}}[k  
(a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;taygif;onf) tb,fodkYhvQif  
emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfoenf;/ xkdw&m;taygif;udk  
odwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkY vQif okwr,ÓPfrnfoenf;/

½kyfonf ukefcef;wwfaom teuftm;jzifh rjrJ/ ab;[laom  
teuftm;jzifh qif;&JV tESpfr&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwf[k (a[mawmfrltyfaom

w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfV  
xkdw&m;taygif;udk odwwfaomynmonf okwr,ÓPfrnfV

cHpm;jcif; ]a0'em} onf/ rSwfom;jcif; ]onm} onf/  
jyKjyifjcif; ]ocFg&} onf/ 0dnmOfonf/ rsufpdonf/y/  
tdkjcif;? aojcif;onf ukefcef;wwfaom teuftm;jzifh rjrJ/  
ab;[laom teuf tm;jzifh qif;&JV tESpfr&Sdaom  
teuftm;jzifh udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwf[k  
(a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom  
w&m;rnfV xkdw&m;taygif;udk odwwfaomynmonf  
okwr,ÓPfrnfV

xkdw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV tjym;tm;jzifh od wwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh ]]ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
rjrJukef/ ocFg& tm;vHk;wdkYonf qif;&JukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwfukey}}[k (a[mawmf rlytyfaom  
w&m;taygif;onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfV  
xkdw&m;taygif;udk odwwfaomynmonf okwr,ÓPfrnf\k  
qdktyfV (3-12)

32/ ]]pw&m;um;  
qif;&JtrSefw&m; ]'ku©t&d,opöm}wnf;/ pw&m;um;  
qif;&Jjzpf aMumif;  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©ork',t&d,opöm}wnf;/ pw&m;um;  
qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m"t&d,opöm}wnf;/ pw&m;um;  
qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;  
usifh0wf trSefw&m; ]'ku© eda&m"\*grdeD  
y#dy'gt&d,opöm}wnf;}}[k (a[mawmfrltyfaom  
w&m;taygif; onf) emMum;tyfaom w&m;rnfV  
xdkw&m;taygif;udk odwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
okwr,ÓPfrnfoenf;/

33/ xdktrSefw&m;av;rsKd; t&d,opömwdkYwGif  
qif;&JtrSefw&m; ]'ku©t&d,opöm}[lonf tb,fenf;/

y#doaE"ae&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;/ tdk&jcif;onfvnf;  
qif;&Jwnf;/ ao&jcif;onf vnf; qif;&Jwnf;/ pdk;&drf&jcif;?  
idka<u;jrnfwrf;&jcif;? udk,fqif;&J&jcif;?  
pdwfaqif;&J&jcif;? jyif;pGmyifyef;&jcif;onfvnf;  
qif;&Jwnf;/ rcspfrESpfvdkzG,fwdkYESifh  
awGUqHkaygif;oif;&jcif;onf vnf; qif;&Jwnf;/  
cspfESpfvdkzG,fwdkYESifh  
uGJuGmauGuGif;&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;/ tvdk&Sd  
onfudk r&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;/ tusOf;csKyftm;jzifh  
Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;onf qif;&Jwnf;/

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif  
y#doaE"ae&jcif; ]Zmwd}onf tb,fenf;/

xdkxdkowå0gwdkY\ xdkxdkowå0gtaygif;ü  
a&S;OD;pGmjzpfay:jcif;? jynfhpHkpGm jzpfyGgjcf;?  
(trd0rf; wGif; OcGHwGif;odkY) ouf0ifjcif;?  
udk,fxif&Sm;jzpfjcif;? cE"mwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;?  
rsufpd em;p aom wnfae&m tm,wersm;udk &jcif;wnf;/  
poabmudk Zmwd[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif tdkjcif; ]Z&m}onf tb,fenf;/

xdkxdkowå0gwdkY\ xdkxdkowå0gtaygif;ü  
tdkrif;jcif;? aqG;ajrUjcif;? usKd;yJhjcif;? qHjzLjcif;?  
ta&wGefYjcif;? ½kyftoufqkwf,kwfjcif;? (rsufpdpaom)  
£a`E´wdkY\ &ifhjcif;wnf;/ poabmudk tdkjcif; Z&m[k  
qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif aojcif; ]r&P}[lonf tb,fenf;/

xdkxdkowå0gwdkY\ xdkxdkowå0gtaygif;rS  
a&GUavsmjcif;? a&GUavsmaomtjcif;t&m?  
ysufpD;jcif;? uG,faysmufjcif;? oufjywfaohk;jcif;?  
uG,fvGefjcif;? aocsdefjyKjcif;? cE"mwdkY\ ysufjcif;?  
udk,faumif ypfcsjcif;? ZD0dwda`E´jywfpJjcif;wnf;/  
poabmudk aojcif;r&P[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif pdk;&drfjCIF; ]aomu}[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

aqGrsKd;ysufpD;jCIF;? pnf;pdrfOpömysufpD;jCIF;?  
tema&m\*gjzpfjCIF;? tusifhoDvysufpD;jCIF;?  
t,lysufpD;jCIF;ESifh awGUMuHKol\vnf;aumif;?  
wpfpHkwpfckaom ysufpD;jCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkol\vnf;  
aumif;? wpfpHkwpfckaom qif;&Jw&m;ESifh  
awGUMuHKol\vnf;aumif; pdk;&drfjCIF;?  
pdk;&drfaomtjCIF; t&mtm;jzifhjzpfjCIF;?  
pdk;&drfaomol\tjzpf? twGif;ü pdk;&drfjCIF;? twGif;ü  
tzeFwvJvJpdk;&drfjCIF;? pdwfyljCIF;?ESvHk;romjCIF;?  
ylaQG;rlajimifh pl;0ifaejCIF;wnf;/ poabmudk  
pdk;&drfjCIF;aomu[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif  
idk,dkjrnfwrf;jCIF; ]y&da'0}[lonf tb,fenf;/

aqGrsKd;ysufpD;jCIF;? pnf;pdrfOpömysufpD;jCIF;?  
tema&m\*gjzpfjCIF;? tusifhoDvysufpD;jCIF;?  
t,lysufpD;jCIF;ESifh awGUMuHKol\vnf;aumif;?  
wpfpHkwpfckaom ysufpD;jCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkol\vnf;  
aumif;? wpfpHkwpfckaom qif;&Jw&m;ESifh  
awGUMuHKol\vnf;aumif; jyif;pGmidka<u;jCIF;? tzeFzef  
idka<u;jCIF;? jyif;pGm idka<u;aomtjCIF;t&m?  
tzeFzefwvJvJidka<u;aom tjCIF;t&m? jyif;pGm  
idka<u;ol\tjzpf? tzeFzefidka<u;ol\ tjzpf?  
tcsnf;tESDajymqdkjCIF;? azmufjyefíajymqdkjCIF;?  
tzeFzefajymqdkjCIF;? ajymqdkkaomtjCIF;t&m?  
ajymqdkkaomol\ tjzpfwnf;/ poabmudk idk,dk  
jrnfwrf;jCIF; y&da'0[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif udk,fqif;&JjCIF; ]'ku©}[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

rom,mtyfaom udk,füjzpfaoM qif;&J?  
udk,ftawGUaMumifhjzpfaoM rom,mtyfaom qif;&Judk  
cHpm;jCIF;? udk,ftawGUaMumifhjzpfaoM roufomaom

qif;&Judk cHpm;jcif;wnf;/ p oabmudk  
udk,fqif;&Jjcif;'ku©[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif pdwfqif;&Jjcif; ]a'greó}  
[lonf tb,fenf;/

rom,mtyfaom pdwfüjzpfaom qif;&J?  
pdwftawGUaMumifhjzpfaom rom,mtyfaom qif;&Judk  
cHpm;jcif;? pdwftawGUaMumifhjzpfaom  
roufomaomqif;&Judk cHpm;jcif;wnf;/ p oabmudk  
pdwfqif;&Jjcif;a'greó[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; ]Oyg,mo}[lonf tb,fenf;/

aqGrsKd;ysufpD;jcif;? pnf;pdrfOpömysufpD;jcif;?  
tema&m\*gjzpfjcif;? tusifhoDvysufpD;jcif;?  
t,lysufpD;jcif;ESifh awGUMuHKol\vnf;aumif;?  
wpfpHkwpfckaom ysufpD;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkol\vnf;  
aumif;? wpfpHkwpfckaom qif;&Jw&m;ESifh  
awGUMuHKol\vnf;aumif; yifyef;jcif;?  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;? yifyef;aomtjcif;t&m?  
jyif;pGmyifyef;aom tjcif;t&m? yifyef;aomol\tjzpf?  
jyif;pGm yifyef;aomol\ tjzpfwnf;/ poabmudk  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;Oyg,mo[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif rcspfrESpfNrdKUol  
rcspfrESpfNrdKUaom t&m0w→KwdkYESifh  
aygif;oif;a&maESm&jcif; qif;&J'ku©[lonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tvdkr&Sdtyf rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyfaom  
tqif;ç toHç teHYç t&omç tawGUtxdç  
oabmw&m;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tusKd;rJhttpD;yGg;rJhjcif;? rcsrf;omjcif;?  
ab;rNidrf;jcif;udk vdkvm;aomolwdkYaomfvnf;aumif;  
xdkoltm; &SdMuukefV

xdk (tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkç owâ0g) wdkYESifh awGU &jcif;?  
qHk&jcif;? aygif;;azmf&jcif;? a&maESmí ae&jcif;wnf;/



poabmudk rcsprfESpfvdkzG,fwdkYESifh  
awGUqHkaygif; oif;&jcif;qif;&'ku©[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif  
cspfcifESpfvdkzG,fwdkYESifh auGuGif;uGJuGm&jcif;  
qif;&J[lonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü vdkvm;ESpfoufjrwfEdk;tyfukefaom tqif;ç  
toHç teHYç t&omç tawGU txdç  
oabmw&m;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;? tusKd;tpD;tyGg;?  
csrf;omjcif;? ab;uif;jcif;udk vdk vm;aom trd? tz? nD  
tpfudk?ESr tpfr? rdwfaqG taygif;tazmf?  
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkY aomfvnf;aumif; xdkoltm;  
&SdukefV xdk (owå0gçtm½Hk) wdkYESifh  
rawGU&jcif;? rqHk&jcif;? raygif; azmf&jcif;?  
ra&maESm&jcif;wnf;/ poabmudk  
cspfcifESpfvdkzG,fwdkYESifh auGuGif;uGJuGm&jcif;  
qif;&J[k qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif vdkvm;awmifhwaom  
t&mudk r&jcif; qif;&'ku©[lonf tb,fenf;/

y#doaE``aejcif;oabm&Sdukefaom  
owå0gwdkYtm; ]]igwdkYonf y#doaE``aejcif;oabm  
rjzpf ukefrl aumif;avpG/ y#doaE``aejcif;onf  
igwdkYxHodkY ra&mufvmrl aumif;avpG}}[k  
podkYaom awmifhwrlonf jzpfV xdkodkY  
awmifhwaomfvnf; p (Zmwdrvmjcif;) udk  
awmifhwjcif;jzifh r&tyf/ ponfudkvnf;  
vdkvm;awmifhwaom t&mudk r&jcif;qif;&'ku©[k  
qdktyfV

tdkjcif;oabm&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;/y/  
emjcif;oabm&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;/y/  
aojcif;oabm&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;/  
pdk;&drfjcif;? idk,dkjrnfwrf;jcif;? udk,fqif;&Jjcif;?  
pdwfESvHk;rom,mjcif;? jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;  
oabm&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm; ]]igwdkYonf

pdk;&drfjCIF;? idk,dkjrnfwrf;jCIF;? udk,fqif;&JjCIF;?  
pdwfESvHk;rom,mjCIF;? jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;oabmwdkY  
rjzpf ukefrl aumif;avpG/ pdk;&drf;jCIF;?  
idk,dkjrnfwrf;jCIF;? udk,fqif;&JjCIF;?  
pdwfESvHk;rom,mjCIF;? jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;  
w&m;wdkYonf igwdkYxHodkY ra&mufvmukefrl  
aumif;avpG}}[k podkYaom awmifhwjCIF;onf jzpfV/  
odkYaomfvnf; b (aomuponfrvmjCIF;) udk  
awmifhwjCIF;jzifh r&tyf/ ponfudkvnf;  
vdkvm;awmifhwaom t&mudk r&jCIF;qif;&J'ku©[k  
qdktyfV

xdk'ku©opömwdkYwGif tusOf;csKyftm;jzifh  
ig;yg;aom Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf  
qif;&J'ku©wdkYwnf;/

pOyg'gefwdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjzpfaoM ig;yg;aom  
cE"mwdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

Oyg'gefwdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjzpfaoM <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfOyg'geu©E"m?  
a0'emOyg'geu©E"m? onmOyg'geu©E"m? ocFg&  
Oyg'geu©E"m? 0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m/  
big;yg;wdkYudk tusOf;csKyftm;jzifh Oyg'gefwdkY\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjzpfaoM cE"mig;yg; qif;&J'ku©wdkY[k  
qdktyfukefV

ponfudk qif;&JtrSef ]'ku©t&d,opöM}[k qkdtYfV

34/ xdktrSefw&m; opöMav;yg;wdkYwGif qif;&JjCIF;\  
taMumif; trSefw&m; ]'ku©ork', t&d,opöM}onf  
tb,fenf;/

wpfzef b0opfudk jzpfapwwfaom?ESpfoufwwfaom?  
&m\*ESifhwuGjzpfaoM? xdkxdkb0  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HküESpfoufwyfrufwwfaom wPSmwnf;/

pwPSm[lonf tb,fenf;/

umrwPSm? b0wPSm? 0db0wPSmwnf;/

xdkwPSmjzpfay:vwfaomf tb,fü jzpfay:oenf;/  
wnfvwfaomf tb,fü wnfoenf;/

avmuü cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,f oabmonf &SdV/  
xdkwyfrufaomwPSmonf jzpfay: vwfaomf þcspfcifzG,f?  
om,mzG,ftm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkü jzpfay:V wnfvwfaomf þcspfcifzG,f?  
om,m zG,ftm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkü wnfV

avmuü cspfESpfoufzG,foabm? om,mzG,foabm[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

avmuü rsufpdonf cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,foabm jzpfV/  
xdkwPSmonf jzpfay:onf &Sdaomfhþrsufpdü jzpfV/  
wnfonf&Sdaomf þrsufpdü wnfV

avmuü em;onf/ avmuüESmacgif;onf/ avmuü  
vQmonf/ avmuü udk,fonf/ avmuü pdwfonf cspfcifzG,f?  
om,mzG,foabmjzpfV/ xdkwPSmonf jzpfonf&Sdaomf  
þpdwfü jzpfV/ wnfonf&Sdaomf þpdwfü wnfV

avmuü tqif; ] $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf cspfcifzG,f?  
om,mzG,foabmwdkYwnf;/ xdkwPSmonf  
jzpfay:vwfaomf þ $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü jzpfay:V ouf0ifvwfaomf  
þ $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü ouf0ifV

avmuü toH]o'´g $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf cspfcifzG,f?  
om,mzG,foabmwdkYwnf;/y/ avmuü "r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk  
wdkYonf/ avmuü rsufpdtod ]pu©K0dnmOf}onf/y/  
avmuü pdwftod ]raem0dnmOf}onf/y/ avmuü  
rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}onf/y/ avmuü  
pdwftawGU]raemoræó}onf/

avmuü rsufpdtawGU ]pu©Koræó}aMumifhjzpfao  
m cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf/y/ avmuü pdwf  
tawGU ]raemoræó}aMumifhjzpfao  
m cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf/y/ avmuü  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ HktrSwf ] $\frac{1}{2}$ lyonm} onf/y/ avmuü  
"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ HktrSwf ]"r®onm}onf/ avmuü  $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkü  
aphaqmfrl ] $\frac{1}{2}$ ly oalöwem} onf/y/ avmuü "r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkü

aphaqmfrl]"r®oaíöwem]onf/ avmuü ½lyg½Hkü  
wyfrufjCIF; ]½lywPSm}onf/y/ avmuü "r®m½Hkü  
wyfrufjCIF; ]"r®wPSm}onf/ avmuü ½lyg½Hkü  
MuHpnfjCIF; ]½ly0dwuf} onf/y/ avmuü "r®m½Hkü  
MuHpnfjCIF; ]"r®0dwuf}onf/ avmuü ½lyg½Hkü  
oHk;oyfjCIF; ]½ly0dpm&}onf/y/ avmuü "r®m½Hkü  
oHk;oyfjCIF; ]"r®0dpm&}onf cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,f  
oabmwnf;/ xdkwPSmonf jzpfay:vwfaomf  
p"r®0dpm&ü jzpfay:V ouf0ifvwfaomf p"r®0dpm&ü  
ouf0ifV

ponfudk qif;&Jjzpfamumif;  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©ork',t&d,opöm}[k qdktyfV

35/ xdktrSefw&m; opömax;yg;wdkYwGif  
qif;&JcsKyf&m trSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m"t&d,  
opöm}onf tb,fenf;/

xdkwPSm\omvQif t<uif;rj uif;csKyf&m? wPSmudk  
pGefY&m? wPSmudk a0;pGmpGefY&m? wPSmrS  
xGufajrmuf&m? wPSmjzifh ruyfNid&m edAÁmefwnf;/

xdkwPSmudk y,ftyfaomf tb,fü y,ftyfoenf;/  
csKyfNidrf;aomf tb,fü csKyfNidrf; oenf;/

avmuü cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,foabmonf &SdV  
xdkwPSmudk y,ftyfaomf þcspfcifzG,f?  
om,mzG,foabmü y,ftyfV csKyfNidrf;aomf þcspfcifzG,f?  
om,mzG,f oabmü csKyfNidrf;V

avmuü cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,foabm[lonf tb,fenf;/

avmuü rsufpdonf cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,foabmwnf;/  
xdkwPSmudk y,ftyfaomf þrsufpdü y,ftyfV  
csKyfNidrf;aomf þrsufpdü csKyfNidrf;V/y/ avmuü  
"r®m½Hkudk oHk;oyfjCIF; ]"r®0dpm&}onf  
cspfcifzG,f? om,mzG,foabmwnf;/ xdkwPSmudk  
y,ftyfaomf p"r®0dpm&ü y,ftyfV csKyfNidrf;aomf  
p"r®0dpm&ü csKyfNidrf;V

ponfudk qif;&JcsKyf&m  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m"t&d,opöm}[k qdktyfV

36/ xdktrSefw&m; opömap;yg;wdkYwGif  
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;vrf;pOf  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m"\*grdeDy#dy'g  
t&d,opöm}onf tb,fenf;/

jrwfaom t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pr\*fyifwnf;/ pr\*fonf  
tb,fenf;/

rSefuefaom ½ljrifjcif;? rSefuefaom MuHpnfjcif;?  
rSefuefaom ajymqdkjcif;? rSefuefaom jyK vkyfjcif;?  
rSefuefaom toufarG;jcif;? rSefuefaom tm;xkwfjcif;?  
rSefuefaom atmufarhjcif;? rSefuefaom  
wnfwhHjcif;wnf;/

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
½ljrifjcif; ]or®m'd|d}onf tb,fenf;/

qif;&Jjcif;ü odaomÓPf? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;ü  
odaomÓPf? qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefü odaom ÓPf?  
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhü  
odaomÓPfwnf;/ pÓPfudk rSefuefaom  
½ljrifjcif; ]or®m'd|d}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
MuHpnfjcif; ]or®mouFyÜ}onf tb,fenf;/

umrrS vGwfajrmufa&;udk MuHpnfjcif;?  
jypfrSm;rluif;vGwfa&;udk MuHpnfjcif;? n\$Of;qJrluif;  
vGwfa&;udk MuHpnfjcif;wnf;/ pMuHpnfjcif;udk  
rSefuefaom MuHpnfjcif; ]or®mouFyÜ}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
ajymqdkjcif; ]or®m0gpm}onf tb,fenf;/

r[kwfrSef ajymqdkrlrS a&SmifMuOfjcif;?  
acsmypfukef;wdkufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;?  
½kefY&if;Murf; wrf;aompum; ajymqdkrlrS

a&SmifMuOfjCIF;? Nydefzsif;aompum;udk ajymqdkrlrS  
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;wnf;/ pa&SmifMuOfjCIF;udk  
rSefuefaom ajymqdkjCIF; ]or®m0gpm}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
jyKvkyfjCIF; ]or®mur®EÅ}onf tb,fenf;/

olUtoufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;?  
olUOpömcDK;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;? umr\*kPfwDKYü  
rSm; ,Gif;pGm usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;wnf;/  
pa&SmifMuOfjCIF;udk rSefuefaom  
jyKvkyfjCIF; ]or®mur®EÅ}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
toufarG;jCIF; ]or®mtmZD0}onf tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü t&d,mjzpfaom wynfhonf rSm;aom  
toufarG;jCIF;udky,fí rSefaom toufarG;jCIF;jzifh  
toufarG;V ptoufarG;jCIF;udk rSefuefaom  
toufarG;jCIF; ]or®mtmZD0}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
tm;xkwfjCIF; ]or®m0g,mr}onf tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rjzpfaom;aom  
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfay:ap&ef tvdkudk  
jzpfapV tm;xkwfV vkHYvpdkufV pdwfudkcsD;ajr\$muFV  
aqmufwnfV

jzpfNyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef/y/

rjzpfaom;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:ap&ef/y/

jzpfNyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY wnfjrJap&ef  
raysmufysufap&ef wkd;wufjzpfyGm;ap&ef jyefY  
ajymap&ef yGg;rsm;ap&ef jynfhPHkap&ef tvdkudk  
jzpfapV tm;xkwfV vkHYvjyKV pdwfudk csD; ajr\$muFV  
aqmufwnfV ptm;xkwfjCIF;udk rSefuefaom  
tm;xkwfjCIF; ]or®m0g,mr}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
atmufarhjcif; ]or®mowd} onf tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jyif;pGmtm;xkwfaom  
vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfí orÜZOfÓPf&Sdonf jzpfí  
owd&Sdonfjzpfí avmuü tbdZÑma'greóudk y,fazsmufí  
½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;udk tBudrfBudrf  
½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí aeV cHpm;rla0'emwdkYü/y/  
pdwfü/y/ jyif;pGmtm;xkwfaom vkHYv &Sdonfjzpfí  
orÜZOf&Sdonfjzpfí owd&Sdonfjzpfí avmuü  
tbdZÑma'greóudk y,fazsmufí oabmw&m;wdkYü  
oabmw&m;wdkYukd tBudrfBudrf½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí  
aeV paejcif;udk rSefuef aom  
atmufarhjcif; ]or®mowd}[k qdktyfV

xdk&Spfyg;wdkYwGif rSefuefaom  
wnfwHhjcif; ]or®morm"d} onf tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr\*kPfwdkYrS  
uif;íomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;íhomvQif  
MuHpnfjcif; ]0dwuf}? oHk;oyfjcif; ]0dpm&} &Sdaom  
eD0&Puif;jcif;aMumifhjzpfonfhESpfodrfhjcif; ]yDwd}?  
csrf;omjcif; ]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV

0dwuf? 0dpm&Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü  
pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfonfh orm"dudk yGg;ap  
wwfaom 0dwufvnf;r&Sd? 0dpm&vnf;r&Sdaom  
orm"daMumifhjzpfonfh yDwdokc&Sdaom 'kwd,psmef  
odkY a&mufí aeV

ESpfodrfhjcif; ]yDwd}udkvnf; rwyfrufjcif;aMumifh  
owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl½l vsuf aeV  
csrf;omjcif; ]okc}udkvnf; udk,fjzifh cHpm;V tMuif  
(wwd,psmef) aMumifh xdkoludk ]]vspfvsl½lol?  
owd&Sdol? csrf;ompGmaevh&Sdol}}[k t&d,m  
(yk\*¾dKvf) wdkYonf ajymMum;ukefV

xdkwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV

csrf;om? qif;&Judk y,fjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?  
0rf;omjcf;?ESvHk;romjcf;wdkY\ a&S;OD;u yifvQif  
csKyfESifhjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;  
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom  
vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Irl ]Oayu©m}aMumifhjzpf onfh owd\  
pifMu,fjcf;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\  
porm"dudk rSefuefaom wnf wHhjcif; ]or®morm"d}[k  
qdktyfV

ponfudk qif;&JcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif; vrf;pOfusifh0wf  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m" \*grdeDy#dy'gt&d,opöm}[k  
qdktyfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh ]]ponfum;  
qif;&JtrSefw&m; ]'ku©t&d,opöm}wnf;}}? ]]ponfum;  
qif;&J&aMumif;  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©ork',t&d,opöm}wnf;}}? ]]ponf um;  
qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmef  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m"t&d,opöm}wnf;}}? ]]ponfu  
m; qif;&J csKyfNidrf;&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;vrf;pOf  
usifh0wftrSefw&m; ]'ku©eda&m"\*grdeDy#dy'gt&d,  
opöm}wnf;}}[k (a[mawmfrlaom w&m;taygif;onf)  
Mum;emtyfaom w&m;rnfV xkdw&m; taygif;ukd  
odwwfaomynmudk okwr,ÓPfrnf[k qdktyfV / (4-16)

**a&S;OD;pGmaom okwr,ÓPftus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **2-oDvr,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

37/ emMum;&í apmifhpnf;rlüzjpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif oDvr,ÓPfrnf oenf;/



oDvwdkYonf tydkif;tjcm;&Sdí  
pifMu,faom ]y&d,EÅyg&dok'""d} oDv? tydkif;tjcm;  
r&Sdrlí pifMu,faom ]ty&d,EÅyg&dok'""d} oDv?  
jynfhpHkí pifMu,faom ]y&dykPÖyg&dok'""d} oDv?  
trSm;roHk; oyfrlí pifMu,faom ]ty&mr|yg&dok'""d}  
oDv? wpfzef Nidrf;at;í pifMu,faom ]y#dyÜó'""d  
yg&dok'""d} oDv[k ig;yg;&SdukefV

xdkig;yg;wdkYwGif tydkif;tjcm;&Sdí  
pifMu,faom ]y&d,EÅyg&dok'""d} oDvonf tb,fenf;/

owfrSwfydkif;jcm;í apmifhxdef;tyfaom  
odu©myk'f&Sdukefaom vl? omraPwdekY\ oDvwnf;/  
þoDvonf tydkif;tjcm;&Sdí  
pifMu,faom ]y&d,EÅyg&dok'""d} oDvwnf;/

owfrSwfydkif;jcm;jcif; r&Sdrlí  
pifMu,faom ]ty&d,EÅyg&dok'""d} oDvonf tb,fenf;/

rowfrSwf rydkif;jcm;rlí apmifhxdef;tyfaom  
odu©myk'f&Sdukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ oDvwnf;/

þoDvonf owfrSwfydkif;jcm;jcif; r&Sdrlí  
pifMu,faom ]ty&d,EÅyg&dok'""d} oDvwnf;/

jynfhpHkí pifMu,faom oDvonf tb,fenf;/

ukodkvfw&m;ü tm;xkwfukefaom  
aou©wdkYydkif;jcm;aom usifh0wfü jznfhusifhí udk,f  
toufö rijhuGuf toufpGefYí (usifh) ukefaom  
uvsmPykxkZOfwdekY\ oDvwnf;/ þoDvonf jynfhpHkí  
pifMu,faom ]y&dykPÖyg&dok'""d} oDvwnf;/

trSm;roHk;oyfrlí pifMu,faom ]ty&mr|yg&dok'""d}  
oDvonf tb,fenf;/

(usifhqJ) aou©yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf ckepfa,mufwdkY\  
oDvwnf;/ þoDvonf trSm;roHk;oyfrlí pif  
Mu,faom ]ty&mr|yg&dok'""d} oDvwnf;/

wpfzef Nidrf;at;í  
pifMu,faom ]y#dyÜó'`dyg&dok'`d} oDvum; tb,fenf;/

jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhjzpfaom &[EÅm?  
yapöuAk'`g? a&S;bk&m;wdkYujhodkY vmjcif;aumif;  
awmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom  
bk&m;oQifwdkY\ oDvwnf;/

poDvonf wpfzef Nidrf;at;í  
pifMu,faom ]y#dyÜó'`dyg&dok'`d} oDvwnf;/

38/ oDvonf tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom ]y&d,EÅ} oDv?  
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom ]ty&d,EÅ} oDv[kESpfyg;&SdV/  
xdkESpfyg;wdkYwGif tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom ]y&d,EÅ}  
oDvonf tb,fenf;/

tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom ]y&d,EÅ} oDvonf vmbfjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ]vmby&d,EÅ}oDv?

tjCHt&Hjzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ],oy&d,EÅ} oDv?

aqGrsKd;jzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ]Ówdy&d,EÅ} oDv?

udk,ft\*Fgjzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ]t\*Fy&d,EÅ} oDv?

toufjzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ]ZD0dwy&d,EÅ} oDv[k  
ig;yg;&SdV

(xdkig;yg;wdkYwGif) vmbfjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ]vmby&d,EÅ}oDvonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
vmbf[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;V poDvonf vmbfjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ]vmby&d,EÅ}oDvrnfV

tjCHt&Hjzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ],oy&d,EÅ} oDvonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
tjCHt&H[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom

odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;V poDvonf tjcHt&Hjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ],oy&d,EÅ}oDvrnfV

aqGrsKd;jzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ]Ówdy&d,EÅ} oDvonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf aqGrsKd;  
[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;V poDvonf aqGrsKd;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ]Ówdy&d,EÅ}oDvrnfV

udk,ft\*Fgjzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ]t\*Fy&d,EÅ} oDvonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
udk,ft\*Fg[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;V poDvonf udk,ft\*Fgjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ]t\*Fy&d,EÅ}oDvrnfV

toufjzifh ydkif;jcm;aom ]ZD0dwy&d,EÅ} oDvonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
touf[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;V poDvonf toufjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;aom ]ZD0dwy&d,EÅ}oDvrnfV

podkYoabm&Sdaom oDvwdkYonf  
usKd;çaygufçajymufçusm;ukef/ (wPSmuReftjzpfrS)  
rawmfvSefukef/ ynm&SdwdkY rcsD;usL;tyfukef/  
rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyftyfukef/ orm"dtvdkYiSg  
rjzpfukef/ ESvHk;om,mjcif;\ taMumif;rjzpfukef/  
Orf;ajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;rjzpfukef/ ESpf oufjcif;\  
taMumif;rjzpfukef/ udk,fNidrf;jcif; ]um,yó''d}?  
pdwfNidrf;jcif; ]pdwåyó''d}\ taMumif; rjzpfukef/  
ukd,fcsrf;omjcif; ]um,duokc}  
pdwfcsrf;omjcif; ]apwoduokc}\ taMumif;rjzpfukef/  
orm"d\ taMumif;rjzpfukef/[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodaom  
OdyóemÓPfhr\*fÓPf\taMumif; rjzpf ukef/

pifppfNiD;aiGUJcif;iSg rjzpfukef/ wyfrufjCIF;uif;jcif;iSg  
rjzpfukef/ csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg? Nidrf;at;jcif;iSg?  
xl;jcm;pGmodjCIF;iSg? opömÓPfyGifhvif;jcif;iSg?  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufjCIF;iSg rjzpfukef/ poDv onf  
tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom ]y&d,EÅ} oDvrnfV

tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom ]ty&d,EÅ} oDvonf tb,fenf;/

vmbfjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDv

tjCHt&Hjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDv?

aqGrsKd;jzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDv?

udk,ft\*Fgjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDv?

toufjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDv[k ig;yg;&SdV

(xdkig;yg;wdkYwGif) vmbfjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom  
oDvonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
vmbf[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;&ef pdwfudkrQvnf; rjzpfap/  
xdkolonf tb,frSm vGefusL;awmhrnfenf;/ poDvonf  
vmbfjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvrnfV

tjCHt&Hjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
tjCHt&H[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;&ef pdwfudkrQvnf; rjzpfap/  
xdkolonf tb,frSm vGefusL;awmhrnfenf;/ poDvonf  
tjCHt&Hjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvrnfV

aqGrsKd;jzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf aqGrsKd;  
[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;&ef pdwfudkrQvnf; rjzpfap/  
xdkolonf tb,frSm vGefusL;awmhrnfenf;/ poDvonf  
aqGrsKd;jzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvrnfV

udk,ft\*Fgjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvonf tb,fenf;/  
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
udk,ft\*Fg[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;&ef pdwfudkrQvnf; rjzpfap/  
xdkolonf tb,frSm vGefusL;awmhrnfenf;/ poDvonf  
udk,ft\*Fgjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvrnfV

toufjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvonf tb,fenf;/  
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
touf[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aqmufwnfxm;aom  
odu©myk'fudk vGefusL;&ef pdwfudkrQvnf; rjzpfap/  
xdkolonf tb,frSm vGefusL;awmhrnfenf;/ poDvonf  
toufjzifh rydkif;jcm;aom oDvrnfV

podkYoabm&Sdaom oDvwdkYonf  
rusKd;çraygufçrajymufçrusm;ukef/ (wPSmuReftjzpfrS)  
awmfvSefukefV ynm&SdwdkY csD;usL;tyfukefV  
rSm;aomtm;jzifh roHk;oyftyfukef/ orm"dtvdkYiSg  
jzpfukefV ESvHk;om,mjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefV  
Orf;ajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefV

ESpfoufjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefV  
udk,fNidrf;jcif; ]um,yó""d}?  
pdwfNidrf;jcif; ]pdwåyó""d}\ taMumif;jzpfukefV  
ukd,fcsrf;omjcif; ]um,duokc}  
pdwfcsrf;omjcif; ]apwoduokc}\ taMumif; jzpfukefV  
orm"d\ taMumif;jzpfukefV[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodaom  
0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf\ taMumif;jzpfukefV pifppf  
NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg? wyfrufjcif;uif;jcif;iSg?  
csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg? Nidrf;at;jcif;iSg?  
xl;jcm;pGmodjcif;iSg? opömÓPfyGifhvif;jcif;iSg?  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufjcif;iSg jzpfukefV

poDvonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom ]ty&d,EÅ}oDvrnfV  
39/ oDv[lonf tb,fenf;/ oDvwdkYonf  
tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;/ oDvonf tb,f vQif

jzpfamumif;&sdoenf;/ oDvonf rnfrQaomw&m;\  
pkaygif;&mjzpfoenf;/

oDv[lonf tb,fenf;[laomtar;ü apwemonf oDvrnf\  
apwoufonf oDv rnf\ apmifhpnf;jcif;onf oDvrnf\  
rvGefusL;jcif;onf oDvrnf\

oDvwdkYonf tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;[laomtar;ü  
ukodkvfoDv? tukodkvfoDv? tAsmuwoDv[k  
oHk;yg;&Sdukef\

oDvonf tb,fvQif jzpfamumif;&sdoenf;[laomtar;ü  
ukodkvfoDvonf ukodkvfpdwf vQif jzpfamumif;&sD\  
tukodkvfoDvonf tukodkvfpdwfvQif jzpfamumif;&sD\  
tAsmuwoDv onf tAsmuwpdwfvQif jzpfamumif;&sD\

oDvonf rnfrQaomw&m;\ pkaygif;&mjzpfoenf;  
[laomtar;ü oDvonf apmifhpnf;jcif;\ pkaygif;&mjzpf\  
oDvonf rvGefusL;jcif;\ pkaygif;&mjzpf\ oDvonf  
xdkodkYjzpfam apmifhpnf;rlapwem\  
pkaygif;&mjzpf\

40/ olUtoufowfrludk apmifhpnf;wwfaom  
teufamumifh oDvrnf\ rvGefusL;wwf aom teufamumifh  
oDvrnf\ ray;aom olUOpömcdk;rludk  
apmifhpnf;wwfaom teufamumifh oDvrnf\  
rvGefusL;wwfaom teufamumifh oDvrnf\  
olUom;r,m;wdkYü arSmufrSm;usifhrl udk  
apmifhpnf;wwfaom teufamumifh oDvrnf\  
rvGefusL;wwfaom teufamumifh oDvrnf\  
r[kwfrSefajymqdkrludk apmifhpnf;wwfaom  
teufamumifh oDvrnf\ rvGefusL;wwfaom teufamumifh  
oDvrnf\ ukef;wdkufpum; ajymqdkrludk  
apmifhpnf;wwfaom teufamumifh oDv rnf\  
rvGefusL;wwfaom teufamumifh oDvrnf\  
Murf;wrf;aom pum;ajymqdkrludk apmifh pnf;wwfaom  
teufamumifh oDvrnf\ rvGefusL;wwfaom teufamumifh  
oDvrnf\ Nydef zsis;aom pum;ajymqdkrludk



csrf;om\[laom trSwfonmukd ukd,fukd,fpkd;hr[kwfk  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;jzifh udk,fydkifudk,fpd;k[laom  
trSwfonmudk? NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;jzifhESpfoufrludk? wyfjCIF;uif;zG,f[k  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;jzifh wyfESpfoufrludk? csKyfNidrf;rlü  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;jzifh jzpfyGg;aMumif;udk? wpfzef  
pGefYvTwfrlÜ tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;jzifh pGJ,ljCIF;udk?  
ukefqHk; zG,f[k tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh tpdkiFtc][laom  
trSwfonmudk? ysufjCIF;udk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh tm;  
xkwfjCIF;udk? azmufjyefwwfaomoabmudk  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh cdkifjrJ\[laom trSwfonmudk?  
taMumif;edrDwfuiF;\[k tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh  
taMumif;edrDwfudk? awmifhwrluiF;\[k  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh awmifhwjCIF;udk? qdwfokOf;\[k  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk?  
vGefuJaomynmw&m;ü  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifjCIF;jzifh tESpfom&&Sd\[k  
pGJ,lum rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk?  
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifaoMÓPfjzifh  
awGa0aomtm;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk?  
tjypf[k tzezfef  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifjCIF;jzifh wG,fwmzG,f[k  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk? pl;prf;qifjCifí  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifjCIF;jzifh rpl;prf; rqifjCIFjCIF;udk?  
a\*gMwblÓPf? ,xmblwÓPf[laom qufpyfaESmifzGJUrl  
r&SdjCIF;udk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifjCIF; jzifh  
qufpyfaESmifzJGUum rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk?  
aomwmywådr\*fjzifh rdpämt,IESifhwuGwnfaom  
udavomwdkYudk? ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh  $\frac{1}{2}$ kefY&if;aom  
udavomwdkYudk? tem\*grdr\*fjzifh tao;tzGJESifh  
wuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYudk? t&[wår\*fjzifh  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk apmifhpnf;wwfaom  
teufaMumifh oDvrnfV rvGefusL;wwfaom teufaMumifh  
oDvrnfV

oDvwdkYonf ig;yg;&SdukefV olUtoufowfrludk  
y,fpGefYjCIF;onf oDvrnfV MuOfa&SmifjCIF;onf oDvrnfV



apwemonf oDvrnf\ apmifhpnf;jcif;onf oDvrnf\  
rvGefusL;jcif;onf oDvrnf\

podkY oabm&Sdukefaom oDvwdkYonf  
pdwfESvHk;omMunf&Tifjyjcif;iSg jzpfukef\  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;iSg jzpfukef\ ESpfodrfhjcf;iSg jzpfukef\  
udk,fpdwfNidrf;jcif;iSg jzpfukef\ pdwfcsrf;omjcf;iSg  
jzpfukef\ yGg;xHkjcf;iSg jzpfukef\ yGg;rsm;jcf;iSg  
jzpfukef\ Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmjcf;iSg jzpf ukef\  
qif,ifjcf;iSg jzpfukef\ tjcHt&HtvdkYiSg jzpfukef\  
0dkif;0ef;&ef tvdkYiSg jzpfukef\

jynfhpHkapjcf;iSg jzpfukef\  
pifppfNiD;aiGUjcf;iSg? &m\*uf;jcf;iSg?  
csKyfNidrf;jcf;iSg? Nidrf;at;jcf;iSg?  
xl;jcm;pGmodjcf;iSg? opömÓPfyGifhvif;jcf;iSg?  
udavomrD;Nidrf;jcf;iSg jzpfukef\

podkY oabm&Sdukefaom oDvwdkYudk  
apmifhpnf;rl xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcf;onf vGefuJ aom  
t"doDvrnf\ apmifhpnf;rl xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcf;ü  
wnfaompdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcf;odkY ra&muf/  
rysHUvGifhrl xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcf;onf vGefuJaom  
t"dpdwårnf\ apmifhpnf;rl xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcf;udk  
rSefpGm ½ljrif\ rysHUvGifhrl xuf0ef;usif  
pifMu,fjcf;udk rSefpGm ½ljrif\ tjrifÓPf xuf0ef;usif  
pifMu,fjcf;onf vGefuJaomynm t"dynm (r\*fynm) rnf\

xdkoH0&oDvü apmifhpnf;jcif;oabmonf  
t"doDvodu©mrnf\ xdkoH0&oDvü  
rysHUvGifhjcf;oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©mrnf\  
xdkoH0&oDvü jrifjcf;oabmonf t"dynmodu©mrnf\

podu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk qifjcfí usifh\ odí usifh\  
½ljrifí usifh\ qifjcfí usifh\ pdwfudk aqmufwnfí usifh\  
o'`gjzifh qHk;jzwfí usifh\ 0D&d,udk csD;ajr§mufí  
usifh\ owdudk xifapí usifh\ pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;í  
usifh\ ynmjzifh cGJjcm;odí usifh\ xl;xl;jcm;jcm;

odtyfonfudk xl;xl;jcm;jcm;odí usifhV  
ydkif;jcm;íodtyfonfudk ydkif;jcm;íodum usifhV  
y,ftyfonfudk y,fí usifhV rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKí usifhV yGg;rsm;tyfonfudk yGg;rsm;í  
usifhV

oDvwdkYonf ig;yg;&SdukefV olUOpömudk  
cdk;,lrludk/ umrwdkYü arSmufrSm;íusifhrludk/  
r[kwfrfSefpum; ajymqdkrludk/  
acsmypfukef;wdkufpum; ajymqdkrludk/  
Murf;wrf;aompum; ajymqdk rludk/ Nydefzsif;aom  
pum;udk/ olwpfyg;Opömü a&S;½lMuHjcif;udk/  
olwpfyg;ysufpD;apvdkjcif;udk/ rSm;aomt,ludk/

psmefjzifh umrpäE´udk/ olwpfyg;udk  
rysufpD;apvdkjcif; arwåmjzifh  
olwpfyg;ysufpD;apvdkjcif;udk/  
ta&miftvif;trSwfonmjzifh xdkif;rldif;jcif; ]xderd'"}udk/  
rysHUvGifhjcif;jzifh ysHUvGifhjcif;udk/ w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfomjcif;jzifh ,HkrSm;jcif;udk/ ÓPfjzifh  
t0dZÆmudk/ 0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifh raysmf arGUjcif;udk/

yXrpsmefjzifh tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYudk/  
'kwd,psmefjzifh Odwuf? Odpm&wdkYudk/  
wwd,psmefjzifhESpfoufjcif;yDwdudk/  
pwkw¬psmefjzifh csrf;om? qif;&J ]okc? 'ku©}udk/

tmumomelöm,weormywfjzifh ½lyonm? y#dConm?  
emewåonmwdkYudk/ 0dnmPlöm ,weormywfjzifh  
tmumomelöm,weonmudk/ tmudlönm,weormywfjzifh  
0dnmPlöm,we onmudk/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfjzifh  
tmudlönm,weonmudk?

rjrJ[k tzefzef½ljcif; ]tedpömEkyóem}jzifh jrJ\[laom  
edpöonmudk/ qif;&J[k tzefzef  
½ljcif; ]'ku©mEkyóem}jzifh  
csrf;om[laomtrSwf ]okconm}udk/

udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;r[kwff[k tzezfef  
½ljcif; ]tewåmEkyóem}jzifh udk,fydkifudk,fpdk;  
[laomtrSwf ]twåonm}udk/ NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef  
½ljcif; ]edAÁd'gEkyóem} jzifhESpfoufjCIF;udk/  
&m\*uif;jCIF;udk tzezfef½ljCIF; ]0d&m\*gEkyóem}jzifh  
&m\*udk/ csKyfNidrf;jCIF;udk  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]eda&m"mEkyóem} jzifh  
jzpfcif; ]ork',}udk/ tzezfefpGefY vTwfjCIF;udk  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem}jzifh pGJ,lCIF;udk/  
ukefqHk;jCIF;[k tzezfef½ljCIF; ]c,mEkyóem}jzifh  
tpdkiftcJ[laomtrSwf ]Ceonm}udk/ ysufjyKef;jCIF;[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]0,mEkyóem}jzifh  
tm;xkwfjCIF; ]tm,l[e}udk/ azmufjyefysufpD;jCIF;[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]0dy&dPmrmEkyóem}jzifh  
wnfjrJcdkifcHh\[laom trSwf ]"k0onm}udk/  
edpöedrdwfr&Sd[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]tedrdwåmEkyóem}jzifh  
edpöedrdwfwfudk/ rawmifhwtyf[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem}jzifh awmifh  
wCIF; ]yPd"d} udk/ qdwfokOf;jCIF;udk  
tzezfef½ljCIF; ]oknwmEkyóem}jzifh  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk/ vGefuJaomynmw&m;  
0dyóemjzifh wyfrufzG,f[k  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk/[kwf  
wdkif;rSefpGmodaom ÓPftjrif ],xmblwÓP'óe}jzifh  
awGa0aomtm;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk/  
tjypftem[k tzezfef½ljCIF; ]tm'De0gEkyóem}jzifh  
wG,fwmzG,f[k rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk/  
pl;prf;qifjCifí tzezfef½ljCIF; ]y#docFgEkyóem}jzifh  
rpl;prf; rqifjCifjCIF;udk/ a\*gMwbl ÓPf? ,xmblwÓPf[laom  
qufpyfaESmifzGJUrl r&SdjCIF;udk tzezfef½ljCIF;jzifh  
qufpyfaESmifzGJUum rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk/  
aomwmywådr\*fjzifh rdpämt,IESifhwuGwnfaom  
udavomwdkYudk/ ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh ½kefY&if; ukefaom

udavomwdkYudk/ tem\*grdr\*fjzifh  
tao;tzGJESifhwuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYudk/ t&[wå  
r\*fjzifh udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fpGefYjCIF;onf  
oDvrnfV a&SmifMuOfjCIF;onf oDvrnfV apwemonf  
oDvrnfV apmifhpnf;jCIF;onf oDvrnfV rvGefusL;jCIF;onf  
oDvrnfV

podkY oabm&Sdukefaom oDvwDkYonf  
pdwfESvHk;omMunf&TifjYjCIF;iSg jzpfukefV  
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;iSg jzpfukefV ESpfodrfhJCIF;iSg jzpfukefV  
udk,fpdwfNidrf;jCIF;iSg jzpfukefV pdwfcsrf;omjCIF;iSg  
jzpfukefV yGg;xHkJCIF;iSg jzpfukefV yGg;rsm;jCIF;iSg  
jzpfukefV Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmjCIF;iSghjzpfukefV  
qif,ifjCIF;iSg jzpfukefV tjCHt&HtvdkYiSg jzpfukefV  
0dkif;0ef;&ef tvdkYiSg jzpfukefV jynfhpHkJCIF;iSg  
jzpfukefV pifppf NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg? &m\*uif;jCIF;iSg?  
csKyfNidrf;jCIF;iSg? Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg?  
xl;jcm;pGmodjCIF;iSg? opömÓPfyGifhvif;jCIF;iSg?  
udavomrD;Nidrf;jCIF;iSg jzpfukefV

42/ podkY oabm&Sdukefaom oDvwDkYudk  
apmifhpnf;rl xuf0ef;usifpifMu,fjCIF;onf vGefuJaom  
t"doDvrnfV apmifhpnf;rl xuf0ef;usifpifMu,fjCIF;ü  
wnfaompdwfonf ysHUvGifhJCIF;odkY ra&muf/  
rysHUvGifhrl xuf0ef;usifpifMu,fjCIF;onf vGefuJaom  
t"dpdwårnfV apmifh pnf;rl xuf0ef;usifpifMu,fjCIF;udk  
rSefuefpGm ½ljrifV rysHUvGifhrl xuf0ef;usif  
pifMu,fjCIF;udk rSefuefpGm ½ljrifV tjrifÓPf xuf0ef;usif  
pifMu,fjCIF;onf vGefuJaomynm t"dynm (r\*fynm) rnfV

xdkoH0&oDvü apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmonf  
t"doDvodu©mrnfV xdkoH0&oDvü  
rysHUvGifhJCIF;oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©mrnfV  
xdkoH0&oDvü jrifjCIF;oabmonf t"dynmodu©mrnfV

podu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk qifjCifí usifhV odí usifhV  
½ljrifí usifhV qifjCifí usifhV pdwfudk aqmufwnfí usifhV

o'gjzifh qHk;jzwfí usifh\ 0D&d,udk csD;ajr\$muí  
usifh\ owdudk xifapí usifh\ pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;í  
usifh\ ynmjzifh cGJjcm;odí usifh\ xl;xl;jcm;jcm;  
odtyfonfudk xl;xl;jcm;jcm;odí usifh\  
ydkif;jcm;íodtyfonfudk ydkif;jcm;íodum usifh\  
y,ftyfonfudk y,fí usifh\ rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKí usifh\ yGg;rsm;tyfonfudk yGg;rsm;í  
usifh\

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh emMum;&í apmifhpnf;rlü  
jzpfaomynmudk oDv r,ÓPfrnf\k qdktyf\

**ESpfckajrmuf oDvr,ÓPftus,fjyjcif; NyD;\**

-----

### **3-orm"dbm0emr,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

43/ apmifhpnf;jcif;aMumifh wnfMunfrlü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tb,fodkYvQif orm"d bm0emr,ÓPfrnfoenf;/

pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[laom wpfyg;aomorm"d/

avmuDorm"d?

avmukwå&morm"dtm;jzifhESpfyg;aomorm"d/

o0dwuúo0dpm&orm"d? t0dwuú0dpm&rwåorm"d?  
t0dwuú0dpm&orm"d tm;jzifh oHk;yg; aomorm"d/

qkwf,kwfaomtzdkY&Sdaom orm"d?  
wnfwHUjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom orm"d?  
xl;aomtzdkY&Sdaom orm"d?  
NiD;aiGUjCIF;tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dtm;jzifh  
av;yg;aomorm"d/

yDwdysHUESHYonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom orm"d?  
okcysHUESHYonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom orm"d?  
Oayu©mpdwfysHUESHYonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom orm"d?

tmavmuysHUESHYonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom orm"d?  
ypöa0u©Pm\ taMumif;edrdfjzpfao m orm"dtm;jzifh  
ig;yg;aomorm"d/

Ak'"gEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfonf\  
tjzpf[kqdktyfaom rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"d? "r®mEkówd\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[kqdktyfaom  
rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"d? oHCmEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[kqdktyfaom  
rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"d? oDvmEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[kqdktyfaom  
rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"d? pm\*gEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[kqdktyfaom  
rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"d? a'0wmEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[kqdktyfaom  
rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"dtm;jzifh ajcmufyg;aomorm"d/

orm"dü vdr®monf\tjzpf? orm"d0ifpm;rlü  
vdr®monf\tjzpf? orm"dudk wnfaprlü vdr®monf\tjzpf?  
orm"drS xrlü vdr®monf\tjzpf? orm"dcHhusef;rlü  
vdr®monf\tjzpf? orm"d\ usufpm;&mtm½HkwdkYü  
vdr®monf\tjzpf? orm"dodkY a&S;½laqmifjcf;ü  
vdr®monf\ tjzpfm;jzifh ckepfyg;aomorm"d/

yx0DuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfonf\  
tjzpf[k qdktyfaom rysHUvGifhjcf; orm"d?  
tmayguodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/y/ awaZmuodkPf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0ga,muodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
eDvuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ yDwuodkPf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ avm[dw uodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
Mo'gwuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[k  
qdktyfaom rysHUvGifhjcf; orm"dtm;jzifh  
&Spfyg;aomorm"d/

,kwfaom ½lyg0p&orm"d? tvwfjzpfao m  
½lyg0p&orm"d? jrwfaom ½lyg0p&orm"d? ,kwfaom  
t½lyg0p&orm"d? tvwfjzpfao m t½lyg0p&orm"d?

jrwfaom t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyg0p&orm"d? oknworm"d?  
tedrdwåorm"d? tyÜPd[dworm"dtm;jzifh  
udk;yg;aomorm"d/

O'Krmwuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfonf\  
tjzpf[kqdktyfaom rysHUvGifhjcf; orm"d? 0deDvuonm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0dykAÁuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
0dpäd'´uonm\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh/ 0du©m,dwuonm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0du©dwåuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
[w0du©dwåu onm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ avm[dwuonm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ykVK0uonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ t|duonm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfonf\ tjzpf[kqdktyfaom  
rysHUvGifhjcf;orm"dtm;jzifh q,fyg;aom orm"d/

ponfwdkYum; ig;q,fhig;yg;aom orm"dwdkYwnf;/

44/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh orm"d\  
wnfMunfrloabmwdkYonfESpfq,fhig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

odrf;qnf;tyfaom teufoabmaMumifh orm"drnf\  
tjch&H[laom teufoabmaMumifh orm"drnf\  
jynfhpHkjcif;[laom teufoabmaMumifh orm"drnf\  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
rysHUvGifhjcf;teufoabmaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
z<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kdz&Jr&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
raemufusKaom teufoabmaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
rwkef vlyfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
udavomwdkYrSvGwfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh orm"drnf\  
wpfckwnf;aom tm&Hkü  
xifonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfonf\ tjzpfamumifh  
orm"drnf\  
orm"drnf

tyÜemudk &SmrSD;wwfaomaMumifh orm"drnf\  
eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk r&SmrSD;wwfaomaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
tyÜemudk &SmrSD;wwfonf\ tjzpfamumifh  
orm"drnf\  
eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk r&Sm rSD;wwfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh orm"drnf\  
tyÜemudk ,lwwfaomaMumifh  
orm"drnf\  
eD0&P w&m;wdkYudk r,lwwfaomaMumifh

orm"drnf\ tyÜemudk ,lwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh orm"d  
rnf\ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk r,lwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh  
orm"drnf\ tyÜemudk usifhwwf aomaMumifh  
orm"drnf\ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk  
rusifhwwfaomaMumifh orm"drnf\ tyÜemudk  
usifhwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh orm"drnf\  
eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk rusifhwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh  
orm"drnf\ tyÜemudk xGef;awmufywwfaomaMumifh  
orm"drnf\ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk  
avmifapwwfaomaMumifh orm"drnf\ tyÜemudk  
xGef;awmufywwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh orm"d rnf\  
eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk avmifapwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh  
orm"drnf\ orm"donf eD0&P[laom 0dorw&m;wdkYrS  
uif;aomaMumifh orvnf;rnf\ tm½Hkü  
wkefvlyfcif;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk jyKojzifh  
wnfapaomaMumifh [dwvnf;rnf\ csrf;omaomaMumifh  
okcvnf; rnf\ xdkYaMumifh orm"drnf\

ponfwdkYum; orm"d\  
wnfMunfrloabmESpfq,fhig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh apmifhpnf;jcif;aMumifh  
wnfMunfrlü (jzpfaom) ynmudk orm"dbm0emr,ÓPf[k  
qdktyf\

**oHk;ckajrmuf orm"dbm0emr,ÓPftus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

**4-"r®|dwdÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

45/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;rlü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tb,fodkYvQif "r®|dwd ÓPfrnfoenf;/



t0dZÆmonf ocFg&wdkY\  
jzpfay:vsufwnfjcf; ]OyÜg'|dwd}?  
jzpfyGg;vsufwnfjcf; ]y0wå|dwd}?  
taMumif;jzpfvsufwnfjcf; ]edrdwå|dwd}?  
tm;xkwfvsufwnfjcf; ]tm,l[e|dwd}? qufpyfvsuf  
wnfjcf; ]oanm\*|dwd}?  
aMumifhMuvsufwnfjcf; ]yvdaAm"|dwd}?  
rlvtaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ork',|dwd}?  
ZeutaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]a[wk|dwd}? OyxrÇu  
taMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ypö,|dwd}? pudk;yg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmonf taMumif;jzpfV/  
ocFg&wdkYonf taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV/  
ESpfyg;aom pt0dZÆm? ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf ukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; t0dZÆmonf ocFg&  
wdkY\ jzpfay:vsufwnfjcf; ]OyÜg'|dwd}?  
jzpfyGg;vsufwnfjcf; ]y0wå|dwd}? taMumif;jzpfvsuf  
wnfjcf; ]edrdwå|dwd}? tm;xkwfvsufwnfjcf; ]tm,l[e|  
dwd}? qufpyfvsufwnfjcf; ]oanm\* |dwd}?  
aMumifhMuvsufwnfjcf; ]yvdaAm"|dwd}?  
rlvtaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ork',|dwd}? Zeu  
taMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]]a[wk|dwd}?  
OyxrÇutaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ypö,|dwd}?  
pudk;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmonf  
taMumif;jzpfV ocFg&wdkYonf taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukefV ESpfyg;aom pt0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYonf  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnfV

ocFg&wdkYonf 0dnmOfV/y/ 0dnmOfonf emrf½kyfV/  
emrf½kyfonf oVm,weV oVm ,weonf zóV zóonf a0'emV/  
a0'emonf wPSmV wPSmonf Oyg'gefV Oyg'gefonf b0V/  
b0onf ZmwdV Zmwdonf Z&mr&P\

jzpfay:vsufwnfjcf; ]OyÜg'|dwd}?  
jzpfyGg;vsufwnfjcf; ]y0wå|dwd}?  
taMumif;jzpfvsufwnfjcf; ]edrdwå|dwd}?  
tm;xkwfvsufwnfjcf; ]tm,l[e|dwd}?  
qufpyfvsufwnfjcf; ]oanm\*|dwd}?  
aMumifhMuvsufwnfjcf; ]yvdaAm"|dwd}?  
rlvtaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ork',|dwd}?  
ZeutaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]]a[wk|dwd}? OyxrÇu  
taMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ypö,|dwd}? pudk;yg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh Zmwdonf taMumif;jzpf/  
Z&mr&Ponf taMumif;aMumifh jzpf/ ESpfyg;aom  
pZmwdESifh Z&mr&PwdkYonf taMumif; aMumifh  
jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk odrf;qnf;&mü  
(jzpfaoM) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnf/

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; Zmwdonf Z&m r&P\  
jzpfay:vsufwnfjcf; ]OyÜg'|dwd}?  
jzpfyGg;vsufwnfjcf; ]y0wå|dwd}? taMumif;jzpfvsuf  
wnfjcf; ]edrdwå|dwd}? tm;xkwfvsufwnfjcf; ]tm,l[e|  
dwd}? qufpyfvsufwnfjcf; ]oanm\* |dwd}?  
aMumifhMuvsufwnfjcf; ]yvdaAm"|dwd}?  
rlvtaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ork',|dwd}? Zeu  
taMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]]a[wk|dwd}?  
OyxrÇutaMumif;jzpfíwnfjcf; ]ypö,|dwd}?  
pudk;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh Zmwdonf  
taMumif;jzpf/ Z&mr&Ponf taMumif;aMumifh jzpf/  
ESpfyg; aom pZmwdESifh Z&mr&PwdkYonf  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf; qnf;&mü (jzpfaoM) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnf/

46/ t0dZÆmonf Zeu taMumif;jzpf/ ocFg&wdkYonf  
ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef/

ESpfyg;aom pt0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYonf Zeu  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; t0dZÆmonf Zeu  
taMumif;jzpfV ocFg&wdkYonf ZeutaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukefV ESpfyg;aom pt0dZÆmESifh ocFg& wdkYonf  
Zeu taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

ocFg&wdkYonf ZeutaMumif;wdkYwnf;/ 0dnmOfonf  
ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV/y/ 0dnmOfonf  
ZeutaMumif;wnf;/ emrf½kyfonf ZeutaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV emrf½kyfonf ZeutaMumif;wnf;/ oVm,weonf  
ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV oVm,weonf Zeu  
taMumif;wnf;/ zóonf ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV zóonf  
ZeutaMumif;wnf;/ a0'emonf Zeu taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV a0'emonf ZeutaMumif;wnf;/ wPSmonf  
ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV wPSmonf  
ZeutaMumif;wnf;/ Oyg'gefonf ZeutaMumif; aMumifh  
jzpfV Oyg'gefonf ZeutaMumif;wnf;/ b0onf  
ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV b0 onf ZeutaMumif;wnf;/  
Zmwdonf ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV Zmwdonf Zeu  
taMumif;wnf;/ Z&mr&Ponf Zeu taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV ESpfyg;aom pZmwdESifh Z&m r&PwdkYonf  
ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:ukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpf aom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf  
rnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; Zmwdonf Zeu  
taMumif;wnf;/ Z&mr&Ponf ZeutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV  
ESpfyg;aom pZmwdESifh Z&m r&PwdkYonf Zeu  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpf aom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnfV

t0dZÆmonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV  
ocFg&wdkYonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukefV ESpfyg;aom pt0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif;  
(tusKd;) udk odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|  
dwdÓPfrnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; t0dZÆmonf pGJíjzpf  
aom taMumif;jzpfV ocFg&wdkYonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV ESpfyg;aom  
pt0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

ocFg&wdkYonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfukefV  
0dnmOfonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV/y/  
0dnmOfonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV emrf½kyfonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV emrf½kyfonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV oVm,weonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV oVm,weonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;jzpfV zóonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV zóonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV a0'emonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV a0'emonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV wPSmonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV wPSmonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;jzpfV Oyg'gefonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV Oyg'gefonf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;jzpfV b0onf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV b0onf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV Zmwdonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV Zmwdonf  
pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;jzpfV Z&mr&Ponf pGJíjzpfaom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV ESpfyg;aom pZmwdESifh  
Z&mr&PwdkYonf pGJíjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk odrf;qnf;&mü  
(jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; Zmwdonf pGJíjzpf aom  
taMumif;wnf;/ Z&mr&Ponf pGJíjzpf aom  
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:V ESpfyg;aom pZmwdESifh  
Z&mr&PwdekYonf pGJíjzpf aom taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukef\k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk odrf;qnf;&mü  
(jzpf aom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

t0dZÆmonf OyxrÇu taMumif;wnf;/ ocFg&wdkYonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV ESpfyg;aom  
pt0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYonf  
OyxrÇuaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\k taMumif; (tusKd;)  
udk odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpf aom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; t0dZÆmonf Oy  
xrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ ocFg&wdkYonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV ESpfyg;aom p  
t0dZÆmESifhocFg&wdkYonf OyxrÇuaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukef\k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk odrf;qnf; &mü  
(jzpf aom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPfrnfV

ocFg&wdkYonf OyxrÇutaMumif;wdkYwnf;/  
0dnmOfonf OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV  
0dnmOfonf OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ emrf½kyfonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV emrf½kyf onf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ oVm,weonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV oVm,we onf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ zóonf OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV zóonf OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ a0'emonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV a0'emonf OyxrÇu  
taMumif;wnf;/ wPSmonf OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV wPSmonf OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ Oyg'gefonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV Oyg'gefonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ b0onf OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV b0onf OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ Zmwdonf

OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV Zmwdonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;wnf;/ Z&mr&Ponf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV ESpfyg;aom  
pZmwdESifh Z&mr&PwkdYonf OyxrÇutaMumif;  
aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif; (tusKd;) udk  
odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; Zmwdonf OyxrÇu  
taMumif;wnf;/ Z&mr&Ponf OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfV ESpfyg;aom pZmwdESifhhZ&mr&PwkdYonf  
OyxrÇutaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\[k taMumif;  
(tusKd;) udk odrf;qnf;&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf "r®|  
dwdÓPfrnfV

47/ a&S;ur®b0ü awGa0rlarm[onf t0dZÆmrnfV  
tm;xkwfrlwdkYonf ocFg&rnfukefV

vdksifwyfrufrlonf wPSmrnfV jrJjrHpGmpGJ,ljCIF;onf  
Oyg'gefrnfV aphaqmfaMumifh Murlapwemonf b0rnfV  
a&S;ur®b0ü jzpfaom pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf  
bypöKyÜefb0ü y#doaE`` taMumif;jzpfukefV  
bypöKyÜefb0ü y#doaE``onf 0dnmOfrnfV  
ouf0ifbdouJhodkY jzpfaomw&m;onf emrf½kyf rnfV  
r[mbkwfwdkY\ Munfonftjzpfonf tm,wernfV  
awGUxdjCIF;oabmonf zórnfV cHpm;jCIF;oabmonf  
a0'emrnfV bypöKyÜefb0ü jzpf aom  
pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf a&S;u jyKtyfaom  
uHtaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV bypöKyÜefb0ü  
tm,wewdkY\ &ifhNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh awGa0rl  
arm[onf t0dZÆmrnfV tm;xkwfrlonf ocFg&rnfV  
wyfrufrlonf wPSmrnfV jrJjrHpGm pGJ,ljCIF;onf  
Oyg'gefrnfV aphaqmfaMumifh Murlonf b0rnfV  
bypöKyÜefur®b0üjzpfaom pw&m; ig;yg;wdkYonf  
aemiftcg y#doaE`` taMumif;jzpfukefV

aemifftcgü y#doaE"onf 0dnmOfrrnfV  
ouf0ifbdouJhodkYjzpfaomw&m;onf emrf½kyfrnfV  
r[mbkwfwdkY\ Munfonftjzpfonf tm,wernfV  
awGUxdjcf;oabmonf zórnfV cHpm;jcif;oabmonf  
a0'emrrnfV aemifOyywådb0üjzpfaom  
pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf p ypöKyÜefb0ü jyKtyfaom  
uHtaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV

podkY tvTmav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
umvoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? oHk;yg;aomtpyf  
&Sdaom y#dpöorkyÜg'fudkvnf;aumif;  
tjcf;t&mESpfq,fwdkYjzifh odawmfrlV jrifawmfrlV  
xl;aom ÓPjzifh odawmfrlV xdk;xGif;í odawmfrlV  
xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabm aMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh taMumif; (w&m;) wdkYudk  
odrf;qnf;rlü (jzpfaom) ynmudk "r®|dwdÓPfrnf[k  
qdktyfV

**av;ckajrmuf "r®|dwdÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **5-or®oeÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

48/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk  
tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm;qHk;jzwfEdkifaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif or®oeÓPfrnfoenf;/

twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜef? twGif;? tjyif? Murf;wrf;?  
odrfarGU? t,kwf? tjrwf? ta0;? teD; jzpfaom  
½kyftm;vHk;udk tedpö[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf  
wpfckaom oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; ]or®oe} rnfV 'ku©[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaom  
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; ]or®oe} rnfV tewå[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaom  
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; ]or®oe} rnfV

twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜef? twGif;? tjyif? Murf;wrf;?  
odrfarGU? t,kwf? tjrwf? ta0;? teD;jzpfaom a0'em?  
onm? ocFg&? OdnmOftm;vHk;udk tedpö[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaom  
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; }lor®oe} rnfV 'ku©[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaom  
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; }lor®oe} rnfV tewå[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaom oHk; oyfqifjcifjcif;  
}lor®oe} rnfV

rsufpdudk/y/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  
Z&m? r&Pudk tedpö[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf  
wpfckaom oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; }lor®oe} rnfV 'ku©[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onfhwpfckaom oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;  
}lor®oe} rnfV tewå[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf  
wpfckaom oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; }lor®oe} rnfV

twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfudk  
ukefqHk;jcif;oabmaMumifh tedpörnfv ESdyfpuf  
wwfaom oabmaMumifh 'ku©rnfV  
tESpfr&SdaomoabmaMumifh tewårnf[k tusOf;csKH;í  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf or®oeÓPfrnfV

a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/y/ ocFg&wdkYudk/y/  
OdnmOfudk/y/ rsufpdudk/y/ twdwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefjzpfaom Z&mr&Pudk ukefqHk;wwfaom  
oabmaMumifh tedpörnfv ESdyfpufwwfaom  
oabmaMumifh 'ku©rnfV tESpfr&SdaomoabmaMumifh  
tewårnf[k tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm;rSwf om;&mü  
jzpfaomynmonf or®oeÓPfrnfV

]]twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfudk  
tedpörnfv[kvnf;aumif;? jyKjyiftyf[kvnf;aumif;?  
taMumif;udkpGJíjzpf[kvnf;aumif;? ukefqHk;jcif;oabmç  
ysufjcif;oabmç uif;jcif;oabmç  
csKyfNidrf;jcif;oabm&Sd[kvnf;aumif;}} tusOf;csKH;í



ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü jzpf aomynmonf or®oe ÓPf  
rnfV

]]a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/y/ ocFg&wdkYudk/y/  
0dnmOfudk/y/ rsufpdudk/y/ twdwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefjzpf aom Z&mr&Pudk tedpörnfl[kvnf;aumif;?  
jyKjyiftyfl[kvnf;aumif;? taMumif;udkpGJí jzpf\  
[kvnf;aumif;? ukefqHk;jcif;oabmç ysufjcif;oabmç  
uif;jcif;oabmç csKyfNidrf;jcif;oabm &Sd\  
[kvnf;aumif;}] tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü  
jzpf aomynmonf or®oeÓPfrnfV

]]ZmwdaMumifh Z&mr&Ponf jzpfV  
Zmwdr&Sdaomf Z&mr&Ponf r&Sd}}[k tusOf;csKH;í  
ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;&mü jzpf aomynmonf  
or®oeÓPfrnfV

]]twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; ZmwdaMumifh Z&m  
r&Ponf jzpfV Zmwdr&Sdaomf Z&mr&Ponf r&Sd}}[k  
tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü jzpf aomynmonf  
or®oeÓPfrnfV

b0aMumifh ZmwdjzpfV r&Sdaomf/y/  
Oyg'gefaMumifh b0jzpfV r&Sdaomf/y/ wPSmaMumifh  
Oyg'gefjzpfV r&Sdaomf/y/ a0'emaMumifh wPSmjzpfV  
r&Sdaomf/y/ zóaMumifh a0'emjzpfV r&Sdaomf/y/  
oVm,weaMumifh zójzpfV r&Sdaomf/y/  
emrf½kyfaMumifh oVm,wejzpfV r&Sd aomf/y/  
0dnmOfaMumifh emrf½kyfjzpfV r&Sdaomf/y/  
ocFg&aMumifh 0dnmOfjzpfV  
r&Sdaomf/y/ ]]t0dZÆmaMumifh ocFg&wdkY  
jzpfukefV t0dZÆmr&Sdaomf ocFg& r&Sdukef}}[k  
tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;&mü jzpf aomynmonf  
or®oeÓPfrnfV

twdwfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?  
tem\*wfumvywfvHk;vnf;aumif; ]]t0dZÆmaMumifh

ocFg& wdkY jzpfukefV t0dZÆmr&Sdaomf ocFg&  
r&Sdukef}}[k tusOf;csKH;í ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü  
jzpfaomynmonf or®oeÓPfrnfV

xdkor®oeÓPfonf odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh twdwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk tusOf;csKH;í  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmudk or®oeÓPfrnfV  
[k qdktyfV

**ig;ckajrmuf or®oeÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **6-O',AÁ,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

49/ ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;udk  
½lJrifEdkifaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfrnfœnf;/

jzpfay:vmaom½kyfonf ypöKyÜefrnfv  
xdkypöKyÜef½kyf\ jzpfay:jcif;vu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; }O',}  
rnfv\ azmufjyefjcif;vu©Pmonf 0,rnfV  
tzefzef&SKjcif;onf ÓPfrnfV

jzpfay:vmaom a0'emonf/ jzpfay:vmaom onmonf/  
jzpfay:vmaom ocFg&wdkYonf/ jzpfay:vmaom  
0dnmOfonf/ jzpfay:vmaom rsufpdonf/y/  
jzpfay:vmaom b0onf ypöKyÜefrnfv xdkypöKyÜefb0\  
jzpfay:jcif;vu©Pmonf O',rnfv\ azmufjyefjcif;vu©Pmonf  
0,rnfV\ tzefzef½ljcif;onf ÓPfrnfV

50/ cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk ½laomolonf  
tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/ ysufjcif;udk  
½laomolonf tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/  
jzpfjcif;? ysufjcif;udk ½laom olonf  
tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcf;udk  
½laomolonfESpfq,fhig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV  
ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonfESpfq,fhig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV jzpfjcf;? ysufjcf;udk ½laom  
olonf ig;q,faom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

½lyu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf  
tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/ ysufjcf;udk  
½laomolonf tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/  
jzpfjcf;? ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf tb,frQ  
aomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

a0'emu©E"mV/y/ onmu©E"mV/y/ ocFg&u©E"mV/y/  
OdnmPu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laom olonf  
tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/ ysufjcf;udk  
½laomolonf tb,frQaom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/  
jzpfjcf;? ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf  
tb,frQaomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

½lyu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf ig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV ysufjcf;udk ½laom olonf  
ig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV jzpfjcf;? ysufjcf;udk  
½laomolonf q,fyg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

a0'emu©E"mV/y/ onmu©E"mV/y/ ocFg&u©E"mV/y/  
OdnmPu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laom olonf ig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf  
ig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV jzpfjcf;? ysufjcf;udk  
½laomolonf q,fyg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

½lyu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf tb,fig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

t0dZÆmjzpfjcf;aMumifh ½kyfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpf aom teuftm;jzifh ½lyu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

wPSmjzpfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom    teuftm;jzifh    ½lyu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

uHjzpfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom    teuftm;jzifh    ½lyu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

tm[m&jzpfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom    teuftm;jzifh    ½lyu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

jzpfay:jcif; vu©Pmudk ½laomolonfvnf; ½lyu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV ½lyu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf  
big;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

ysufjcf;udk                      ½laomolonf                      tb,fig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

t0dZÆmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom    teuftm;jzifh    ½lyu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

wPSmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom    teuftm;jzifh    ½lyu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

uHcsKyfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom    teuftm;jzifh    ½lyu©E"m\  
ysufjcf; udk jrifV

tm[m&csKyfjcf;aMumifh                      ½kyfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laomteuftm;jzifh                      ½lyu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

azmufjyefaomvu©Pmudk                      ½laomolonfvnf;  
½lyu©E"m\ ysufjcf;udk jrifV ½lyu©E"m\ ysufjcf;udk  
½laomolonf big;yg;aomvu©PmwdkYudk jrifV jzpfjcf;?  
ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf bq,fyg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk  
jrifV

a0'emu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf  
tb,fig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

t0dZÆmjzpfjcf;aMumifh a0'emjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

wPSmjzpfjcf;aMumifh a0'emjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

uHjzpfjcf;aMumifh a0'emjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

zójzpfjcf;aMumifh a0'emjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

jzpfay:jcf; vu©Pmudk ½laomolonfvnf;  
a0'emu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk jrifV a0'em u©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf pig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk  
jrifV

ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf tb,fig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

t0dZÆmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'emcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

wPSmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'emcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

uHcsKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'emcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

zócsKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'emcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;[laom teuftm;jzifh a0'emu©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk jrifV

azmufjyefaomvu©Pmudk ½laomolonfvnf;  
a0'emu©E"m\ ysufjcf;udkjrifV a0'em u©E"m\  
ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf pig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk  
jrifV jzpfjcf;? ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf pq,fyg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

onmu©E"mV/y/ ocFg&u©E"mV/y/ 0dnmPu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk ½laomolonf tb,fig;yg; aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

t0dZÆmjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmOfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaoM teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
hjzpfjcf;udk jrifV

wPSmjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmOfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaoM teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

uHjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmOfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaoM teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

emrf½kyfjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmOfjzpf\k  
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaoM teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk jrifV

jzpfay:jcf;vu©Pmudk ½laomolonfvnf;  
0dnmPu©E"m\ jzpfjcf;udk jrifV 0dnmP u©E"m\  
jzpfjcf;udk½laomolonf pig;yg;aomvu©PmwdkYudk  
jrifV

ysufjcf;udk ½laomolonf tb,fig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifoenf;/

t0dZÆmcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmOfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjCIF;[laom teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
ysufjCIF;udk jrifV

wPSmcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmOfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjCIF;[laom teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
ysufjCIF;udk jrifV

uHcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmOfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjCIF;[laom teuftm;jzifh 0dnmPu©E"m\  
ysufjCIF;udk jrifV

emrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmOfcsKyf\k  
taMumif;csKyfjCIF;[laom teuftm;jzifh 0dnmP u©E"m\  
ysufjCIF;udk jrifV

azmufjyefaom vu©Pmudk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomolonfvnf;  
0dnmPu©E"m\ ysufjCIF;udkjrifV

0dnmPu©E"m\ ysufjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomolonf  
pig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

jzpfjCIF;? ysufjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomolonf pq,fyg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomolonf  
pESpfq,fhig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV ysufjCIF;udk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomolonf pESpfq,fhig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk  
jrifV jzpfjCIF;? ysufjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomolonf pig;q,faom  
vu©PmwdkYudk jrifV

xdkO',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf odwwfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh  
ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefysufpD;jCIF; udk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifEdkifaomynmudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfrnf\k  
qdktyfV

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyu©E"monf tm[m&vQif jzpfamumif;&SdV  
a0'emu©E"m? onmu©E"m? ocFg&u©E"moHk;yg;

wdkYonf      zóomvQif      jzpfaMumif;      &SdukefV  
0dnmPu©E"monf emrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfvQifjzpfaMumif; &SdV

**ajcmufckajrmuf O',AÁ,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **7-b\*FgEkyóemÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

51/      tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHudk      qifjcifí      tysufudk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifEdkifaomynmonf      tb,fodkYvQif      0dyóemÓPf  
rnfoenf;/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfvQifvQif      tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdonf\      tjzpfjzifh      pdwfonf  
jzpfí      ysufV      xdktm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkudk      qifjcifí      xdkpdwf\  
ysufjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\l&mü tb,fodkYvQif tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

tedpötm;jzifh      tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV      edpötm;jzifh      r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/  
'ku©tm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV okctm;jzifhr<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/ tewåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV twåtm;jzifh r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/ NiD;aiGUV rESpfouf/  
wyfESpfoufjcif;      uif;V      wyfESpfoufonf      r[kwf/  
csKyfNidrf;apV rjzpfay:ap/ pGefYvTwfV pGJ,ljcif; r&Sd/

52/      tedpötm;jzifh      tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomf      jrJ\  
[laomtrSwfonmudk      y,fpGefYV      'ku©tm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomf csrf;om[laom trSwfonmudk y,fpGefYV  
tewåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomf twå[laomtrSwf onmudk  
y,fpGefYV NiD;aiGUaomfESpfoufjcif;udk y,fpGefYV  
wyfjcif;uif;aomf      wyfjcif;&m\*udk      y,fpGefYV  
csKyfNidrf;aomf      jzpfjcif;udk      y,fpGefYV  
wpfzefpGefYaomf pJG,ljcif;udk y,fpGefYV

a0'emvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdonf\tjzpfjzifh/y/

onmvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdonf\tjzpfjzifh/

ocFg&wdkYvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdonf\tjzpfjzifh/

0dnmOfvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdonf\tjzpfjzifh/



rsufpdvQif/y/ Z&mr&PvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdonf\tjzpfjzifh  
pdwfonf jzpfí ysuf\ xdktm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkudk qifjcfí xdkpdwf\  
ysufjcf;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\?

tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

tedpötm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\ edpötm;jzifh r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\/  
'ku©tm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\ okctm;jzifhr<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\ tewåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\ twåtm;jzifh r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\ NiD;aiGUV rESpfouf/  
wyfESpfoufjcf; uif;\ wyfESpfoufonf r[kwf/  
csKyfNidrf;ap\ rjzpfay:ap/ pGefYvTwf\ pGJ,ljcf; r&Sd/

tedpötm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomf jr\laomtrSwfonmudk  
y,fpGefY\ 'ku©tm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> aomf csrf;om[laom  
trSwfonmudk y,fpGefY\ tewåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomf  
twå[laom trSwfonmudk y,fpGefY\  
NiD;aiGUaomfESpfoufjcf;udk y,fpGefY\  
wyfjcf;uif;aomf wyfjcf; &m\*udk y,fpGefY\  
csKyfNidrf;aomf jzpfjcf;udk y,fpGefY\  
wpfzefpGefYaomf pGJ,ljcf;udk y,fpGefY\

0w¬Kajymif;a&TUjcf;onfvnf;aumif;? ynm\  
vnfíjzpfjcf;onfvnf; aumif;? qifjcfjcf;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom  
ÓPfonfvnf;aumif; (þÓPfoHk;yg; taygif;onf) qifjcfí  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom ]y#docFg0dyóem}ÓPfrnf\

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkYtpOfavQmufojzifh (twdwftem\*wf)  
tysufESpfrsKd;wdkYudk wlaom tm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;jcf;vnf;aumif;? edAÁmefü pdwf\  
ouf0ifñGwfudkif;jcf; vnf;aumif; (þÓPfESpfyg;onf)  
tysufvu©Pmudk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom ]0, vu©P0dyóem} rnf\

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkudkvnf; qifjcfí tysufudkvnf;  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcf;vnf;aumif;? qdwf okOf;aomtm;jzifh  
xifjcf;vnf;aumif; þÓPfESpfyg;onf ]t"dynm  
0dyóem}rnf\

qdkcJhNyD;tedpömEkyóempaom  
tEkyóemÓPfoHk;yg;wdkYü uRrf;usifaom olonf

edAÁd'gEkyóempaom av;yg;aom  
OdyóemwdkYüvnf;aumif;? ukefjCIF;paom oHk;yg;aom  
qifjCIFjCIF;üvnf;aumif; vdr®monf\tjzpfaMumifh  
txl;xl;aom t,l0g'wdkYü rwkefvlyf/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHudk qifjCÍfí tysufudk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lJrifEdkifaomynmudk b\*FgEkyóemÓPf[k qdktyf\

**ckepfckajrmuf b\*FgEkyóemÓPf tus,fjyjCIF;**  
**NyD;V**

-----

## **8-tm'De0ÓPf tus,fjyjCIF;**

53/ ab;[k xifJrifvmaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
tm'De0ÓPfrnf\oenf;/

jzpfay:jCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k ab;[k xif&mü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnf\

jzpfyGm;jCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k ab;[k xif&mü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnf\

ocFg&edrdwfonf ab;rnf\[k/y/

aemify#doaE``tMumif;jzpfaom tm;xkwfjCIF;onf  
ab;rnf\[k/y/

wpfzefb0opfü jzpfjCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/

\*wdonf ab;rnf\[k/y/

cE``mwdkY\ jzpfjCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/

r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dyguf\ jzpfjCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/

y#doaE``aejCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/

tdkjCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/

emjCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/

aojCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/  
pdk;&drfjCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/  
idka<u;jrnfwrf;jCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k/y/  
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;onf ab;rnf\[k ab;[k xif&mü  
(jzpfaom) ynmonf tm'De0 ÓPf rnfV  
rjzpfay:jCIF;onf ab;uif;&mrnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf rnfV rjzpfyGGg;jCIF;onf  
ab;uif;&m rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy' ÓPf rnfV/y/ jyif;pGm rylyefjCIF;onf ab;uif;&m  
rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at; aom oEÅdy'ÓPf rnfV  
jzpfay:jCIF;onf ab;rnfV rjzpfay:jCIF;onf ab;uif;&mrnf\  
[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf rnfV  
jzpfyGg;jCIF;onf ab;rnfV rjzpfyGm;jCIF;onf ab;uif;&m  
rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf  
rnfV/y/  
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;onf ab;rnfV jyif;pGm  
ryifyef;jCIF;onf ab;uif;&m rnf\[k (jzpf aom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnfV  
jzpfay:jCIF;onf qif;&Jwnf;[lí ab;[k xif&mü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnfV  
jzpfyGg;jCIF;onf qif;&Jwnf;[lí ab;[k xif&mü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnfV/y/  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;onf qif;&Jwnf;[lí ab;[k xif&mü  
(jzpfaom) ynmonf tm'De0 ÓPf rnfV  
rjzpfay:jCIF;onf csrf;omwnf;[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf rnfV rjzpfyGGg;jCIF;onf  
csrf;omwnf;[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy'ÓPf rnfV/y/  
jyif;pGm ryifyef;jCIF;onf csrf;omwnf;[k (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy' ÓPf rnfV

jzpfay:jcif;onf qif;&Jwnf;/ rjzpfay:jcif;onf  
csrf;omwnf;[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\ jzpfyGg;jcif;onf qif;&Jwnf;/  
rjzpfyGm;jcif;onf csrf;omwnf;[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\y/

jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;onf qif;&Jwnf;/ jyif;pGm  
ryifyef;jcif;onf csrf;omwnf;[k (jzpf aom) hynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf omrdornf\lí ab;[kxif&mü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf omrdornf\lí ab;[kxif&mü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnf\y/

jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;onf omrdornf\lí ab;[kxif&mü  
(jzpfaom) ynmonf tm'De0 ÓPf rnf\

rjzpfay:jcif;onf ed&mrdo rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf rnf\ rjzpfyGg;jcif;onf  
ed&mrdo rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy' ÓPfrnf\y/

jyif;pGm ryifyef;jcif;onf ed&mrdo rnf\[k (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy' ÓPf rnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf omrdornf\ rjzpfay:jcif;onf ed&mrdo  
rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynm onf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf omrdornf\ rjzpfyGg;jcif;onf  
ed&mrdo rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynm onf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\y/

jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;onf omrdornf\ jyif;pGm  
ryifyef;jcif;onf ed&mrdo rnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\lí ab;[kxif&mü  
(jzpfaom) ynmonf tm'De0 ÓPf rnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\lí ab;[kxif&mü  
(jzpfaom) ynmonf tm'De0 ÓPf rnf\y/

yyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\lí ab;  
[kxif&mü (jzpfaom) ynmonf tm'De0ÓPfrnf\

rjzpfay;jcif;onf edAÁmefrnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf rnf\ rjzpfyGg;jcif;onf  
edAÁmefrnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy'ÓPf rnf\y/

yyif;pGm ryifyef;jcif;onf edAÁmefrnf\[k (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy' ÓPfrnf\

jzpfay;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\ rjzpfay;jcif;onf  
edAÁmefrnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynm onf Nidrf;at;aom  
oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\  
rjzpfyGg;jcif;onf edAÁmefrnf\[k (jzpfaom) ynm onf  
Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\y/

yyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\  
yyif;pGm ryifyef;jcif;onf edAÁmefrnf\[k (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf Nidrf;at;aom oEÅdy'ÓPfrnf\y/

jzpfay;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? ocFg&edrdfudk  
vnf;aumif; 'ku©[k ½IV tm;xkwfjcif;?  
wpfzefb0opfüjzpfjcif; þESpfyg; üjzpfaom ÓPfonf  
tmm'De0ÓPfrnf\

rjzpfay;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?  
rjzpfyGg;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? ocFg&edrdf  
uif;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; okc[k ½IV tm;rxkwfjcif;? wpfzef  
b0opfü rjzpfjcif; þESpfyg;ü jzpfaom  
ÓPfonfhNidrf;csrf;&m edAÁmefü ÓPfrnf\

ptm'De0ÓPfonf t&mig;yg;wdkYü jzpf\  
Nidrf;csrf;&m edAÁmefü jzpfaom þoEÅdy'ÓPfonf

t&mig;yg;wdkYü jzpfV (pÓPfESpfyg;udk odolonf)  
ÓPfq,fyg;wdkYudk tjym;tm;jzifh odV  
ÓPfESpfyg;wdkYü uRrf;usifonf\ tjzpfamumifh  
t,ltrsKd;rsKd;wdkYü rwkefvlyf/

xdk0dyóemÓPfonf odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV tjym;tm;jzifh od wwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkamumifh ab;[k xifjrfvmaomynmudk  
tm'De0 ÓPf rnf\k qdktyfV

**&Spfckajrmuf tm'De0ÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **9-ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

54/ vGwfajrmufvdkjcf;udk qifjcf;vsuf  
vspfvsL<sup>1/2</sup>lwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfrnfoenf;/

jzpfay:jcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\ tjzpfjzifh qifjcfí  
vspfvsL<sup>1/2</sup>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©m rnfV

jzpfyGg;jcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\ tjzpfjzifh qifjcfí  
vspfvsL<sup>1/2</sup>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©m rnfV

ocFgedrdwfudk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/y/  
tm;xkwfjcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ wpfzef  
b0opfüjzpfjcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ \*wdudk  
vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ cE"mwdkY\ jzpfjcf; udk  
vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ r[\*<sup>3/4</sup>Kwf0dygwfl jzpfjcf;udk  
vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ Z&mponf wdkY\  
taMumif;jzpfam y#doaE"udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/  
tdkjcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ emjcf;udk  
vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/ aojcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/  
pdk;&drfjcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/  
idka<u;jcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh/y/  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcf;udk vTwfvdkonf\ tjzpfjzifh qifjcfí  
vspfvsL<sup>1/2</sup>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mrnfV

jzpfay:jcif;onf 'ku©rnfl[k vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh  
qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf 'ku©rnfl[k vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh  
qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\y/

jiyf;pGmyifyef;jcif;onf 'ku©rnfl[k vTwfvdkonf\  
tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynm onf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf ab;rnfl[k vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf ab;rnfl[k vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh  
qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\y/

jiyf;pGmyifyef;jcif;onf ab;rnfl[k vGwfvdkonf\  
tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf omrdornfl[k vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh  
qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynm onf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf omrdornfl[k vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh  
qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\y/

jiyf;pGmyifyef;jcif;onf omrdornfl[k vTwfvdkonf\  
tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\k vTwfvdkonf\  
tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfyGg;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\k vTwfvdkonf\  
tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\y/

jiyf;pGmyifyef;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\k  
vTwfvdkonf\tjzpfjzifh qifjcifí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l aomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mrnf\

jzpfay:jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukef\[k  
xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vspfvsl ½lwwfaomaMumifh  
ocFg ½kayu©mrnfV

ocFg&? Oayu©mESpfyg;wdkYonfvnf;  
ocFg&rnfukefV xkdocFg&wdkYudk vspfvsl ½lwwfaom  
aMumifh ocFg½kayu©mrnfV

jzpfyGg:jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV/y/  
ocFg&edrdwfonf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV tm;xkwfjcif; onf  
ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV wpfzefb0opfü jzpfjcif;onf  
ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV \*wdonf ocFg& wdkYrnfukefV/  
cE"mwdkY\jzpfjcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV/  
r[\*¾Kwf0dygufjzpfjcif;onf ocFg&wdkY rnfukefV/  
y#doaE"onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV tdkjcif;onf  
ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV emjcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV/  
aojcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV pdk;&drfjcif;onf  
ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV

idka<u;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV/y/  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;onf ocFg&wdkYrnfukefV/  
xdkocFg&wdkYudk vspfvsl ½lwwfaomaMumifh  
ocFg½kayu©m rnfv

ocFg&? Oayu©mESpfyg;wdkYonfvnf; ocFg&wdkY  
rnfukefV xkdocFgwdkYudk vspfvsl ½lwwf  
aomaMumifh ocFg½kayu©mrnfV

55/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ocFg½kayu©mü  
pdwfudk a&S;½laqmifoenf;/

&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ocFg½kayu©mü  
pdwfudk a&S;½laqmifV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}yk¾dKvf? &m\*uif;aom  
&[EÅmyk¾dKvftm; tb,frQaomtjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh  
ocFg½kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;½laqmifoenf;/

ykxkZOfyk¾dKvftm; ocFg½kayu©müESpfyg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh pdwfudk a&S;½laqmifV



usifhqJ]aou©}yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü  
oHk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l  
aqmifV

&m\*uif;aom &[EÅmyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü  
oHk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh pdwfudk  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifV

ykxkZOfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü pdwfudk  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifaom tjcif;t&mESpfyg;[lonf tb,f enf;/

ykxkZOfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfudkESpfoufvnf;ESpfoufV txl;xl;  
tjym;jym; tm;jzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvnf;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV ykxkZOfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü pESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifV

usifhqJ]aou©}yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü  
pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifaom tjcif;t&moHk;yg;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

usifhqJ]aou©}yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfudkESpfoufvnf;ESpfoufV txl;xl;  
tjym; jym;tm;jzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvnf; <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV qifjci í zvormywfudk  
0ifpm;vnf; 0ifpm;V usifhqJ]aou©}hyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü poHk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifV

&[EÅmyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü pdwfudk  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifaom tjcif;t&moHk;yg;[lonf tb,f enf;/

&[EÅmyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfudk txl;xl;  
tjym;jym;tm;jzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvnf; <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV qifjci í zvormywfudk  
0ifpm;vnf; 0ifpm;V xdkzdkvf0ifpm;jcif;ukd vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí  
qdwfqdwfaejcif; oknw0d[m&jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHrJhaejcif; tedrdwå0d[m&jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
rawmifhwbJaejcif; tyÜPd[dw0d[m&jzifhvnf;aumif;  
aevnf; aeV &[EÅmyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü p

oHk;yg;aom                      tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh                      pdwfudk  
a&S;½laqmifV

56/                      ykxkZOfyk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
usifhqJ]aou©}yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif;  
ocFg½kayu©mü                      pdwfudk                      a&S;½laqmifjcif;onf  
tb,fodkYvQif wlnDjcif;jzpfoenf;/

ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudkESpfoufaom  
ykxkZOfyk\*¾dKvftm; pdwfnpfEGrf;V bm0em\ ab;&ef  
jzpfV                      y#da0"ÓPf\                      tEÅ&m,fjzpfV                      aemifcgc  
(jzpfvwåHUaom) y#doaE"\ taMumif;jzpfV

ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudkESpfoufaom  
usifhqJ]aou©}yk\*¾dKvftm; pdwfnpfEGrf;V bm0em\  
ab;&ef                      jzpfV                      txuftxufjzpfaom                      y#da0"ÓPf\  
tEÅ&m,fjzpfV aemifcgc (jzpfvwåHU aom) y#doaE"\  
taMumif;jzpfV

podkY ykxkZO? usifhqJ]aou©}yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm;  
ocFg½kayu©mü                      pdwfudk  
a&S;½laqmifjcif;onfESpfoufwwfaom                      oabmtm;jzifh  
podkYwlnDjcif; jzpfV

ykxkZOfyk\*¾dKvf?                      usifhqJ]aou©}yk\*¾dKvf?  
&[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; ocFg½kayu©mü pdwfudk  
a&S;½laqmifjcif;onf tb,fodkYvQif wlnDjcif;jzpfoenf;/

ykxkZOfyk\*¾dKvfonf                      ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk  
tedpö? 'ku©? tewåtm;jzifh ½lV usifhqJ]aou©}  
yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;                      ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk                      tedpö?  
'ku©? tewåtm;jzifh ½lV &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;  
ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk tedpö? 'ku©? tewåtm;jzifh  
½lV                      ykxkZO?                      usifhqJ]aou©}?  
&[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; ocFg½kayu©mü pdwfudk  
a&S;½laqmifjcif;onf                      tzefwvJvJ½lwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh podkY wlnDjcif; jzpfV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>laqmifjcf;onf  
tb,fodkYvQif xl;jcm;jcif; jzpfoenf;/

ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfonf  
ukodkvfjzpfV usifhqJ ]aou©}yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©m ÓPfonfvnf; ukodkvfjzpfV  
&[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfonf ukodkvf?  
tukodkvf[k rqdktyfaom tAsmuwjzpfV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>laqmifjcf;onf  
ukodkvf? tAsmuwoabmtm;jzifh podkY xl;jcm;jcif;jzpfV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>laqmifjcf;onf  
tb,fodkYvQif xl;jcm;jcif; jzpfoenf;/

ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfonf &Hcg  
aumif;pGmxifV &Hcg aumif;pGmrxf/  
usifhqJ ]aou©}yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfonfvnf;  
&Hcg aumif;pGmxifV &Hcg aumif;pGm rxif/  
&[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfonf pifppf  
aumif;pGmxifV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mü pdwfudk  
a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>laqmifjcf;onfhxifaomoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
rxifaomoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; podkY xl;jcm;jcif;  
jzpfV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1/2</sup>laqmifjcf;onf tb,f  
odkYvQif xl;jcm;jcif; jzpfoenf;/

ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfudk  
rNyD;ao;onf\tjzpfMumifh <sup>1/2</sup>IV usifhqJ ]aou©}  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\onfvnf; ocFg<sup>1/2</sup>kayu©mÓPfudk rNyD;ao;onf\

tjzpfaMumifh  $\frac{1}{2}IV$  &[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvf onf  
ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mÓPfudk NyD; onf\ tjzpfaMumifh  $\frac{1}{2}IV$

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ laqmifj cif; onf  
rNyD; ao; aom oabmtm; jzifhvnf; aumif;? NyD; NyD; aom  
oabmtm; jzifhvnf; aumif; podkY xl; jcm; jcif; jzpfV

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ laqmifj cif; onf  
tb, fodkYvQif xl; jcm; jcif; jzpfoenf;/

ykxkZOfyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvf onf oHa, mZOfoHk; rsKd; wdkYudk  
y, fjcif; iSg aomwmywådr\*fudk&jcif; iSg ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©m  
ÓPfudk  $\frac{1}{2}IV$

usifhqJ ]aou©}yk $^{*3/4}$ dKvf onf  
oHa, mZOfoHk; rsKd; wdkYudk y, fNyD; jzpfaomaMumifh  
txufr\*fudk &jcif; iSg ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mÓPfudk  $\frac{1}{2}IV$

&[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvf onf udavomtm; vHk; wdkYudk  
y, fNyD; onf\ tjzpfaMumifh ,ckrsufarSmuf csrf; ompGm  
aejcif; iSg ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mÓPfudk  $\frac{1}{2}IV$

ykxkZOf? usifhqJ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ laqmifj cif; onf  
y, fNyD; aom oabmtm; jzifhvnf; aumif;? ry, f&ao; aom  
oabmtm; jzifhvnf; aumif; podkY xl; jcm; jcif; jzpfV

usifhqJ ]aou©}? &[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ laqmifj cif; onf  
tb, fodkY vQif xl; jcm; jcif; jzpfoenf;/

usifhqJ ]aou©}yk $^{*3/4}$ dvfonf  
ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mÓPfudkESpfoufvnf; ESpfoufV txl; xl;  
tjym; jym; tm; jzifh  $\frac{1}{2}lvnf$ ;  $\frac{1}{2}IV$  tedpöponfwdkY\  
tpGrf; tm; jzifh qifjcifí zvormywfudk 0ifpm; vnf; 0ifpm; V  
&[EÅmyk $^{*3/4}$ dvfonf ocFg $\frac{1}{2}$ kayu©mÓPfudk  
txl; xl; tjym; jym; tm; jzifh  $\frac{1}{2}lvnf$ ;  $\frac{1}{2}IV$  tedpöponfwdkY\  
tpGrf; tm; jzifh qifjcifí zvormywfudk 0ifpm; vnf; 0ifpm; V

xdkzdkvf0ifpm;jcif;udk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí  
qdwfNidrfrpGmaejcif; oknw0d[m&jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkrJhaejcif; tedrdwå0d[m&jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
rawmifhwbJaejcif; tyÜPd[dw0d[m&jzifhvnf;aumif;  
aevnf; aeV

usifhqJ]aou© }? &[EÅmyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laqmifjcif;onf  
0d[m&zv ormywfomvQifjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh podkY  
xl;jcm;jcif; jzpfV

57/ tb,focFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf orx\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefoenf;/ tb,f ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf 0dyóem\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefoenf;/

&Spfyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf orx\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefV

q,fyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf 0dyóem\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefV

tb,f&Spfyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf orx\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefoenf;/

yxrpsmefudk &jcif;iSg eD0&PwdkYudk qifjcifí  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV/  
'kwd,psmefudk &jcif;iSg MuHpnfjcif; ]0dwuf}?  
oHk;oyfjcif; ]0dpm&}wdkYudk qifjcifí vspfvsl  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV/  
wwd,psmefudk &jcif;iSgESpfodrfhjcf; ]yDwd}udk  
qifjcif í vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV/  
pwkw¬psmefudk &jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif; ]okc}?  
qif;&Jjcif; ]'ku©}wdkYudk qifjcifí  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

tmumomelöm,wepsmeformywfudk &jcif;iSg  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyonm? y#dConm? emewåonmudk qif jcifí  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

0dnmPlöm,wepsmeformywufudk &jcif;iSg  
tmumomelöm,weonmudk qifjcfí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l  
aomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

tmudlönm,wepsmeformywufudk &jcif;iSg  
0dnmPlöm,weonmudk qifjcfí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

ae0onmemonm,wepsmeformywufudk &jcif;iSg  
tmudlönm,weonmudk qifjcfí vspf vsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

pocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©m&Spfyg;wdkYonf orx\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfukefV

tb,fq,fyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf 0dyóem\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fudk &jcif;iSg jzpfay:jcif;udk?  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk? ocFg&edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjcf;udk?  
wpfzefb0opfüjzpfjcf;udk? \*wdudk? cE"mwdkY\  
jzpfjcf;udk? r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufljzpfjcf;udk? y#doaE"  
aejcf;udk? tdkjcf;udk? emjcf;udk? aojcf;udk?  
pdk;&drfjcf;udk? idka<u;jcif;udk?  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;udk qifjcfí vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

aomwmywådzvormywftusKd;iSg jzpfay:jcif;udk?  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk? ocFg&edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjcf;udk?  
wpfzef b0opfüjzpfjcf;udk/y/ qifjcfí  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &jcif;iSg/y/

ou'g\*grdzvormywftusKd;iSg/y/

tem\*grdr\*fudk &jcif;iSg/y/

tem\*grdzvormywftusKd;iSg/y/

t&[wår\*fudk &jcif;iSg jzpfay:jcif;udk?  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk? ocFg&edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjcf;udk?

wpfzef b0opfűjzpfjCIF;udk? \*wdudk? cE"mwDkY\jzpfjCIF;udk? r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dyguF\jzpfjCIF;udk? y#doaE"aejCIF;udk? tdkjCIF;udk? emjCIF;udk? aOjCIF;udk? pdk;&drfjCIF;udk? idka<u;jCIF;udk? jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;udk qifjCifí vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnf\

t&[wåzvormywf tusKd;iSg/y/ oknw0d[m&ormywf tusKd;iSg/y/ tedrdwå0d[m& ormywftusKd;iSg jzpfay:jCIF;udk? jzpfyGg;jCIF;udk? ocFg&edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjCIF;udk? wpfzefb0opf űjzpfjCIF;udk/y/ qifjCifí vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomynmonf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnf\

pq,fyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf 0dyóem\tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukef\

58/ tb,focFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf ukodkvfrnfukefoenf;/

tb,focFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf tukodkvfrnfukefoenf;/

tb,focFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf tAsmuwrnfukefoenf;/

wpfq,fhig;yg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf ukodkvfrnfukef\ oHk;yg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf tAsmuwrnfukef\ tukodkvf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYum; r&Sdukef/

qifjCifí vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifhjzpfaom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©m ynm onf jzpf\ &Spfyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf orm"dpdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfukef\ ykxkZOfyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;ESpfyg;jzpfukef\ oHk;yg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYonf aou©yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfukef\

oHk;yg;aomzvormywfwDkYonfum; &[EÅmyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfukef\ ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwDkYjzifh &[EÅm\pdwfonf jzpfay:jCIF;rS qkwfepfwkHYvnf\ &Spfyg;ukefaom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfwDkYonf orm"d\ taMumif;jzpfukef\

q,fyg;ukefaom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfdkYonf ÓPf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfukef\

wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mwdkYonf  
0darmu©oHk;yg;wdkY\ taMumif; jzpfukef\

bpwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYudk ynmjzifh  
avhvmvsuf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfü uRrf;usifaom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf txl;xl;aom t,l0g' wdkYü rwkefvlyf/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;íodwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh vGwfajrmufvdkjcf;udk  
qifjcfvsuf vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwf aomynmudk  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf rnf\[k qdktyf\

**udk;ckajrmuf ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **10-a\*gMwblÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

59/ ty (jzpfaom ocFg&edrdwf) rS  
xajrmufvGwfuf;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkY vQif  
a\*gMwblÓPfrnfoenf;/

jzpfay;jcif;udk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnf\ jzpfyGg;jcif;udk vTrf;rdk;wwfaom  
aMumifh a\*gMwblrnf\ ocFg&edrdwfudk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnf\  
tm;xkwfjcif;udk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnf\ wpfzefb0opfüjzpfjcif;udk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnf\ \*wdudk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnf\ cE"mwdkY\  
jzpfjcif;udk vTrf;rdk; wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnf\  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygu\ jzpfjcif;udk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwbl rnf\ y#doaE"aejcif;udk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnf\ tdkjcif;udk



vTrf;rdk;wwfaom aMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/ emjcif;udk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/ aojcif;udk  
vTrf;rdk; wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
pdk;&drfjcif;udk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ idka<u;jcif;udk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;udk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ ty (jzpfaom) ocFg&edrdwfudk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

rjzpfay;jcif;odkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ rjzpfyGg;jcif;odkY ajy;0ifwwfaom  
aMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/y/ csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

jzpfay;jcif;udk vTrf;rdk;í rjzpfay;jcif;odkY  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/ jzpfyGg;jcif;udk  
vTrf;rdk;í rjzpfyGg;jcif;odkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ ocFg&edrdwfudk vTrf;rdk; í  
ocFg&edrdwf r[kwfonfodkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/y/ ty (jzpfaom) ocFg& edrdwfudk  
vTrf;rdk;í csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefodkY  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

jzpfay;jcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
jzpfyGg;jcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
ocFg&edrdwfrS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
tm;xkwfjcif;rS xwwfaom aMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
wpfzefb0opfüjzpfjcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ \*wdrS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
cE``mwdkY\jzpfjcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufjzpfjcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ y#doaE``aejcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ tdkjcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ emjcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ aojcif;rS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

pdk;&drfjCIF;rS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
idka<u;jCIF;rS xwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;rS xwwf aomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
ty (jzpfaom) ocFg&edrdwfrS xwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\

rjzpfay:jCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\ rjzpfyGg;jCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaom  
aMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\y/ csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefodkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\

jzpfay:jCIF;rS xÍ rjzpfay:jCIF;odkY  
aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\ jzpfyGg;jCIF;rS xÍ  
rjzpfyGg;jCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\ ocFg&edrdwfrS xÍ ocFg&edrdwf  
r[kwfonfodkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
tm;xkwfjCIF;rS xÍ tm;rxkwfjCIF;odkY  
aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
wpfzefb0opfÜjzpfjCIF;rS xÍ wpfzefb0opfÜ rjzpf&m odkY  
aJy;0ifwwfaom aMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\ \*wdrS xÍ  
\*wdr[kwf&modkY aJy;0ifwwfaom aMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\ cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfjCIF;rS xÍ cE¨mwdkY\  
rjzpfjCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dyguf jzpfjCIF;rS xÍ  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf0dygufjzpfjCIF;r[kwfonfodkY aJy;0ifwwf  
aomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\ y#doaE¨aejCIF;rS xÍ  
y#doaE¨rae&modkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\ tdkjCIF;rS xÍ rtdkjCIF;odkY  
aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\ emjCIF;rS xÍ  
remjCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\  
aojCIF;rS xÍ raojCIF;odkY aJy;0if wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\ pdk;&drfjCIF;rS xÍ rpdk;&drfjCIF;odkY  
aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblRnf\ idka<u;jCIF;rS xÍ  
ridka<u;jCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblRnf\ jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;rS xÍ  
jyif;pGmryifyef;jCIF;odkY aJy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh

a\*gMwblrnfv/ ty (jzpfaom) ocFg&edrdwfrS xí  
csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefodkY  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwbl rnfv/

jzpfay:jcif;rS uif;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
jzpfyGg;jcif;rS uif;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/y/ ty  
(jzpfaom) ocFg&edrdwfrS uif;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/

rjzpfay:jcif;odkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/ rjzpfyGg;jcif;odkY ajy;0ifwwfaom  
aMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/y/ csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

jzpfay:jcif;rSuif;í rjzpfay:jcif;odkY  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/ jzpfyGg;jcif;rS  
uif;í rjzpfyGg;jcif;odkY ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/y/ ty (jzpfaom) ocFg&edrdwfrS uif;í  
csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefodkY  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

60/ tb,frQaom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf orx\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ukefoenf;/

tb,frQaom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf 0dyóem\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ukefoenf;/

&Spfyg;aom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf orx\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukef/

q,fyg;aom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf 0dyóem\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukef/

orx\tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefaom  
a\*gMwblw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

yXrpsmefudk &jcif;iSg  
tydwftyif JeD0&P}w&m;wdkYudk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/  
'kwd,psmefudk &jcif;iSg MuHpnfjcf; ]0dwuf}?

oHk;oyfjCIF; ]0dpm&}wDkYudk vTrf;rdk;wwfaom  
aMumifh a\*gMwblrnF/  
wwd,psmefudk&jcif;iSgESpfodrfhjCIF; ]yDwd}udk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifhha\*gMwblrnF/  
pwkw¬psmefudk&jcif;iSg csrf;omjCIF; ]okc}?  
qif;&JjCIF; ]'ku©}wDkYudk vTrf;rdk;wwf aomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnF/

tmumomelöM,weormywFudk&jcif;iSg ½lyonm?  
y#dConm? emewåonmudk vTrf;rdk; wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnF/

0dnmPlöM,weormywFudk &jcif;iSg  
tmumomelöM,weonmudk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnF/

tmudlönm,weormywFudk &jcif;iSg  
0dnmPlöM,weonmudk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnF/

ae0onmemonm,weormywFudk &jcif;iSg  
tmudlönm,weonmudk vTrf;rdk;wwfaom aMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnF/

orx\tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ukefaom &Spfyg;aom  
a\*gMwblw&m;wDkYonf þonfwDkYwnf;/

tb,fa\*gMwblw&m;q,fyg;wDkYonf 0dyóem\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfukefoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fudk &jcif;iSg jzpfay:jCIF;udk?  
jzpfyGg;jCIF;udk? ocFg&edrdwFudk? tm;xkwfjCIF;udk?  
wpfzefb0opfüjzpfjCIF;udk? \*wdudk? cE"mwdkY\  
jzpfjCIF;udk? r[\*¾Kwf0dygufjzpfjCIF;udk? y#doaE"  
aejCIF;udk? tdkjCIF;udk? emjCIF;udk? aojCIF;udk?  
pdk;&drfjCIF;udk? idka<u;jCIF;udk?  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;udk? ty (jzpfaoM) ocFg&edrdwFudk  
vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnF/

aomwmywådzvormywftusKd;iSg jzpfay:jcif;udk?  
jzpfyGg;jcif;udk? ocFg&edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjcf;udk?  
wpfzef b0opfÿjzpfjcf;udk/y/ vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh  
a\*gMwblrnfv/

ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &jcif;iSg/y/  
ou'g\*grdzvormywftusKd;iSg/y/ tem\*grdr\*fudk  
&jcif;iSg/y/ tem\*grdzvormywftusKd;iSg/y/  
t&[wår\*fudk &jcif;iSg jzpfay:jcif;udk? jzpfyGg;jcif;udk?  
ocFg& edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjcf;udk? wpfzef  
b0opfÿjzpfjcf;udk? \*wdudk? cE`mwdkY\jzpfjcf;udk?  
r[\*¾Kwf Odyguf\jzpfjcf;udk? y#doaE`aejcf;udk?  
tdkjcf;udk? emjcf;udk? aojcf;udk? pdk;&drfjcf;udk?  
idka<u;jcif; udk? jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;udk? ty (jzpfaom)  
ocFg&edrdwfudk vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwbl  
rnfv/ t&[wåzvormywftusKd;iSgç  
oknw0d[m&ormywftusKd;iSgç tedrdwå0d[m&ormywf  
tusKd;iSg jzpfay:jcif;udk? jzpfyGg;jcif;udk?  
ocFg&edrdwfudk? tm;xkwfjcf;udk? wpfzefb0opfÿ  
jzpfjcf; udk/y/ vTrf;rdk;wwfaomaMumifh a\*gMwblrnfv/

Odyóem\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ukefaom  
a\*gMwblw&m; q,fyg;wdkYonf þonfwdkYwnf;/

tb,frQaom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf  
ukodkvfrnfukefoenf;/ tb,frQaom a\*gMwbl  
w&m;wdkYonf tukodkvfrnfukefoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvf? tukodkvfrS  
wpfyg;aom tAsmuww&m;wdkY rnfukefoenf;/

wpfq,fhig;yg;aom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf  
ukodkvfrnfukef\?

oHk;yg;aom a\*gMwblw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvf?  
tukodkvfrSwpfyg;aom tAsmuww&m;wdkY rnfukef\

tukodkvfa\*gMwblw&m;wdkYum; r&Sdukef/

r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwf a\*gMwblÓPfwnf;[laom  
udavomrdovnf;aumif;? avmukwå&m a\*gMwblÓPfwnf;  
[laom ed&mrdo vnf;aumif;? wPSmjzifh  
awmifhwtyfaom a\*gMwbl vnf;aumif;? wPSmjzifh  
rawmifhwtyfaom a\*gMwbl vnf;aumif;?  
wPSmESifh,SOfaom a\*gMwbl vnf;aumif;? wPSmESifh  
r,SOfaom a\*gMwbl vnf;aumif;? 0k|  
me\*grdeD0dyóemudpöwyfaom a\*gMwblhvnf;aumif;?  
0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudpörwyfaom  
a\*gMwbl vnf;aumif;? p&Spfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf  
orm"d\ taMumif;jzpfukef\ q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf  
ÓPf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfukef\ wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom  
a\*gMwblw&m; wdkYonf 0darmu©oHk;yg;wdkY\  
taMumif;jzpfukef\

pwpfq,fh&Spfyg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYudk  
ynmjzifh avhvmvsuf 0d0¥[kqdktyfaom a\*gMwblÓPfü  
uRrf;usifaom a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf onf txl; xl;aom  
t,l0g'wdkYü rwkefvlyf/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh ty (jzpfaom ocFg&edr dwf) rS  
xajrmufvGwf uif; aomynmudk a\*gMwblÓPfrnf\[k  
qdktyf\

**q,fckajrmuf a\*gMwblÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **11-r\*fÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

61/ ESpfyg;pkHrS xajrmufvGwf uif;jcif;ü (jzpfaom)  
ynmonf tb,fodkYvQif r\*fÓPfrnf oenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fcPü jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
or®m'd|donf rdpäm'd|drS x\ xkdrdpäm'd|d odkY  
tpOfvkdufíjzpfwwfaom

udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aom  
tzdkYrS xajrmuf vGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk  
r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

(tm½HkodkY) a&S;½lwifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
or®mouFyÜonf rdpämouFyÜrSxV xdkrdpäm  
ouFyÜodkY tpOfvkdufí jzpfwwfaom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?

cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS  
xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;üjzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

odrf;qnf;wwfaomoabmtm;jzifh or®m0gpmonf  
rdpäm0gpmrS x\ xdkrdpäm0gpmmodkY tpOf vkdufí  
jzpfwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xajrmufvGwf  
uif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

aumif;pGmjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®mur®EÅonf  
rdpämur®EÅrS x\ xdkrdpämur®EÅodkY tpOfvkdufí  
jzpfwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ ty jzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xajrmuf  
vGwfuif;jcif;üjzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

jzLpifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh or®mtmZD0onf  
rdpämmtmZD0rS x\ xdkrdpämmtmZD0odkY tpOf vkdufí  
jzpfwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS

xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m0g,mronf  
rdpäm0g,mrrS xV xdkrdpäm0g,mrodK  
tpOfvkdufíjzpfwwfaom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE`mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; xV  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xajrmuf  
vGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

xif&Sm;aom oabmtm;jzifh or®mowdonf  
rdpämowdrS xV xdkrdpämowdodkY tpOfvkdufí  
jzpfwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE`mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; xV  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS  
xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
rdpämorm"drS xV xdkrdpämorm"dodkY tpOfvkdufí  
jzpfwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE`mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV ty jzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; xV  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xajrmufvGwf  
uif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/

rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
Murf;wrf;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOfrSvnf; aumif;?  
y#dCoHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif; xV Murf;wrf;aom  
umr&m\*gEko,rSvnf;aumif;? y#dCmEko,rSvnf;aumif;  
xV xdkoHa,mZO tEko,wdkYodkY  
tpOfvkdufíjzpfwwfaom



udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg& edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; xV  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS  
xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

tem\*grdr\*fcPü jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
tao;tzGjjzpfaom umr&m\*oHa,mZOfrS vnf;aumif;?  
y#dCoHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif; xV tao;tzGjjzpfaom  
umr&m\*gEko,rSvnf; aumif;? y#dCmEko,rSvnf;aumif;  
xV xdkoHa,mZO tEko,wdkYodkY tpOfvkdufíjzpfwwf  
aom udavom w&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; xV  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS  
xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynm udk r\*fÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

t&[wår\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
½ly&m\*rSvnf;aumif;? t½ly&m\*rSvnf; aumif;?  
rmerSvnf;aumif;? O'"pörSvnf;aumif;?  
t0dZÆmrSvnf;aumif;? rmemEko,rSvnf; aumif;?  
b0&m\*gEk o,rSvnf;aumif;? t0dZÆmEko,rSvnf;aumif;  
xV xdk½ly&m\*ponf wdkYodkY tpOfvkdufíjzpfwwfaom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; xV  
xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xajrmuf  
vGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPf[k qdktyfV

62/ (xif&Sm;) jzpfay:NyD;aom  
avmukwå&mpsmefjzifh rjzpfay:ao;aom  
udavomtaygif;udk ½ldUNr§dKufwwfaomaMumifh  
psmef[k qdktyfV/ psmef 0darmu©ü uRrf;usifonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh txl;xl;aomt,l0g'wdkYü rwkef vlyf/

pdwfudkaumif;pGm xm;jcif;udkjyKí  
½laomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ½lí pdwfudk aumif;pGm  
xm;aomtcgü orxç0dyóemonf jzpfV/  
wlaomtzdkY&Sdaom ,k\*e'w&m;wdkYonfvnf;  
jzpfukefV

ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf qif;&JukefV edAÁmefonf  
csrf;om\[k jrifwwfaom (r\*f)  
ÓPfonfESpfyg;pHkaomtzdkYrS xvsuf  
tNrdKufedAÁmefudk &V (tNrdKuf edAÁmefodkY  
a&muf\)/

xl;jcif;? wljcif;ü vdr®maom a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfonf  
0darmu©jzpfyHkudk odV 'óeÓPf?  
bm0emÓPfESpfwefwdkYü vdr®monf\ tjzpfaMumifh  
txl;xl; aom t,l0g'wdkYü rwkefvlyf/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifhESpfyg;pHk rS  
xajrmufvGwfuif;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk r\*fÓPfrnf\[k  
qdktyfV

**wpfq,fhwpfckajrmuf r\*fÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **12-zdkvfÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

63/ vkHYvpdkufa& Nidrf;at;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif zdkvfÓPfrnfoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
or®m'd|donf rdpäm'd|drS x\ xkdrdpäm 'd|dodkY  
tpOfvkdufíjzpfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE``mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ ty jzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®m'd|djzpf\ por®m'd|donf  
aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

(tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY) a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
or®mouFyÜonf rdpämouFyÜrS x\  
xkdrdpämouFyÜodkY tpOfvkdufí jzpfwwfaom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE``mwdkYrSvnf;  
aumif; x\ tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf; at;jcif;aMumifh or®mouFyÜjzpf\  
por®mouFyÜonf aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

odrf;qnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m0gpmonf  
rdpäm0gpmrS x\ xkdrdpäm0gpmmodkY  
tpOfvkdufíjzpfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE``mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®m0gpm jzpf\  
por®m0gpmonf aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

aumif;pGmjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®mur®EÅonf  
rdpämur®EÅrS x\ xkdrdpämur®EÅodkY tpOfvkdufí  
jzpfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE``mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®m ur®EÅjzpf\  
por®mur®EÅonf aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

jzLpifaomoabmtm;jzifh or®mtmZD0onf  
rdpämmtmZD0rS x\ xkdrdpämmtmZD0odkY tpOfvkduf í  
jzpfaom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE``mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpfaom tm; vHk;aom

ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®mtmZD0jzpf\  
por®mtmZD0onf aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

csD;ajr§mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m0g,mronf  
rdpäm0g,mrrS x\ xdkrdpäm0g,mrodK  
tpOfvkdufijzpf aom udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®m 0g,mrjzpf\  
por®m0g,mronf aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

xif&Sm;aomoabmtm;jzifh or®mowdonf  
rdpämowdrS x\ xdkrdpämowdodkY tpOfvkdufijzpf aom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk; aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®mowdjzpf\ por®mowdonf  
aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
rdpämorm"drS x\ xdkrdpämorm"dodkY tpOf vkdufijzpf aom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfdkYrSvnf; x\ xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®morm"d jzpf\  
por®morm"donf aomwmywådr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/

rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
Murf;wrf;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOfrSvnf; aumif;?  
y#dCoHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif;? Murf;wrf;aom  
umr&m\*gEko,rSvnf;aumif;? y#dCmEko,rSvnf;aumif;  
x\ xdkoHa,mZO tEko,wdkYodkY tpOfvkdufijzpf aom  
udavom w&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyjzpf aom tm;vHk;aom

ocFg&edrdwfwdkY rSvnf; xV xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®morm"djzpfV  
por®morm"donf ou'g\*grdr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

tem\*grdr\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
tao;tzGjjzpfaom umr&m\*oHa,mZOfrS vnf;aumif;?  
y#dCoHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif;? tao;tzGjjzpfaom  
umr&m\*gEko,rSvnf;aumif;? y#dCmEko,rSvnf;aumif;  
xV xdkoHa,mZO tEko,wdkYodkY tpOfvkdufijzpfaom  
udavom w&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrS vnf; xV xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®morm"djzpfV  
por®morm"donf tem\*grdr\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

t&[wår\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
½ly&m\*rSvnf;aumif;? t½ly&m\*rSvnf; aumif;?  
rmerSvnf;aumif;? O'"pörSvnf;aumif;?  
t0dZÆmrSvnf;aumif;? rmemEko,rSvnf; aumif;?  
b0&m\*gEko,rSvnf;aumif;? t0dZÆmEko,rSvnf;aumif;  
xV xdk½ly&m\*ponf wdkYodkY tpOfvkdufí jzpfaom  
udavomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xV tyjzpfaom tm;vHk;aom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; xV xdkodkY tm;xkwfrlrS  
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh or®morm"djzpfV  
por®morm"donf t&[wår\*f\ tusKd;wnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh vkHYvpdkufa& Nidrf;at;rlü  
jzpfaomynmudk zdkvf ÓPfrnf[k qdktyfV

**wpfq,fhESpfckajrmuf zdkvfÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

### **13-0drkwådÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

64/ oHo&mvr;f;pOfjywfrludk ½lqifjcifaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif udavomrS vGwfaom  
0drkwådÓPfrnfoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fjzifh ouúm,'d|dudkvnf;aumif;?  
0dpdudpämudkvnf;aumif;? oDvAAwy&mrmo  
udkvnf;aumif;? 'd|mEko,udkvnf;aumif;?  
0dpdudpämEko,udkvnf;aumif; rdrdpdwfudk npfEGrf;  
apwwfaom w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm  
jzwftyfukefV

aomif;usef;x<urlESifh wuGjzpfaom  
bnpfEGrf;aMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYrS pdwfonf vGwf  
ajrmufcJhaomf aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufonf rnfV

xdkodkYvGwfjcif;onf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;íodwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh oHo&mvr;f;pOfjywfrludk  
½lqifjcif&mü jzpfaomynmudk 0drkwådÓPf[k qdktyfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh Murf;wrf;aom  
umr&m\*oHa,mZOfudkvnf;aumif;? y#dCoHa,mZOfudk  
vnf;aumif;? Murf;wrf;aom  
umr&m\*gEko,udkvnf;aumif;?  
y#dCmEko,udkvnf;aumif;? rdrdpdwfudk  
npfEGrf;apwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
aumif;pGm jzwftyfukefV

aomif;usef;x<urlESifh wuGjzpfaom  
bnpfEGrf;aMumif;w&m; av;yg;wdkYrS pdwfonf  
vGwfajrmufcJhaomf aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufonf rnfV

xdkodkYvGwfjcf;onf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;íodwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh oHo&mvr; pOfjywfrludk  
½lqifjcf&mü jzpfaomynm udk 0drkwådÓPf[k qdktyf\

tem\*grdr\*fjzifh tao;tzGjjzpfaom  
umr&m\*oHa,mZOfudkvnf;aumif;? y#dCoHa,mZOfudk  
vnf;aumif;? tao;tzGjjzpfaom  
umr&m\*gEko,udkvnf;aumif;?  
y#dCmEko,udkvnf;aumif;? rdrdpdwfudk  
npfEGrf;apwwfaom udavomw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
aumif;pGm jzwftyfukef\

aomif;usef;x<urlESifh wuGjjzpfaom  
bnpfEGrf;aMumif;w&m; av;yg;wdkYrS pdwfonf vGwf  
ajrmufcJhaomf aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufonf rnf\

xdkodkYvGwfjcf;onf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;íodwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh oHo&mvr; pOfjywfrludk  
½lqifjcf&mü jzpfaomynmudk 0drkwådÓPf[k qdktyf\

t&[wår\*fjzifh ½ly&m\*udkvnf;aumif;?  
t½ly&m\*udkvnf;aumif;? rmeudkvnf;aumif;?  
O''pöudkvnf;aumif;? t0dZÆmudkvnf;aumif;?  
rmemEko,udkvnf;aumif;? b0&m\*gEko,udkvnf;  
aumif;? t0dZÆmEko,udkvnf;aumif;  
rdrdpdwfudknpfEGrf;apwwfaom  
udavomw&m;wdkYudkvnf; aumif; aumif;pGm  
jzwftyfukef\

aomif;usef;x<urlESifh wuGjjzpfaom  
bnpfEGrf;aMumif;w&m; &Spfyg;wdkYrS pdwfonf  
vGwfhajrmufcJhaomf aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufonf rnf\

xdkodkYvGwfjcf;onf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;íodwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh

ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh oHo&mvrfr;pOfjywfrludk  
½lqifjcf&mü jzpfaomynmudk OdrkwådÓPf[k qdktyfV

**wpfq,fhoHk;ckajrmuf OdrkwådÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **14-ypöa0u©PmÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

65/ xdkxkd r\*fzdkvftcdkuftwefYü  
&a&mufaomw&m;wdkYudk ½lqifjcfjcf;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif ypöa0u©PmÓPfrnfoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
or®m'd|donf xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tm½HkodkYa&S;½lwifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
or®mouFyÜonf xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfV

odrf;qnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m0gpmonf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

aumif;pGmjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®mur®EÅonf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

jzLpifaom oabmtm;jzifh or®mtmZD0onf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m0g,mronf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xifaom oabmtm;jzifh or®mowdonf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV



pdppfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,oarÁmZÑifonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfV

ysHUESHYwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfV

Nidrf;at;aom oabmtm;jzifh yó'`doarÁmZÑifonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"doarÁmZÑifonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

qifjcifaom oabmtm;jzifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

r,HkMunfcif;ü rwkefvlyfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
o'`gAdkvfonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

ysif;&djcif;ü rwkefvlyfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,Adkvfonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfV

arhavsmhjcif;ü rwkefvlyfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
owdAdkvfonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

ysHUvGifhjcif;ü rwkefvlyfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"dAdkvfonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfV

awGa0jcif;ü rwkefvlyfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
ynmAdkvfonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPühaumif;pGm  
jzpfV

qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tpdk;&wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

rwkefvlyfaom oabmtm;jzifh AdkvfwdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

oHo&m0#frS xkwfaqmifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oarÁmZÑifwdkYonf xdkomwmywådr\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

taMumif;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh r\*fw&m;onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owdy|mefwdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

tm;xkwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®yÜ"mefwdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

jynfhpHkwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £'``dyg'fwdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpf ukefV

rSefuefaom oabmtm;jzifh opömwkdYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orxonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tzefzef½lwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

wpfckwnf;aom udpö&Sdaom oabmtm;jzifh orx?  
0dyóemwdkYonf xdkaomwmywådr\*f cPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfukefV

(tcsif;csif;) rausmfvGefaom  
oabmtm;jzifh ,k\*e'w&m;onf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfV

apmifhpnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok' donf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh pdwå0dok' donf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

jrifodwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 'd|d0dok' donf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

vGwfajrmufjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xdk;xGif;íodwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0dZÆmonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

udavomwdkYudk pGefYy,fwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0drkwådw&m;onf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfV

t<uif;rJhjzwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPf[k  
qdktyfaom or®m'd|donf xdkaomwm ywådr\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfV

taMumif;&if;jzpfafom oabmtm;jzifh qE´onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

aumif;pGmjzpfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh reodum&onf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

aygif;qHkjcif; oabmtm;jzifh zóonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

pka0;&mjzpfafom oabmtm;jzifh a0'emonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tOD;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"donf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tpdk;&aom oabmtm;jzifh owdonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xdkxdkw&m;wdkYxufvGefjrwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynmonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

jrwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwådonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tqHk;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh tNrdKufedAÁmefonf  
xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xí qifjcifaom w&m;wdkYonf xdkaomwmywådr\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

aomwmywådzdkvfcPü-

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tm½HkodkYa&S;½lwifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
or®mouFyÜonf xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfV/y/

Nidrf;at;aom oabmtm;jzifh tEkyÜg'ÓPfonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh qE´onf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

aumif;pGmjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh reodum&onf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

aygif;qHkjcif;oabmtm;jzifh zóonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

pka0;&mjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh a0'emonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tOD;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"donf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tpdk;&aom oabmtm;jzifh owdonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xdkxdkw&m;wdkYxuf vGefjrwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynmonf xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

jrwfaom oabmtm;jzifh Odrkwådonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

tqHk;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh tNrdKufedAÁmefonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xí qifjcifaom pw&m;wdkYonf  
xdkaomwmywådzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü/y/

ou'g\*grdzdkvfcPü/y/

tem\*grdr\*fcPüf/y/

tem\*grdzdkvfcPü/y/

t&[wår\*fcPü jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf  
xdkt&[wår\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV/y/

t<uif;rjhjzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPf[k  
qdktyfaom or®m'd|donf xdkt&[wå r\*fcPü aumif;pGm  
jzpfV

taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh qE´onf  
xdkt&[wår\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV/y/

NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh tNrdKufedAÁmefonf  
xdkt&[wår\*fcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xíqifjcifaom pw&m;wdkYonf xdkt&[wår\*fcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

t&[wåzdkvfcPü-

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf  
xdkt&[wåzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV/y/

Nidrf;at;aom oabmtmm;jzifh tEkyÜg'ÓPfonf  
xdkt&[wåzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

taMumif;&if;jzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh qE´onf  
xdkt&[wåzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV/y/

NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh tNrdKufedAÁmefonf  
xdkt&[wåzdkvfcPü aumif;pGm jzpfV

xí qifjcifaom pw&m;wdkYonf xdkt&[wåzdkvfcPü  
aumif;pGm jzpfukefV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh xdkr\*f? zdkvftcdkuftwefYü  
&a&mufaom w&m;wdkYudk ½lqifjcifjcif;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk ypöa0u©PmÓPfrnf\k qdktyfV

**wpfq,fhav;ckajrmuf ypöa0u©PmÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **15-0w→KemewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

66/ tZÑwåoEÅmefüjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü (jzpfaom) ynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif 0w→KemewåÓPfrnfoenf;/

twGif;tZÑwåw&m;wdkYudk tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

rsufpdudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
em;udk tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
ESmacgif;udk tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
vQmudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,f  
udk tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfudk  
tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

rsufpdudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

rsufpdonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf uHaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf tm[m& aMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk  
pGJí jzpf\[k ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;V rsufpdonf jzpfq\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf aumif;pGmjzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf rjzpfrlí jzpf? jzpfNyD;í  
aemifrzpfvwaHU[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdudk  
tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;&Sd aomtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
rsufpdonf rjr? jrJaomoabm r&Sd? azmufjyefaom  
oabm&Sd\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V rsufpdonf edpöoabm  
r&Sd? jyKjyiftyfaom oabm&Sd\? taMumif;udk pGJí  
jzpf? ukefjCIF;oabm &Sd\? ysufjCIF;oabm &Sd\  
uif;jCIF; oabm &Sd\? csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

rsufpdudk tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
edpötm;jzifh rrSwf/ 'ku©tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;V  
okctm;jzifh rrSwf/ tewåtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
twåtm;jzifh rrSwf/ NiD;aiGUV rESpfouf/  
wyfESpfoufjCIF;uif;V rwyfESpfouf/ csKyfapV rjzpfap/  
pGefYvTwfV rpGJ,l/

tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;aomolonf  
edpöonmudk pGefYV 'ku©tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwf  
om;aom olonf okconmudk pGefYV tewåtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf twåonm udk pGefYV  
NiD;aiGUaomolonfESpfoufjCIF;udk pGefYV  
wyfjCIF;uif;olonf &m\*udkpGefYV csKyfap aomolonf  
jzpfay:jCIF;udk pGefYV pGefYvTwfaomolonf  
pGJ,ljCIF;udk pGefYV podkY rsufpdudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

em;udk tZÑwåoEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

em;onf t0dZÆmaMumifhjzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\y/ podkY em;udk tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;\

ESmacgif;udk tZÑwåoEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

ESmacgif;onf t0dZÆmaMumifhjzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\y/ podkYESmacgif;udk tZÑwå  
oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\

vQmudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü tb,fodkY  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

vQmonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf uHaMumifh jzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf tm[m&aMumifh jzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk  
pGJí jzpf\k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf jzpfq\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf aumif;pGmjzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQm onf rjzpfrlí jzpf\? jzpfNyD;í  
aemifrjzpfvwåHU[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmudk  
tqHk;tydkif;tjcm; &Sdaomtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\  
vQmonf rjr\? jrJaom oabmr&Sd? azmufjyefaom oabm  
&Sd\k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\ vQmonf edpöoabm r&Sd?  
jyKjyiftyfaom oabm&Sd\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf\?  
ukefjcf; oabm&Sd\? ysufjcf; oabm&Sd\?  
uif;jcf; oabm&Sd\? csKyfjcf; oabm&Sd\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\

vQmudk tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\  
edpötm;jzifhrrSwf/y/ pGefYvTwf\ rpGJ,l/

tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf  
edpöonmudk pGefYV\y/ pGefYvTwfaom olonf  
pGJ,ljcf;udk pGefYV podkY vQmudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\



udk,fudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

udk,fonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf uHaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf tm[m&aMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk  
pGJí jzpf\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf jzpfay:\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf jzpfay:q\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,f onf aumif;pGm jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fonf rjzpfrlí jzpf\? jzpfNyD;í  
aemifrjzpf vwåHU[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V udk,fudk  
tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaomtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
udk,fonf rjr\? jrJaomoabm r&Sd?  
azmufjyefaomoabm&Sd\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
udk,fonf edpöoabm r&Sd? jyKjyiftyfaom oabm&Sd\  
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf\? ukefjcif;oabm&Sd\  
ysufjcif;oabm&Sd\? uif;jcif;oabm&Sd\  
csKyfjcif;oabm&Sd\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

udk,fudk tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
edpötm;jzifhrrSwf/ 'ku©tm;jzihf ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
okctm;jzifh rrSwf/y/ pGefYvTwfV rpGJ,l/

tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf  
edpöonmudkpGefYV 'ku©tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwf  
om;aomolonf okconmudk pGefYV/y/ pGefYvTwfaom  
olonf pGJ,ljcif;udk pGefYV podkY udk,f udk  
tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

pdwfudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

pdwfonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfonf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;V pdwfonf uHaMumifh jzpf\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfonf tm[m& aMumifhjzpf\[k

ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfonf jzpfqJ[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfonf aumif;pGmjzpf\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfonf rjzpfrlí jzpf\? jzpfNyD;í  
aemifrijzpfvååHU[k ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;V pdwfudk  
tqHk;tydkif;tjcm; &Sdaomtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
pdwfonf rjrJ? jrJaom oabm r&Sd? azmufjyefaom  
oabm&Sd\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V pdwfonf edpöoabm  
r&Sd? jyKjyiftyfaom oabm&Sd\? taMumif;udk pGJí  
jzpf\? ukefjcf; oabm&Sd\? ysufjcf; oabm&Sd\?  
uif;jcif; oabm&Sd\? csKyfjcf; oabm&Sd\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

pdwfudk tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
edpötm;jzifhrrSwf/ 'ku©tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
okctm;jzifhrrSwf/ tewåtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
twåtm;jzifhrrSwf/ NiD;aiGUV rESpfouf/  
wyfESpfoufjcf;uif;V rwyfESpfouf/ csKyfapV rjzpfap/  
pGefYvTwfV rpGJ,l/

tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf  
edpöonmudk pGefYV 'ku©tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;aom olonf okconmudk pGefYV tewåtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf twå onmudk pGefYV

NiD;aiGUaomolonfESpfoufjcf;udk pGefYV  
wyfjcf;uif;olonf &m\*udk pGefYV csKyfapaom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf jzpfay:jcf;udk pGefYV  
pGefYvTwfaomolonf pGJ,ljcf;udk pGefYV podkYvQif  
pdwfudk tZÑwåoEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
podkYvQif tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfay:aom  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V w&m;wdkYudk

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh tZÑwåoEÅmefüjzpfay:aom  
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;

rSwfom;jcif;üjzpfaomynmudk 0w→KemewåÓPfrnf\k  
qdktyfV

**wpfq,fhig;ckajrmuf 0w→KemewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **16-a\*gp&emewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

67/ A[d'°oEÅmefüjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,f odkYvQif  
a\*gp&emewåÓPfrnfoenf;/

A[d'°oEÅmefüjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

tqif;wdkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
toHwdkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
teHYwdkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
t&omwdkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
tawGUTxdwdkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
"r®m½HkwkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;V

tqif;½lyg½HkwkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

tqif;wdkYonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpfukef\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tqif;wdkYonf wyfrufrl  
wPSmaMumifh jzpfukef\k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
tqif;wdkYonf uHaMumifh jzpfukef\k ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;V tqif;wdkYonf tm[m&aMumifh jzpfukef\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tqif;wdkYonf  
r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk pGJí jzpfukef\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tqif;wdkYonf jzpfukefql[k ydkif;  
jcm;rSwfom;V tqif;wdkYonf aumif;pGm jzpfukef\k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tqif;wdkYonf rjzpfrlí jzpfukef?  
jzpfNyD;í aemifrjzpfukefvaåHU[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

tqif;wdkYudk tqHk; tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaomtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

tqif;wdkYonf rjrJukef? jrJaomoabm r&Sdukef?  
azmufjyefaom oabm&Sdukef\[k ydkif; jcm;rSwfom;V  
tqif;wdkYonf edpöoabm r&Sdukef? jyKjyiftyfukef?  
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf ukef\? ukefjCIF;oabm&Sdukef?  
ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdukef\? uif;jCIF;oabm&Sdukef?  
csKyfjCIF;oabm &Sdukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

tqif;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
edpötm;jzifh rrSwf/ 'ku©tm;jzihf ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;V  
okctm;jzifh rrSwf/ tewåtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
twåtm;jzifh rrSwf/ NiD;aiGUV rESpfouf/  
wyfESpfoufjCIF;uif;V rwyfESpfouf/ csKyfapV rjzpfap/  
pGefYvTwfV rpGJ,l/

tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aomolonf  
edpöonmudk pGefYV 'ku©tm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfhom;aom olonf okconmudk pGefYV  
tewåtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aomolonf twåonmudk  
pGefYV NiD;aiGUaomolonfESpfoufjCIF;udk pGefYV  
wyfjCIF;uif;olonf &m\*udk pGefYV csKyfap aomolonf  
jzpfay:jCIF;udk pGefYV pGefYvTwfaomolonf  
pGJ,lCIF;udk pGefYV podkY tqif;wdkYudk  
A[d''oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

toHwdkYudk A[d''oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

toHwdkYonf r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk pGJí jzpfukef\  
[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V toHwdkYonf jzpfukefj][k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\? toHwdkYonf aumif;pGmjzpfukef\  
[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V toH wdkYonf rjzpfrlí jzpfukef\  
jzpfNyD;í aemifrjzpfukefvwåHU[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

toHwdkYudk tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaomtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V toHwdkYonf rjrJukef?

jrJaomoabmr&Sdukef? azmufjyefaomoabm&Sdukef\  
[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V toHwdkYonf edpö oabm  
r&Sdukef? jyKjyiftyfukef\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfukef\  
ukefjcif;oabm&Sdukef\? ysufjcif; oabm&Sdukef\  
uif;jcif;oabm&Sdukef\? csKyfjcif;oabm&Sdukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

toHwdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
edpötm;jzifh rrSwf/y/ podkYtoHwdkYudk  
A[d'""oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

teHYwdkYudk A[d'""oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

teHYwdkYonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V teHYwdkYonf wPSmaMumifh  
jzpfukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;Vy/ podkY teHYwdkYudk  
A[d'""oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

t&omwdkYudk A[d'""oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

t&omwdkYonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V t&omwdkYonf wPSm  
aMumifhjzpfukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;Vy/ podkY  
t&omwdkYudk A[d'""oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

tawGUtxdwdkYudk A[d'""oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

tawGUtxdwdkYonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tawGUtxdwdkYonf wPSmaMumifh  
jzpfukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tawGUtxdwdkYonf  
uHaMumifh jzpfukef\[k ydkif; jcm;rSwfom;V  
tawGUtxdwdkYonf tm[m&aMumifh jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tawGU txdwdkYonf jzpfukefqj[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tawGUtxdwdkYonf aumif;pGm  
jzpfukef\[k ydkif; jcm;rSwfom;Vy/ podkY  
tawGUtxdwdkYudk A[d'""oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

"r®m½HkwdkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

"r®m½HkwdkYonf t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V "r®m½HkwdkYonf  
wPSmaMumifh jzpfukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
"r®m½HkwdkYonf uHaMumifh jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V "r®m½HkwdkYonf  
tm[m&aMumifhjzpfukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
"r®m½HkwdkYonf jzpfukefqJ[k ydkif; jcm;rSwfom;V  
"r®m½HkwdkYonf aumif;pGm jzpfukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V "r®m½HkwdkYonf rjzpf rlí  
jzpfukef? jzpfNyD;í rjzpfukefvwåHU[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

"r®m½HkwdkYudk  
tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaomtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
"r®m½HkwdkYonf rjrJukef? jrJaomoabm r&Sdukef?  
azmufjyefaomoabm&Sdukef\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

"r®m½HkwdkYonf edpöoabm r&Sdukef?  
jyKjyiftyfukef? taMumif;udkpGJí jzpfukef? ukefjcif;  
oabm &Sdukef? ysufjcif;oabm &Sdukef?  
uif;jcif;oabm &Sdukef? csKyfjcif;oabm &Sdukef\[k  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

"r®m½HkwdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V edpötm;jzifhrrSwf/ 'ku©tm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfhom;V okctm;jzifh rrSwf/ tewåtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V twåtm;jzifh rrSwf/ NiD;aiGUV  
rESpfouf/ wyfESpfoufjcif;uif;V rwyfESpfouf/ csKyfapV  
rjzpfap/ pGefYvTwfV rpGJ,l/

tedpötm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf  
edpöonmudk pGefYV 'ku©tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwf  
om;aom olonf okconmudk pGefYV tewåtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aom olonf twåonm udk pGefYV  
NiD;aiGUaom olonfESpfoufjcif;udk pGefYV

wyfjCIF;uif;aom olonf wyfjCIF;&m\* udk pGefYV  
csKyfapaom olonf jzpfay:jCIF;udk pGefYV  
pGefYvTwfaomolonf pGJ,ljCIF;udk pGefYV podkY  
"r®m½HkwDkYudk A[d'°oEÅmefü ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh  
A[d'°oEÅmefüjzpfaomw&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jCIF;ü jzpfaomynmudk  
a\*gp&emewåÓPfrnf\k qdktyfV

**wpfq,fhajcmufckajrmuf a\*gp&emewåÓPf  
tus,fjyCIF; NyD;V**

-----

## **17-p&d,memewåÓPf tus,fjyCIF;**

68/ p&d,wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif p&d,memewå ÓPf  
rnfoenf ;/

p&d,[l&mü p&d,mwdkYonf 0dnmPp&d,?  
tnmPp&d,? ÓPp&d,[k okH;rsKd;&SdukefV

0dnmPp&d,monf tb,fenf;/

jrifjCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf ½lyg½HkwDkYü 0dnmP p&d,  
rnfV

jrifjCIF;oabm&Sdaom pu©K0dnmOfonf  
½lyg½HkwDkYü 0dnmPp&d, rnfv

jriftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh tm½HkodkY  
a&S;½lwifjCIF;oabm&Sdaom 0dygufraem"mwfonf  
½lyg½Hk wdkYü 0dnmPp&d, rnfv

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
Odygufraem0dnmP"mwfonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü 0dnmP  
p&d, rnfV

Mum;jcif;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf o'´g<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü 0dnmP  
p&d,rnfV

Mum;jcif;oabm&Sdaom aomw0dnmOfonf  
o'´g<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü 0dnmPp&d,rnfV

Mum;tyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjcif;oabm&Sdaom 0dygufraem"mwfonf  
o'´g<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü 0dnmPp&d,rnfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
Odygufraem0dnmP"mwfonf o'´g<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü  
0dnmPp&d, rnfV

erf;&SLjcif;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf \*E¨m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV

erf;&SLjcif;oabm&Sdaom Cme0dnmOfonf  
\*E¨m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü 0dnmPp&d,rnfV

erf;&SLtyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjcif;oabm&Sdaom 0dygufraem"mwfonf  
\*E¨m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkHkwdkYü 0dnmPp&d,rnfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
Odygufraem0dnmP"mwfonf \*E¨m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV

vsufjcif;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf &om<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV

vsufjcif;oabm&Sdaom Zd0Sg0dnmOfonf  
&om<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü 0dnmPp&d,rnfV



vsuftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjCIF;oabm&Sdaom Odygufraem"mwfonf  
&om<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkHkwDkYü OdnmPp&d,rnfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
Odygufraem0dnmP"mwfonf &om<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü  
OdnmPp&d,rnfV

awGUxdjCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf azm|AÁm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü  
OdnmPp&d,rnfV

awGUxdjCIF;oabm&Sdaom um,0dnmOfonf azm|  
AÁm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü OdnmPp&d,rnfV

awGUxdtyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjCIF;oabm&Sdaom Odygufraem"mwfonf  
azm|AÁm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkHkHkwDkYü OdnmPp&d,rnfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
Odygufraem0dnmP"mwfonf azm|AÁm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü  
Odnm Pp&d,rnfV

odjCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf "r®m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü Odnm  
Pp&d,rnfV

odjCIF;oabm&Sdaom raem0dnmOfonf  
"r®m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü OdnmPp&d,rnfV

odwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY  
a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjCIF;oabm&Sdaom Odygufraem"mwfonf  
"r®m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkHkHkwDkYü OdnmPp&d,rnfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
Odygufraem0dnmP"mwfonf "r®m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwDkYü Odnm  
Pp&d,rnfV

69/ OdnmPp&d,[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
OdnmPp&d,rnfOenf;/

&m\*uif;onfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ a'gouif;onfjzpfí jzpf wwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ arm[uif;onfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d, rnf\ rmeuif;onfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ 'd|duif;onfjzpfí jzpfwwf aomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ O''pöuif;onfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ 0dpdudpämuif;onfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ tEko,uif;onfjzpfí  
jzpf wwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ &m\*ESifh  
r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d, rnf\  
a'goESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ arm[ESifh r,SOf onfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ rmeESifh  
r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ 'd|  
dESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ O''pöESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\  
0dpdudpämESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpf wwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ tEko,ESifh r,SOfonf jzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\

ukodkvfuHwdkYESifh,SOfonfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\  
tukodkvfuHwdkYESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\  
tjypf&SdaomuHwdkYESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\  
tjypfr&SdaomuHwdkYESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaom  
aMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ rnf;npfaomuHwdkYESifh  
r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifhh0dnmP p&d,rnf\  
jzLpifaomuHwdkYESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ csrf;omudk  
jzpfapwwfukefaom uHwdkYESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí  
jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPp&d, rnf\ qif;&Judk  
jzpfapwwfukefaom uHwdkYESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí

jzpfwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmP p&d,rnf/  
csrf;omusKd;udk jzpfapwwfukefaom  
uHwdkYESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf/ qif;&JusKd;udk jzpfapwwfukefaom  
uHwdkYESifh r,SOfonfjzpfí jzpfwwfaom aMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf/

odtyfaom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d, rnf/ t[dwfpdwf[laom 0dnmOf\ podkY  
oabm&Sdaom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d,rnf/ bpdwfonf udavomr&Sdaom  
oabmtm;jzifh yuwdtm;jzifh pifMu, fwwfaomaMumifh  
0dnmPp&d, rnf/ bqdkcJhNyD;onfum;  
0dnmPp&d,wnf;/

tnmPp&d,[lonf tb,fenf;/

ESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü  
&m\*jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfao tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyf aom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnf/ &m\*\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf/

ESvHk;udk ryGg;apwwfukefaom <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYü  
a'gojzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfao tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnf/ a'go\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf/

xdkESpfyg;pHkjzifh rnDñGwfaomtzdkY&Sdaom  
0w→Kü arm[jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfao tm0ZÆef;  
Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnf/  
arm[\ jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d, rnf/

tjrJzGJUí wnfwwfaom rmejzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfao  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnf/ rme\ jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf/

rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfwwfaom 'd|  
djzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfao tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k

qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnfV 'd|d\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnfV

ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY a&mufaom  
O'pöjzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnfV O'pö\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnfV

rqHk;jzwfEdkifaom  
0dpdudpämjzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsm uwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV 0dpdudpäml jzpfjcf;onf  
tnmPp&d,rnfV

tm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfodkYa&mufaom  
tEko,jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnfV tEko\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnfV

ESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom o'´g½HkwdkYü/y/

ESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom \*E¨m½HkwdkYü/y/

ESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom &om½HkwdkYü/y/

ESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom azm|AÁm½HkwdkYü/y/

ESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom "r®m½HkwdkYü  
&m\*jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnfV &m\*\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnfV

ESvHk;udk ryGg;apwwfukefaom  
"r®m½HkwdkYü ]a'go} jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV a'go\ jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnfV

xdkESpfyg;pHkjzifh rnDñGwfaomtzdkY&Sdaom  
0w¬Kü arm[jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;  
Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnfV  
arm[\ jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnfV

tjrJzGJUí wnfwwfaom rmejzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ rme\ jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf\

rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfwwfaom 'd|  
djzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ 'd|d\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf\

ysHUvGifhjcif;odkYa&mufaom  
O''pöjzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ O''pö\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf\

rqHk;jzwfEdkifaom  
0dpdudpämjzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsm uwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnf\ 0dpdudpäm\ jzpfjcf;onf  
tnmPp&d,rnf\

tm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfodkYa&mufaom  
tEko,jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k  
qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d,rnf\ tEko,\  
jzpfjcf;onf tnmPp&d,rnf\

70/ tnmPp&d,[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
tnmPp&d,rnfoenf;/

&m\*ESifhwuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\  
a'goESifhwuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmP p&d,rnf\  
arm[ESifhwuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\  
rmeESifhwuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d, rnf\ 'd|  
dESifhwuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\  
O''pöESifhwuGjzpfaom aMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\  
0dpdudpämESifhwuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\  
tEko,ESifh wuGjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\

&m\*ESifh,SOfíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnf\  
a'goESifh ,SOfíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmP p&d,rnf\

arm[ESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
rmeESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV 'd|  
dESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
O''pöESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
0dpdudpämESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
tEko,ESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV

ukodkvfuHwdkYESifh r,SOfrlíjzpfaomaMumifh  
tnmPp&d,rnfV tukodkvfuHwdkYESifh ,SOíj  
jzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
tjypf&SdaomuHwdkYESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh  
tnmPp&d,rnfV tjypfr&SdaomuHwdkYESifh  
r,SOfrlíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
rnf;npfukefaom uHwdkYESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh  
tnmPp&d,rnfV jzLpifaomuHwdkYESifh  
r,SOfrlíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV

csrf;omudk jzpfapwwfaomuHwdkYESifh  
r,SOfrlíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV qif;&Judk  
jzpfapwwfaomuHwdkYESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh  
tnmPp&d,rnfV csrf;omusKd;udk jzpfap wwfaom  
uHwdkYESifh r,SOfrlíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
qif;&JusKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom  
uHwdkYESifh ,SOíjzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
rodtyfaom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfaomaMumifh tnmPp&d,rnfV  
rodjcf;\ podkYoabm&Sdaom  
jzpfjcf;rsKd;jzpfwwfaomaMumifh tnmP p&d,rnfV  
ponfum; tnmPp&d,rnfV

71/ ÓPp&d,[lonfum; tb,fenf; /

tedpöudk tzefwvJvJ<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV tedpöudk tzefwvJvJ<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onf  
ÓPp&d,rnfV

'ku©udk tzefwvJvJ<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf

0dnmPp&d,rnfV 'ku©udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljcif;onf  
ÓPp&d,rnfV

tewåudk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljcif; tusKd;iSgjzpfaom  
tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom tAsmuwonf  
0dnmPp&d,rnfV tewåudk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljcif;onf  
ÓPp&d,rnfV

NiD;aiGUjCIF;udk  
tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/y/

&m\*uif;jCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
csKyfjCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF; tusKd; iSgjzpfaom/  
pGefYjCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
ukefjCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF; tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
ysufjCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
azmufjyefjCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ ½ljCIF; tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
tedrdwåudk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
rawmifhwrludk tzezf zwvJvJ½ljCIF; tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
qdwfokOf;rludk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/  
t"dynm w&m;udk tzezfzwvJvJ  
½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/ ,xmblwÓPfudk  
tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF; tusKd;iSg jzpfaom/ tjypfudk tzezfzwvJvJ  
½ljCIF;tusKd;iSgjzpfaom/ qifjCIFjCIF;udk tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;  
tusKd;iSgjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;Bud,m[k qdktyfaom  
tAsmuwonf 0dnmPp&d, rnfV qifjCIFjCIF;udk  
tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;onf ÓPp&d,rnfV 0#fuif;jCIF;udk  
tzezfzwvJvJ½ljCIF;onf ÓP p&d,rnfV

aomwmywådr\*fonf ÓPp&d,rnfV  
aomwmywådzdkvfudk 0ifpm;jCIF;onf ÓPp&d, rnfV  
ou'g\*grdr\*fonf ÓPp&d,rnfV ou'g\*grdzdkvfudk  
0ifpm;jCIF;onf ÓPp&d, rnfV tem\*grdr\*fonf ÓPp&d,rnfV  
tem\*grdzdkvfudk 0ifpm;jCIF;onf ÓPp&d,rnfV  
t&[wådr\*fonf ÓPp&d,rnfV t&[wådzdkvfudk 0ifpm;jCIF;onf  
ÓPp&d,rnfV

ÓPp&d,[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPp&d,rnf;nf;/

&m\*uíf;onfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
a'gouíf;onfjzpfí jzpfwwf aomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV/y/

tEko,uíf;onfjzpfí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV

&m\*ESifhr,SOfrlí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
a'goESifhr,SOfrlí jzpfwwfaom aMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
arm[ESifhr,SOfrlí jzpfwwfaomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
rmeESifh r,SOfrlí/y/ 'd|dESifh r,SOfrlí/y/  
O''pöESifhr,SOfrlí/y/ 0dpdudpämesifhr,SOfrlí/  
tEko,ESifh r,SOf rlí/

ukodkvfuHwdkYESifh ,SOfí/ tukodkvfuHwdkYESifh  
r,SOfrlí/ tjypf&SdaomuHwdkYESifh r,SOfrlí/  
tjypfr&Sdaom uHwdkYESifh ,SOfí/  
rnf;npfaomuHwdkYESifh r,SOfrlí/  
jzLpifaomuHwdkYESifh ,SOfí/ csrf;omudk  
jzpfapwwfaomuHwdkYESifh ,SOfí/  
qif;&JudkjzpfapwwfaomuHwdkYESifh r,SOfrlí/ csrf;om  
usKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom  
uHwdkYESifh ,SOfíjzpfwwfaomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
qif;&JusKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom uHwdkYESifh  
r,SOfrlíjzpfomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
odtyfaomtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfwwf aomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
ÓPf\ podkYoabm&Sdaom  
jzpfjcf;rsKd;jzpfwwfaomaMumifh ÓPp&d,rnfV  
ponfum; ÓPp&d,wnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf ]]0dnmPp&d,onf wpfjcm;?  
tnmPp&d,onf wpfjcm;? ÓP p&d,onf wpfjcm;}}[k  
podkY odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í  
odwwf aom teufoabmaMumifh ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh  
p&d,wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü  
jzpfomynmudk p&d,memewåÓPfrnf\[k qdktyfV



**wpfq,fhckepfckajrmuf p&d,memewåÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **18-blrdemewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

72/ av;rsKd;av;rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,f odkYvQif  
blrdemewåÓPf rnfoenf;/

bHkwdkYonf umrm0p&bHk? ½lyg0p&bHk?  
t½lyg0p&bHk? ty&d,myEébHktm;jzifh av;yg;&Sd  
ukefV

umrm0p&bHk[lonf tb,fenf;/

atmuft0Dpdi&Judk tydkif;tjcm;jyKí  
txufy&edr®dw0o0wådewfjynfudk twGif;oGif;um  
ptydkif;tjcm;twGif;ü usifvnfaom ptydkif;tjcm;twGif;ü  
tusHK;0ifaom "mwf? tm,we? ½kyf? a0'em? onm?  
ocFg&? 0dnmOfwdkYonf umrm0p&bHkrnfV

½lyg0p&bHk[lonf tb,fenf;/

atmufjA[®mhjynfudk tydkif;tjcm;jyKí txuf tued|  
jA[®mhbHkudk twGif;oGif;um ptydkif; tjcm;twGif;ü  
usifvnfaom ptydkif;tjcm;twGif;ü tusHK;0ifaom  
ormywff0ifpm;aom oltm; vnf;aumif;?  
Oyygwfy#doaE"aeoltm;vnf;aumif;? rsufarSmuf,ckb0ü  
csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol tm;vnf;aumif; jzpfaom  
pdwf? apwodufw&m;wdkYonf ½lyg0p&bHkrnfV

t½lyg0p&bHk[lonf tb,fenf;/

atmuftmumomeíöm,webHkodkY  
uyfa&mufukefaom jA[®mwdkYudk tydkif;tjcm;jyKí  
txuf ae0onmemonm,webHkodkY uyfa&mufukefaom  
jA[®mwdkYudk twGif;oGif;um ptydkif;tjcm; twGif;ü  
usifvnfaom ptydkif;tjcm;twGif;ü tusHK;0ifaom

ormyw0ifpm;aom oltm; vnf;aumif;? Oyygwf  
y#doaE"aeoltm;vnf;aumif;? rsufarSmuf ,ckb0ü  
csrf;ompGm aeavh &Sdoltm;vnf;aumif; jzpfukefaom  
pdwf? apwodufw&m;wdkYonf t½lyg0p&bHkrnf\

ty&d,myEébHk[lonf tb,fenf;/

ty&d,myEéjzpfaom r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
r\*fzdkvfwkYonfvnf;aumif;? tocFw"mwf onfvnf;aumif;  
ty&d,myEébHkrnf\ bHkav;yg;wdkYum;  
ponfwkYwnf;/

aemufwpfrsKd; bHkav;yg;wdkYum;- owdy|  
mefav;yg;? or®yÜ"mefav;yg;? £"dyg'fav;yg;?  
psmefav;yg;? tyÜrnmav;yg;? t½lyormywfav;yg;?  
y#dorÇd'gav;yg;? y#dy'gav;yg;? tm½Hk av;yg;?  
t&d,0Hoav;yg;? o\*F[0w¬Kav;yg;? pufav;yg;?  
"r®y'av;yg;wdkYwnf;/

ponfwkYum; bHkav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh av;rsKd; av;rsKd;aom  
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk blrdemewåÓPfrnf\[k qdktyf\

**wpfq,fh&Spfckajrmuf blrdemewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **19-"r®emewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

73/ udk;rsKd;udk;rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkY vQif  
"r®emewåÓPf rnfoenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif w&m;wdkYudk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

umrm0p&w&m;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&w&m;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

$t\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&w&m;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;hrSwfom;V

ty&d,myEéw&m;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;V

umrm0p&w&m;wdkYudk tb,fodkYvQif  
ukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/ tb,fodkY vQif  
tukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif  
tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;oenf;/

ukovur®yxq,fyg;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tukovur®yxq,fyg; wdkYudk  
tukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudkvnf;aumif;? Odygufudkvnf;aumif;? Bud,m  
udkvnf;aumif; tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V  
podkY umrm0p&w&m;wdkYudk ukodkvf tm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;V

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&w&m;wdkYudk tb,fodkYvQif  
ukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif  
tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

pbHküwnfaomyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\  
av;yg;aompsmefwdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V xdkbHkü wnfaomyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\  
av;yg;aompsmefwdkYudk tAsmuwtm;jzifh

ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V podkY ½lyg0p& w&m;wdkYudk  
ukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

t½lyg0p&w&m;wdkYudk tb,fodkYvQif  
ukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/ tb,fodkY vQif  
tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

pbHküwnf&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvf\ av;yg;aom  
t½lyg0p&ormywfwdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;V xdkbHküjzpfaomyk\*¾dKvf\ av;yg;aom  
t½lyg0p&ormywfwdkYudk tAsmuwtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V podkYvQif  
t½lyg0p&w&m;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsm uwtm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

ty&d,myEé ]avmukwå&m} w&m;wdkYudk  
tb,fodkYvQif ukodkvftm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom; oenf;/  
tb,fodkYvQif tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;oenf;/

av;yg;aom t&d,r\*fwdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V av;yg;aom omrnzdkvf  
wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? edAÁmefudkvnf;aumif;  
tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V podkY ty&d,m  
yEé ]avmukwå&m} w&m;wdkYudk ukodkvftm;jzifh  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V tAsmuwtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwf  
om;V podkYvQif w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;V

0rf;ajrmufrlvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom  
w&m;wdkYonf udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

tedpötm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm; 0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;&Sdoltm;ESpfoufjcif; yDwdjzpfV  
ESpfoufaompdwf&Sdol\ udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;V  
Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sdolonf csrf;omudk cHpm;&V  
csrf;omESifhjynfhphKkol\ pdwfonf wnfMunfV pdwfonf  
wnfMunfonf &Sdaomf[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?

jrifV[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odol? jrifolonf NiD;aiGUV  
NiD;aiGUolonf wyfjcf;uif;V wyfjcf;uif;jcf;aMumifh  
vGwfajrmufV

'ku©tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm; 0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV/y/  
tewåtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm; 0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV/y/  
½kyfudk tedpötm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV/y/

½kyfudk 'ku©tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;/y/  
a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/  
rsufpdudk/y/ tdkjcf; aojcf;udk  
tedpötm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm; 0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV/y/  
tdkjcf; aojcf;udk 'ku©tm;jzifhESvHkoGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV/y/ tdkjcf; aojcf;udk  
tewåtm;jzifhESvHkoGif;oltm; 0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV/  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;&Sdoltm;ESpfoufjcf;jzpfV ESpfoufaom  
pdwf&Sdol\udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;V/  
Nidrf;csrf;aomudk,f&Sdolonf csrf;omudk cHpm;&V/  
csrf;omESifh jynfhpHkol\ pdwfonf wnfMunfV/  
pdwfnfMunfonf&Sdaomf[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV/  
jrifV[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odol? jrifolonf NiD;aiGUV/  
NiD;aiGUolonf wyfjcf;uif;V wyfjcf;uif;jcf; aMumifh  
vGwfajrmufV pudk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf  
0rf;ajrmufrlvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom  
w&m;wdkYwnf;/

74/ oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;rlvQif  
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom w&m;wdkYonf udk;yg;  
wdkYwnf;/

tedpö[lí oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzpfV  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;&Sdoltm;ESpfoufjcf;jzpfV/  
ESpfoufaompdwf&Sdol\ udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;V/  
Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sdolonf csrf;omudk cHpm;&V

csrf;omESifhjynfhpHkol\pdwfonf wnfMunfV  
wnfMunfaom pdwfjzifh ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©wnf;}}  
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©  
jzpfMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm  
odV ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefwnf;}}  
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV ]]pw&m;um;  
qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;  
tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV

'ku©[lí oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV 0rf;ajrmufjcif;  
&Sdoltm;ESpfoufjcif;jzpfV ESpfoufaompdwf&Sdol\  
udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;V Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sd olonf  
csrf;omudk cHpm;&V csrf;omESifhjynfhpHkol\pdwfonf  
wnfMunfV wnfMunfaom pdwfjzifh ]]pw&m;um;  
qif;&J'ku©wnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  
odV ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©jzpf aMumif;wnf;}}  
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV ]]pw&m;um;  
qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefwnf;}}[k[kwf  
wdkif;rSefpGm odV ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m  
edAÁmefa&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwf  
wdkif;rSefpGm odV

tewå[lí oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV/y/

½kyfudk tedpö[lí  
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV/y/ ½kyfudk 'ku©[lí  
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV/y/

½kyfudk tewå[lí  
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV/y/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmOfudk/ rsufpdudk/y/  
tdkjcif;aojcif;udk tedpö[lí oifh

aomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzpfV/y/ tdkjCIF; aojCIF;udk 'ku©[lí oifh  
aomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzpfV/y/

tdkjCIF; aojCIF;udk tewå[lí  
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;oltm;  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF; jzpfV  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;&SdolTM;ESpfoufjCIF;jzpfV  
ESpfoufaompdwf&Sdol\ udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;V  
Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sdolonf csrf;omudk cHpm;&V  
csrf;omESifhjynfhPHkol\ pdwfonf wnf MunfV  
wnfMunfaom pdwfjzifh ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©wnf;}}  
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodV ]]pw&m;um;  
qif;&J'ku©jzpfAMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  
odV ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku© csKyf&m  
edAÁmefwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  
odV ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefa&muf  
aMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV

ponfwdkYum;  
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;rlvQif  
taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaomw&m; udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
emewåw&m;wdkYonf udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

"mwftrsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpfV  
zótrsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfV a0'em  
trsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfV  
onmtrsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí tMuHtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfV  
tMuHtrsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí tvdkqE´trsKd;rsKd; jzpfV  
tvdkqE´trsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí aMumifhMuylyefjCIF;  
trsKd;rsKd; jzpfV aMumifhMuylyefjCIF;  
trsKd;rsKd;udkpGJí &SmrSD;jCIF;trsKd;rsKd; jzpfV  
&SmrSD;jCIF; trsKd;rsKd;udk pGJí &jCIF;trsKd;rsKd;  
jzpfV ponfwdkYum; emewåw&m;udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh udk;rsKd; udk;rsKd;aom  
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü  
jzpfaoymnmudk "r®emewåÓPfrnf\[k qdktyf\

**wpfq,fhudk;ckajrmuf "r®emewåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **20-24-ÓPyOöu tus,fjyjcif;**

75/ xl;jcm;í odwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif Ów|  
ÓPfrnfoenf;/

ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí odwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
wD&P|ÓPfrnfoenf;/

y,fpGefYwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif y&dpöm\*|  
ÓPfrnfoenf;/

yGg;rsm;aomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif {u&o|  
ÓPfrnfoenf;/

rsufarSmufjyKwwfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif zkoe|  
ÓPfrnfoenf;/

xl;jcm;aomÓPfjzifh odtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf Ów|  
jzpfukef\

ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí odtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf  
qHk;jzwfNyD;jzpfukef\ y,ftyfaom w&m; wdkYonf  
pGefYtyfNyD;jzpfukef\ yGg;rsm;tyfaom  
w&m;wdkYonf wlaomudpö&Sdukef\ rsufarSmuf  
jyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf awGUxdNyD;jzpfukef\

xdkw&m;oabm[lorQonf  
odwwfaomteufoabmaMumifh ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwf  
aomteufoabmaMumifh ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh xl;jcm;í  
odwwfaomynmudk Ów|ÓPf[k qdktyf\



ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí odwwfaomynmudk wD&P|ÓPf[k qdktyfV

y,fpGefYwwfaomynmudk y&dpöm\*|ÓPf[k qdktyfV  
yGg;rsm;aomynmudk {u&o|ÓPf[k qdktyfV rsuf  
arSmufjyKwwfaomynmudk zkoe|ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**ESpfq,fhav;ckajrmuf ÓPyíöu tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **25-28-y#dorÇd'gÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

76/ teuf-tusKd; txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnf oenf;/ ygVd-taMumif;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnf oenf;/ o'gtxl;xl;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfoenf;/ xifjrifÓPf  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfoenf;/

o"da`E´onf "r®rnfV 0D&d,da`E´onf "r®rnfV  
owda`E´onf "r®rnfV orm"da`E´onf "r®rnfV ynda`E  
´onf "r®rnfV

o"da`E´jzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ 0D&d,da`E  
´jzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ owda`E´jzpfaom  
"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ orm"da`E´jzpfaom "r®onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ ynda`E´jzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom "r®wdkYudk odtyfukefV  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl;xl; aom "r®wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh ygVd-taMumif;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk "r® y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyfV  
(1)

qHk;jzwfjcif;oabmonf tw→wnf;/  
csD;ajr\$µufjcif;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ xifjcif; oabmonf

tw¬wnf;/        rysHUvGifhjcf;oabmonf        tw¬wnf;/  
jrifjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf;oabmjzpfao    tw¬onf    wpfjcm;wnf;/  
csD;ajr\$mfjcf;oabmjzpfao    tw¬onf    wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xifjcf;oabmjzpfao        tw¬onf        wpfjcm;wnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;oabm    jzpfao    tw¬onf    wpfjcm;wnf;/  
jrifjcf;oabmjzpfao tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh    ptxl;xl;aom    tw¬wdkYudk    odyfukef/  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif    ptxl;xl;    aom    tw¬wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef/        xdkYaMumifh        teuf-tusKd;  
txl;xl;üjzpfao mynmudk tw¬ y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyf/  
(2)

taMumif;w&m;    ig;yg;wdkYudk    aumif;pGmjyjcif;iSg  
o'´gudk    xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf    jzpfukef/  
tusKd;w&m;    ig;yg;wdkYudk    aumif;pGmjyjcif;iSg  
o'´gudk xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf jzpfukef/

ygVdudk    xkwfqdkjcf;    "r®ed½kwådwdkYonf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/    teufudk xkwfqdkjcf;    tw¬ed½kwådwdkY  
onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh        ptxl;xl;aom        xkwfqdkrl  
ed½kwådwdkYudk    odyfukef/    xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif  
ptxl;xl;aom        xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef/    xdkYaMumifh    o'´gtxl;xl;üjzpfao mynm  
onf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyf/ (3)

ig;yg;aom        taMumif;w&m;wdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?    ig;yg;aom    tusKd;w&m;wdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?        q,fyg;aom  
xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü        ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;  
&Sdukef/

taMumif;w&m;wdkYü    ÓPfwdkYonf    wpfjcm;wnf;/  
tusKd;w&m;wdkYü    ÓPfwdkYonf    wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom ÓPfdkYudk odtyfukef/  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif p txl;xl;aom ÓPfdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef/ xdkYaMumifh  
xifjrifÓPftxl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyf/ (4)

77/ o'gAdkvfonf "r®wnf;/ 0D&d,Adkvfonf  
"r®wnf;/ owdAdkvfonf "r®wnf;/ orm"dAdkvfonf  
"r®wnf;/ ynmAdkvfonf "r®wnf;/

o'gAdkvfjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
0D&d,Adkvfjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ owdAdkvf  
jzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ orm"dAdkvfjzpfaom  
"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ ynm Adkvfjzpfaom "r®onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom "r®wdkYudk odtyfukef/  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl;xl; aom "r®wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef/ xdkYaMumifh ygVdtxl;xl;  
taMumif;txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k  
qdktyf/ (1)

r,HkMunfjCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
ysif;&djCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
arhavsmhCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
ysHUvGifhCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
t0dZÆmü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/

r,HkMunfjCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabm[laom  
tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ ysif;&djCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF;  
teufoabm[laom tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ arhavsmhCIF;ü  
rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabm[laom tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
ysHUvGifhCIF;ü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabm[laom tw¬onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ t0dZÆmü rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabm[laom  
tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom tw¬wdkYudk odtyfukef/  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif p txl;xl;aom tw¬wdkYonf

xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh teuf-tusKd;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk tw¬y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyfV  
(2)

taMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjyjcif;iSg  
o'´gudk xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcif;wdkYonf jzpf ukefV  
tusKd;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjyjcif;iSg  
o'´gudk xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcif;wdkYonf jzpf ukefV

ygVdudk xkwfqdkjcif; "r®ed½kwd åwdkYonf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ teufudk xkwfqdkjcif; tw¬ed½kwd å  
wdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom xkwfqdkrl  
ed½kwådwdkYudk odyfukefV xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif  
ptxl;xl;aom xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh o'´gtxl;xl;üjzpfaomynm  
udk ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyfV (3)

ig;yg;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? ig;yg;aom tusKd;w&m;wdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? q,fyg;aom  
xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;  
&SdukefV

taMumif;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
tusKd;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom ÓPfwdkYudk odyfukefV  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif p txl;xl;aom ÓPfwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh  
xifjrirÓPftxl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyfV (4)

owdoarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifonf  
"r®wnf;/ 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ yó'´doarÁmZÑifonf

"r®wnf;/ orm"doarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/

owdoarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
0D&d,oarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
yó'"doarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
orm"doarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r® onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifjzpfaom "r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom "r®wdkYudk odtyfukef/  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl;xl; aom "r®wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef/ xdkYaMumifh ygVd-  
taMumif;txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk "r® y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k  
qdktyf/ (1)

xifjcf;teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
pdppfjcf;teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/ csD;ajr§mufjcf;  
teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/ yshUESHYjcf;teufoabmonf  
tw¬wnf;/ Nidrf;jcf;teuf oabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
ryshUvGifhjcf;teufoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
qifjcfjcf;teufoabmhonf tw¬wnf;/

xifjcf;teufoabmjzpfaom tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
pdppfjcf;teufoabmjzpfaom tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
csD;ajr§mufjcf;teufoabmjzpfaom tw¬onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ yshUESHYjcf;teuf oabmjzpfaomtw¬onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ Nidrf;jcf;teufoabmjzpfaom tw¬onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ ryshUvGifhjcf;teufoabmjzpfaom tw¬onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ qifjcfjcf;teuf oabmjzpfaom tw¬onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom tw¬wdkYudk odtyfukef/  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl;xl; aom tw¬wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef/ xdkYaMumifh teuf-tusKd;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk tw¬y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyf/  
(2)

ckepfyg;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGm  
jyjcif;iSg o'gudk xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV ckepfyg;aom tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk  
aumif;pGm jyjcif;iSg o'gudk xkwfaqmif  
ajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf jzpfukefV

ygVdudk xkwfqdkjcf; "r®ed½kwådwdkYonf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ teufudk xkwfqdkjcf; tw¬ed½kwådwdkY  
onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPjzifh ptxl;xl;aom xkwfqdkrl  
ed½kwådwdkYudk odtyfukefV xdkÓPjzifhomvQif  
ptxl;xl;aom xkwfqdkrl ed½kwådwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh  
o'gtxl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf[k  
qdktyfV (3)

ckepfyg;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? ckepfyg;ukefaom tusKd;  
w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
wpfq,fhav;yg;aom xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonf vnf;aumif; &SdukefV  
taMumif;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
tusKd;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPjzifh ptxl;xl;aom ÓPfwdkYudk odtyfukefV  
xdkÓPjzifhomvQif ptxl; xl;aom ÓPfwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh xifjrifÓPf  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf[k  
qdktyfV (4)

or®m'd|donf "r®wnf;/ or®mouFyÜonf "r®wnf;/  
or®m0gpmonf "r®wnf;/ or®m ur®EÅonf "r®wnf;/  
or®mtmZD0onf "r®wnf;/ or®m0g,mronf "r®wnf;/  
or®mowdonf "r®wnf;/ or®morm"donf "r®wnf;/

or®m'd|d[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 or®mouFyÜ[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ or®m  
 0gpm[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 or®mur®EÅ[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 or®mtmZD0[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 or®m0g,mr[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 or®mowd[laom"r® onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 or®morm"d[laom"r®onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom "r®wdkYudk odtyfukef/  
 xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl;xl; aom "r®wdkYonf  
 xif&Sm;ukef/ xdkYaMumifh ygVd-taMumif;  
 txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk "r® y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyf/  
 (1)

jrifjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ tm½Hkudk  
 a&S;&lwifjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ odrf;  
 qnf;jcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ aumif;pGmjzpfjcf;oabmonf  
 tw¬wnf;/ jzLpifjcf;oabm onf tw¬wnf;/  
 csD;ajr\$muifjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ xifjcf;oabmonf  
 tw¬wnf;/ rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/

jrifjcf;oabm[laom tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 tm½HkodkY a&S;½lwifjcf;oabm[laom tw¬onf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ odrf;qnf;jcf;oabm[laom tw¬onf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ aumif;pGm jzpfjcf;oabm[laom tw¬onf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ jzLpifjcf;oabm[laom tw¬onf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ csD;ajr\$muifjcf;oabm[laom tw¬onf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ xifjcf;oabm[laomtw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 rysHUvGifhjcif;oabm[laom tw¬onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom tw¬wdkYudk odtyfukef/  
 xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl;xl; aom tw¬wdkYonf  
 xif&Sm;ukef/ xdkYaMumifh teuf-tusKd;  
 txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk tw¬ y#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyf/  
 (2)

&Spfyg;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk  
aumif;pGmjyjcif;iSg o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcif;wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
&Spfyg;aomtuskd;w&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjyjcif;iSg  
o'´gudk xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcif;wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
ygVdudk xkwfqdkjcif; "r®ed½kwd åwdkYonf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ teufudk xkwfqdkjcif;  
tw→ed½kwdåwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom ed½kwådwdkYudk  
odtyfukefV xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl; xl;aom  
ed½kwådwdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh  
o'´gtxl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g  
ÓPf[k qdktyfV (3)

&Spfyg;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? &Spfyg;aom  
tusKd;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom xkwfqdkrled½kwådwdkYü  
ÓPfwdkYonfvnf; aumif; &SdukefV  
taMumif;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
tusKd;w&m;wdkYü ÓPfwdkY onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
ed½kwådwdkYü ÓPfwdkYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/

tMuifÓPfjzifh ptxl;xl;aom ÓPfwdkYudk odtyfukefV  
xdkÓPfjzifhomvQif ptxl; xl;aom ÓPfwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV xdkYaMumifh xifjrifÓPf  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf[k  
qdktyfV (4)

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh teuf-tuskd;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk tw→  
y#dorÇd'gÓPf[lívnf;aumif;? ygVd-taMumif;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk  
"r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf[lívnf;aumif;? o'´gtxl;xl;ü



jzpfaomynmudk ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf[lívnf;aumif;?  
xifjrif ÓPf txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfV

**ESpfq,fh&Spfckajrmuf y#dorÇd'gÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **29-31-ÓPfoHk;yg; tus,fjyjcif;**

78/ aexdkifjCIF;txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
0d[m&|ÓPfrnfoenf;/ ormywf0ifpm;jCIF;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif ormywå|  
ÓPfrnfoenf;/ aexdkifjCIF;? 0ifpm;jCIF;txl;xl;  
(ESpfyg;pHk) üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
0d[m&ormywå| ÓPfrnfoenf;/

ocFg&edrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;jCIF;üESvHk;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh ÓPfjzifh  
awGUÍ awGUÍ ysufjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf  
tedrdwå0d[m&rnfv

wPSmudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh  
ÓPfjzifhhawGUÍ awGUÍ ysufjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf  
tyÜPd[dw0d[m&rnfv

twå[kESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwfokOf;jCIF;üESvHk;oGif;jCIF;  
aMumifh ÓPfjzifh awGUÍ awGUÍ ysufjCIF;udk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf oknw0d[m&rnfv

ocFg&edrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;jCIF;üESvHk;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom  
w&m;udk vspfvSL&SKÍ csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
ocFg&edrdwfrSuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjCifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf tedrdwåormywfrnfV

awmifhwjCIF;wPSmudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf awmifhwjCIF;wPSmuif;&müESvHk;  
oGif;jCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom w&m;udk  
vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lícsKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
awmifhwjCIF;wPSmuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjCifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf tyÜPd[dwormywfrnfV

twå[kESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwfokOf;jCIF;üESvHk;oGif;jCIF;  
aMumifhjzpfaom w&m;udk vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí  
csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom qdwfokOf;jCIF;&Sdaom  
edAÁmefudk qifjCifí (zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf  
oknwormywfrnfV

ocFg&edrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;jCIF;üESvHk;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh ÓPjzifh  
awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomfvnf;aumif;?  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí csKyfNidrf; &m jzpfaom  
ocFg&edrdwfrSuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjCifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;aomfvnf;aumif; tedrdwå0d[m&  
ormywfrnfV

awmifhwjCIF;wPSmudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf awmifhwjCIF;wPSmuif;&müESvHk;  
oGif;jCIF;aMumifh ÓPjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí  
csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom awmifhwjCIF;wPSmuif;aom  
edAÁmefudk qifjCifí (zdkvfudk) 0ifpm; aomfvnf;aumif;  
tyÜPd[dw0d[m&ormywfrnfV

twå[kESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwfokOf;jCIF;üESvHk;oGif;jCIF;  
aMumifh ÓPjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí  
csKyfNidrf;&m jzpfaom qdwfokOf;&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefudk qifjCifí (zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;aomfvnf;aumif;  
oknw0d[m&ormywfrnfV

79/ ½lyedrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
½lyedrdwfuif;jcif;üESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPjzifh  
awGUí awGUí ysufjcif;udk ½lonf&Sdaomf  
tedrdwå0d[m&rnfv

½kyfÜ awmifhwjcif;wPSmudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
awmifhwjcif;wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh  
ÓPjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjcif;udk ½lonf&Sdaomf  
tyÜPd[dw0d[m&rnfv

½kyf[kESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwfokOf;jcif;üESvHk;oGif;jcif;  
aMumifh 0dyóemÓPjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjcif;udk  
½lonf&Sdaomf oknw0d[m&rnfv

½lyedrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
½lyedrdwfuif;jcif;üESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom  
w&m;udk vspfvsl½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjcifí (zdkvfudk)  
0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf tedrdwåormywfrnfV

½kyfÜawmifhwjcif;wPSmudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
awmifhwjcif;wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsl½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
awmifhwjcif;wPSm uif; aom edAÁmefudk qifjcifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf tyÜPd[dwormywfrnfV

½kyf[kESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwfokOf;jcif;üESvHk;oGif;jcif;  
aMumifh jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsl½lí  
csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom qdwfokOf;&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefudk qifjcifíh (zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf  
oknwormywfrnfV

½lyedrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
½lyedrdwfuif;jcif;üESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPjzifh

awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk ½laomfvnf;aumif;?  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvSL½lí csKyfNidrf; &mjzpfaom  
ocFg&edrdwfrSuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjCifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;aomfvnf;aumif;  
tedrdwå0d[m&ormywfrnfV

½kyfÜ awmifhwjCif;wPSmudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
awmifhwjCif;wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jCif;aMumifh  
ÓPfjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk ½laomfvnf;aumif;?  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvSL½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
awmifhwjCif;wPSmuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjCifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm; aomfvnf;aumif;  
tyÜPd[dw0d[m&ormywfrnfV

½kyf[kESvHk;oGif;jCif;udk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwfokOf;jCif;üESvHk;oGif;jCif;  
aMumifh ÓPfjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk  
½laomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvSL½lí  
csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom qdwfokOf;&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefudk qifjCifí (zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;aomfvnf;aumif;  
oknw0d[m&ormywfrnfV

a0'emedrdwfudk/y/

onmedrdwfudk/ ocFg&edrdwfudk/  
0dnmOfedrdwfudk/ pu©Kedrdwfudk/y/ tdkjCif; aojCif;  
Z&m r&Pedrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
Z&mr&P edrdwfuif;jCif;üESvHk;oGif;jCif;aMumifh  
ÓPfjzifh awGUí awGUí ysufjCIF;udk ½lonf&Sdaomf  
tedrdwå0d[m&rnfv

tdkjCif; aojCif; Z&mr&Pü awmifhwrlwPSmudk  
ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf awmifh wrl  
wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jCif;aMumifh  
ÓPfjzifhawGUíawGUí ysufjCIF;udk ½lonf&Sdaomf  
tyÜPd[dw0d[m& rnfV

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&P[kESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwf  
okOf;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPfjzifh awGUí  
awGUí ysufjcif;udk ½lonf&Sdaomf oknw0d[m& rnfV

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&Pedrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf  
Z&mr&PedrdwfüESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsl½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjcifí (zdkvfudk)  
0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf tedrdwåormywfrnfV

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&Pü awmifhwrlwPSmudk  
ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf awmifh wjcif;  
wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsl½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
awmifhwjcif; wPSmuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjcifí  
(zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf tyÜPd[dwormywfrnfV

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&P[kESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf qdwf  
okOf;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaomw&m;udk  
vspfvsl½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom qdwfokOf;aom  
edAÁmefudk qifjcifí (zdkvfudk) 0ifpm;onf&Sdaomf  
oknw0d[m&ormywfrnfV

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&Pedrdwfudk ab;tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifolonf tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&m  
r&Puif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPfjzifh awGUí  
awGUí ysufjcif;udk ½laomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfaom  
w&m;udk vspfvsl½lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom Z&mr&P  
edrdwfuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjcifí  
0ifpm;aomfvnf;aumif; tedrdwå0d[m&ormywfrnfV

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&Pü awmifhwrlwPSmudk  
ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolonf awmifhhwrl  
wPSmuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPfjzifh awGUí  
awGUí ysufjcif;udk ½laomfvnf; aumif;? jzpfaom

w&m;udk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
awmifhwrlwPSmuif;aom edAÁmefudk qifjcií  
0ifpm;aomfvnf;aumif; tyÜPd[dw0d[m&ormywfrnf\

tdkjcif; aojcif; Z&mr&P[kESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk  
ab;tm;jzifh aumif;pGmjrifolnf qdwf  
okOf;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPfjzifh awGUí  
awGUí ysufjcif;udk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
jzpfaomw&m;udk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí csKyfNidrf;&mjzpfaom  
qdwfokOf;aom edAÁmefudk qifjcií 0ifpm;  
aomfvnf;aumif; oknw0d[m&ormywfrnf\

ocFg&edrdwfuif;aomaejcif; ]tedrdwå0d[m&} onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ awmifhwrlwPSmuif;aom  
aejcif; ]tyÜPd[dw0d[m&} onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
qdwfokOf;íaejcif; ]oknw0d[m&} onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom 0ifpm;jcif; ]tedrdwåormyw} onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ awmifhwrlwPSmuif;aom  
0ifpm;jcif; ]tyÜPd[dormyw} onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
qdwfokOf;í 0ifpm;jcif; ]oknwormyw} onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ ocFg&edrdwfuif;í aejcif;[laom 0ifpm;jcif;  
]tedrdwå0d[m&ormyw} onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
awmifhwrlwPSmuif;í aejcif;[laom  
0ifpm;jcif; ]tyÜPd[dw0d[m&ormyw} onf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
qdwfokOf;í aejcif;[laom 0ifpm;jcif; ]oknw  
0d[m&ormyw} onf wpfjcm;wnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh aexdkifjcif;  
txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk 0d[m&| ÓPf[k qdktyf\  
0ifpm;rltxl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk ormywå|ÓPf[k qdktyf\

aexdkifjcif;? 0ifpm;jcif; txl;xl; (ESpfyg;pHk)  
üjzpfaomynmudk 0d[m&ormywå|emewåÓPfrnf\[k  
qdktyf\

**oHk;q,fhwpfckajrmuf ÓPfoHk;yg; tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

### **32-tmeEÅ&duorm"dÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

80/ wnfwHha&;orm"d pifMu,fonfjzpfí  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk jzwfjcif;ü jzpfaomynm onf  
tb,fodkYvQif tmeEÅ&duorm"dÓPfrnfoenf;/

psmef\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfwnfMunfjcif;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orm"drnfV xdkorm"d\tpGrf;  
tm;jzifh ÓPfjzpfV xdkÓPfjzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf  
ukefçukefV podkY a&S;OD;pGm orx jzpfV aemufü  
ÓPfjzpfV xdkÓPfjzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY  
ukefcef;V ,if;odkY wnfwHha&; orm"d\ pifMu,fonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk  
jzwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmudk tmeEÅ&duorm"dÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

tmoa0gw&m;[l&mü xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYum;  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

umrmo0? b0go0? 'd|mo0? t0dZÆmo0wdkYwnf;/

xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf tb,fü ukefçukefoenf;/  
aomwmywådr\*fjzifh 'd|mo0onf t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefV  
tyg,fodkYvm;apwwfaom umrmo0? b0go0?  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukefV paomwmywådr\*fü  
xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukefV

ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh ½kefY&if;aom umrmo0onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0ü twlwuGwnf&Sdaom b0go0onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ü twlwuGwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukefV pou'g\*grdr\*fü  
xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukefV

tem\*grdr\*fjzifh umrmo0onf t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukef/  
xdkumrmo0ü twlwuGwnf &Sdaom b0go0onf ukef/  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ü twlwuGwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0 onf ukef/ ptem\*grdr\*fü  
xdktnoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukef/

t&[wår\*fjzifh b0go0? t0dZÆmo0onf  
t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukef/ pt&[wår\*fü xdk  
tnoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukef/

rysufpD;aMumif; tAsmyg'\tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
tvif;a&miftrSwf ]tmavmuonm}\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh/  
ysHUvGifhjcf;uif;aom orm"d\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; ]"r® 00w¬mef}\tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
ÓPf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0rf;ajrmufjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
yXrpsmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 'kwd,psmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
wwd,psmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ pwkw¬psmef\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tmumomelöm,weormywf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0dnmPlöm,weormywf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
tmudlöm,weormywf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
yx0DuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tmayguodkPf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ awaZm uodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
0ga,muodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ eDvuodkPf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ yDwuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
avm[dwuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ Mo'gwuodkPf;\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifh/ tmumouodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
0dnmPuodkPf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ / Ak'`gEkówd\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ "r®mEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
oHCmEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ oDvmEkówd\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ pm\*gEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
a'0wmEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tmemygeówd\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ r&Pówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ um,\*wmowd\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ OyormEkówd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
O'`Krmwuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0deDvuonm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0dykAÁuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/



0dpäd'´uonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0du©m,dwuonm\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifh/ 0du©dwåuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
[w0du©dwåuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ avm[dwu onm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ykV0uonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ t|duonm\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/

81/ &SnfaomxGufouf ]tómo}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
&Snfaom0ifouf ]yómo}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
wdkaomxGufouf ]tómo}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
wdkaom0ifouf ]yómo}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tvHk;pHkaom  
xGufouf 0ifouftaygif;udk xifpGm jyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tvHk;pHkaom xGufouf 0ifouftaygif;udk  
xifpGm jyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh/  
½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ½kefY&if; aom um,ocFg&udk  
Nidrf;aponf jzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
ESpfoufjcif; ]yDwd}udk xifpGm jyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ESPfoufjcif; ]yDwd}udk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
csrf;om ]okc}udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ csrf;om ]okc}udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ onm? a0'em[k qdktyfaom  
pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ onm? a0'em[k qdktyfaom  
pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ onm? a0'em[k qdktyfaom  
pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ onm? a0'em[k qdktyfaom pdwåocFg&  
udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ pdwfudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm; jzifh/ pdwfudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ pdwfudk  
tvGef0rf;ajrmufapvsuf xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
pdwfudk tvGef0rf;ajrmufapvsuf 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
pdwfudk tnDtñGwfxm;vsuf/y/ pdwfudk vGwfapvsuf/  
tedpö[k tzezfef½lonfjzpfí/ wyfjcif;uif;jcif;udk

tzefzef½lonfjzpfí/ csKyfNidrf;jcif;udk tzefzef½lonfjzpfí/  
wpfzef pGefYjcif;udk tzefzef ½lonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ wpfzef pGefYjcif;udk tzefzef½lonfjzpfí  
0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orm"drnf\ xdkorm"d\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ÓPfonf jzpfV xdkÓPfjzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf  
ukefçukefV podkY a&S;OD;pGm orx jzpfV aemufü  
ÓPfjzpfV xdkÓPfjzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcif;jzpfV

xdkYaMumifh wnfwHha&orm"d pifMu,fonf\  
tjzpfamumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd jzwfjcif;ü  
jzpfamymudk tmeEÅ&duorm"dÓPf[k qdktyfV

tmoa0gw&m;[l&mü xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkYum;  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

umrmo0? b0go0? 'd|mo0? t0dZÆmo0wdkYwnf;/

xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf tb,fü ukefçukefoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fjzifh 'd|mo0onf t<uif;tusefr&Sd  
ukefV tyg,fodkYvm;apwwfaom umrmo0? b0go0?  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukefV paomwmywådr\*fü  
xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukefV

ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh ½kefY&if;aom umrmo0onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0ü twlwuGwnf&Sdaom b0go0onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ü twlwuGwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukefV pou'g\*grdr\*fü  
xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukefV

tem\*grdr\*fjzifh umrmo0onf t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefV  
xdkumrmo0ü twlwuGwnf&Sd aom b0go0onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ü twlwuGwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukefV ptem\*grdr\*fü  
xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukefV

t&[wår\*fjzifh b0go0? t0dZÆmo0onf  
t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefV pt&[wår\*fü xdk  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefçukefV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh wnfwHha&;orm"d\ pifMu,fonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd jzwfjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk tmeEÅ&duorm"dÓPf[k qdktyfV

**oHk;q,fhESpfckajrmuf tmeEÅ&duorm"dÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

### **33-t&P0d[m&ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

82/ OdyóemÓPfvQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom  
Odyóemynm? Nidrfoufaom Od[m&odkYa&muf onfh  
t&[wåzvormyWådynm? jrwfaomzvormywfü ñGwfonfh  
ykAÁbm\*ynmonf tb,f odkYvQif t&P0d[m&ÓPf  
rnfoenf;/

'óem"dyaw,sH[l&mü tedpö[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf  
'óem"dyaw,srnfV qif;&J ]'ku©}[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf  
'óem"dyaw,srnfV tewå[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf 'óem  
"dyaw,srnfV ½kyfÜ tedpö[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf  
'óem"dyaw,srnfV ½kyfÜ qif;&J ]'ku©}[k  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf 'óem"dyaw,srnfV ½kyfÜ tewå[k  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf 'óem"dyaw,s rnfv

cHpm;rl ]a0'em} ü/y/ rSwfom;rl ]onm} ü/  
jyKjyifrl ]ocFg&} wdkYü/ OdnmOfü/ rsufpdü/y/  
tdkjcif;? aOjcif; ]Z&mr&P} ü tedpö[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf  
'óem"dyaw,srnfV tdkjcif;? aOjcif; ]Z&mr&P}ü  
qif;&J ]'ku©}[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf 'óem"dyaw,srnfV  
tdkjcif;? aOjcif; ]Z&mr&P}ü tewå[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onf  
'óem"dyaw,srnfv

oaEÅm p Od[m&m"d\*arm[l&mü  
qdwfokOf;íaejcif;onf Nidrfoufaom Od[m&m"d\*r rnfv  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom aejcif;onf Nidrfoufaom

0d[m&m"d\*r rnf\ awmifhwrl ]wPSm} uif;aom  
aejcf;onf Nidrfoufaom 0d[m&m"d\*rrnf\

yPDwm"drkwåwm[l&mü  
qdwfokOf;&müESvHk;oGif;onf\tjzpfonf  
yPDwm"drkwåwm rnf/  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;onf  
yPDwm"drkwåwm rnf\ awmifhwrl ]wPSm}  
uif;&müESvHk;oGif;jcif;onf yPDwm"drkwåwmrnf\

t&P0d[ma&m[l&mü yXrpsmefonf t&P0d[m&rnf\  
'kwd,psmefonf t&P0d[m& rnf\ wwd,psmefonf  
t&P0d[m&rnf\ pwkw→psmefonf t&P0d[m&rnf\  
tmumomelöm,we ormywfonf t&P0d[m&rnf\y/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfonf t&P0d[m&rnf\

t&P0d[ma&m[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
t&P0d[m&rnf\oenf;/

yXrpsmefjzifh tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYudk  
y,fwwfaomaMumifh t&P0d[m&rnf\ 'kwd,psmefjzifh  
MuHpnfjcf; ]0dwuf}? oHk;oyfjcf; ]0dpm&}wdkYudk  
y,fwwfaomaMumifh t&P0d[m& rnf\  
wwd,psmefjzifhESpfoufjcf; ]yDwd}udk  
y,fwwfaomaMumifh t&P0d[m&rnf\ pwkw→psmefjzifh  
okc? 'ku©wdkYudk y,fwwfaomaMumifh  
t&P0d[m&rnf\

tmumomelöm,weormywffjzifh ½lyonmudk?  
y#dConmudk? emewåonmudk y,fwwf aomaMumifh  
t&P0d[m&rnf\ 0dnmPlöm,weormywffjzifh  
tmumomelöm,weonmudk y,fwwfaomaMumifh  
t&P0d[m&rnf\ tmudlöm,weormywffjzifh  
0dnmPlöm,weonmudk y,fwwfaomaMumifh  
t&P0d[m&rnf\ ae0onmemonm,weormywffjzifh  
tmudlöm ,weonmudk y,fwwfaomaMumifh  
t&P0d[m&rnf\ bqdkNyD;onfum; t&P0d[m&rnf\

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh OdyóemÓPfvQif  
tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom Odyóem ynm? Nidrfoufaom  
zvormywfoadkY a&mufonfh t&[wåzvormywådynm?  
jrwfaom zv ormywfü ñGwfonfh ykAÁbm\*ynmudk  
t&P0d[m&ÓPfrnf\[k qdktyf\

**oHk;q,fhoHk;ckajrmuf t&P0d[m&ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

### **34-eda&m"ormywådÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

83/ tm;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKjcif;?  
ocFg&oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumihf  
wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom ÓPfjzpfjcif;? udk;rsKd;aom  
orm"djzpfjcif;wdkYjzifh avhusifhyGg;xHkcif;wnf;  
[laomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif eda&m"ormywådÓPf  
rnfoenf;/

tm;ESpfrsKd;[l&mü tm;wdkYonf orxtm;?  
Odyóemtm;ESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

orxtm;[lonf tb,fenf;/

psmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;?  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orxtm; rnf\ rysuf pD;apvdkjcif;  
tAsmyg\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;?  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orxtm; rnf\

tmavmuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;?  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orxtm; rnf\ rysHUvGifhjcif; orm"d\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;? rysHUvGifhjcif;onf  
orx tm; rnf\y/ wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdonf jzpfí xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;? rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orxtm; rnf\  
wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifouf\

tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;? rysHUvGifhJcif;onf  
orxtm; rnf\

orxtm;[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh orxtm;  
rnfoenf;/

yXrpsmefjzifh tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;ü  
rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm;rnf\ 'kwd,psmefjzifh  
MuHpnfjCIF; ]0dwuf}? oHk;oyfjCIF; ]0dpm&}ü  
rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm; rnf\  
wwd,psmefjzifhESpfoufjCIF; ]yDwd}ü  
rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm; rnf\  
pwkw¬psmefjzifh okc? 'ku© ü  
rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm; rnf\

tmumomelöm,weormywfjzifh ½lyonm? y#dConm?  
emewåonmü rwkefvlyfwwf aomaMumifh orxtm;rnf\  
0dnmPlöm,weormywfjzifh tmumomelöm,weonmü  
rwkef vlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm;rnf\  
tmudlönm,weormywfjzifh 0dnmPlöm,weonmü  
rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm;rnf\  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfjzifh tmudlönm ,weonmü  
rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh orxtm; rnf\

ysHUvGifhrlüvnf;aumif;?  
ysHUvGifhrlESifhwuGjzpfaoM udavomüvnf;aumif;?  
cE"müvnf; aumif; rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh  
orxtm;rnf\ þonfum; orxtm;wnf;/

0dyóemtm;[lonf tb,fenf;/

tedpö[k tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm;rnf\ 'ku©[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm; rnf\ tewå[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm;rnf\ NiD;aiGUzG,f[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm;rnf\ wyfjCIF;uif;jCIF;udk  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm;rnf\ csKyfNidrf;&m[k  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm; rnf\ wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf 0dyóemtm; rnf\

½kyfÜ tedpö[k tzezfef½ljcif;onf 0dyóemtm;rnfv/y/  
½kyfÜ wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef ½ljcif;onf  
0dyóemtm;rnfv/ cHpm;rl ]a0'em} ü/y/  
rSwfom;rl ]onm} ü/ jyKjyifrl ]ocFg&} wdkYü/  
0dnmOfü/ rsufpdü/y/ tdkjcif;? aojcif; ]Z&mr&P} ü  
tedpö[k tzezfef½ljcif;onf 0dyóemtm; rnfv/y/ tdkjcif;?  
aojcif; ]Z&mr&P}ü wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk  
tzezfef½ljcif;onf 0dyóemtm;rnfv/

0dyóemtm;[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
0dyóemtm; rnfoenf;/

tedpö[k tzezfef½ljcif;jzifh jr]\  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ü rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dyóemtm; rnfv/ 'ku©[k tzezfef½ljcif;jzifh  
csrf;om[laomtrSwf ]okconm} ü rwkefvlyf  
wwfaomaMumifh 0dyóemtm;rnfv/ tewå[k  
tzezfef½ljcif;jzifh ]twåonm} ü rwkefvlyfwwf  
aomaMumifh 0dyóemtm; rnfv/ NiD;aiGUzG,f[k  
tzezfef½ljcif;jzifhESpfoufjcif;ü rwkefvlyf  
wwfaomaMumifh 0dyóemtm; rnfv/ wyfjcif;uif;jcif;udk  
tzezfef½ljcif;jzifh &m\*ü rwkefvlyf wwfaomaMumifh  
0dyóemtm;rnfv/ csKyfNidrf;&m[k tzezfef½ljcif;jzifh  
jzpfyGg;aMumif; ]ork',}ü rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh  
0dyóemtm;rnfv/ wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef½ljcif;jzifh  
pGJ,l&mü rwkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh 0dyóemtm;rnfv/  
t0dZÆmüvnf;aumif;? t0dZÆmESifhwuGjzpfaom  
udavomüvnf;aumif;? ½kyfemrftpküvnf;aumif;  
rwkefvlyf wwfaomaMumifh 0dyóemtm;hrnfV/ þonfum;  
0dyóemtm;wnf;/

wa,m p ocFg&meH y#dyÜó''d,m-[l&mü  
tb,foHk;yg;aom ocFg&wdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; wdkY  
jzpfukefoenf;/

'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;oltm; MuHpnfjcif; ]0dwuf}?  
oHk;oyfjcif; ]0dpm&}[k qkdyfaom 0pDocFg& wdkY

Nidrf;ukefV/ pwkw→psmefudk 0ifpm;oltm; xGufouf  
0ifouf ]tómo yómo}[k qkdyf aom um,ocFg&wdkY  
Nidrf;ukefV/ onmESifh a0'emcsKyfjcf;udk 0ifpm;oltm;  
onm? a0'em[k qdktyfaom pdwåocFg&wdkY  
Nidrf;ukefV/ poHk;yg;aom ocFg&wdkY\  
Nidrf;jcf;wdkYonf jzpfukefV

84/ aomVo[d ÓPp&d,m[d-[l&mü  
tb,fwpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,wdkYjzifh jzpfukefoenf;/

tedpö[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
'ku©[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
tewå[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,rnfV wyfjcf;uif;jcf;udk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf  
ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV csKyfNidrf;&mü  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV wpfzef  
pGefYvGwfjcf;ü tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,rnfV 0#fuif;jcf;ü tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,rnfV

aomwmywådr\*fonf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
aomwmywådzdkvfudk 0ifpm;jcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,rnfV ou'grdr\*fonf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
ou'g\*grdzdkvf udk 0ifpm;jcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,rnfV tem\*grdr\*fonf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d, rnfV  
tem\*grdzdkvfudk 0ifpm;jcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf;  
ÓPp&d,rnfV t&[wår\*fonf ÓPf jzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
t&[wåzdkvfudk 0ifpm;jcf;onf ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,rnfV  
pwpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom ÓPfjzpfjcf; ÓPp&d,wdkY  
jzpfukefV

85/ e0[d orm"dp&d,m[d-[l&mü tb,fudk;yg;aom  
wnfMunfrljzpfjcf; orm"dp&d, wdkYjzifh jzpfukefoenf;/

yXrpsmefonf wnfMunfrljzpfjcf; orm"dp&d,rnfV  
'kwd,psmefonf wnfMunfrljzpfjcf; orm"dp&d,rnfV



wwd,psmefonf wnfMunfrljzpfjcf; orm"dp&d,rnf/  
pwkw¬psmefonf wnfMunfrl jzpfjcf; orm"dp&d,rnf/  
tmumomelöm,weormywfonf/y/ 0dnmPlöm,we  
ormywfonf/ tmudlönm,weormywfonf/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfonf wnf Munfrljzpfjcf;  
orm"dp&d, rnf/

yXrpsmefudk &&ef MuHpnfjcf; ]0dwuf}  
onfvnf;aumif;? oHk;oyfjcf; ]0dpm&}onfvnf; aumif;?  
ESpfoufjcf; ]yDwd}onfvnf;aumif;?  
csrf;omjcf; ]okc}onfvnf;aumif;?  
pdwfwnfMunfjcf; ]pdawåu\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>wm}onfvnf;aumif;  
jzpfukefV/y/

ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk &&ef  
MuHpnfjcf; ]0dwuf} onfvnf;aumif;?  
oHk;oyfjcf; ]0dpm&}onfvnf;aumif;?  
ESpfoufjcf; ]yDwd} onfvnf;aumif;?  
csrf;omjcf; ]okc}onf vnf;aumif;?  
pdwfwnfMunfjcf; ]pdawåu\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>wm}onfvnf;aumif;  
jzpfukefV pudk;yg;aom wnfMunfrljzpfjcf;  
orm"dp&d,wdkYjzifh jzpfukefV

0oD[l&mü tavUtv m ]0oD}wdkYonf  
qifjcfjcf;tavUtv m]tm0ZÆe0oD}? 0ifpm;jcf;  
tavhtvm ]ormyZÆe0oD}? aqmufwnfjcf;tavUtv m ]t"d|  
me0oD}? xjcf;tavhtvm ]0k|me0oD}?  
wpfzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcf;tavhtvm ]ypöa0u©Pm0oD}?  
big;yg;wdkYwnf;/

yXrpsmefudk qifjcfvdkaomt&yfü qifjcfV  
qifjcfvdkaomtcgü qifjcfV qifjcfvdko avmuf qifjcfV  
qifjcfjcf;ü aES;onftjzpf r&SdaomaMumifh  
tm0ZÆe0oDrnfV

yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;vdkaomt&yfü 0ifpm;V  
0ifpm;vdkaomtcgü 0ifpm;V 0ifpm;vdk oavmuf

0ifpm;V 0ifpm;jcif;ü aES;onf\tjzpf r&SdaomaMumifh  
ormyZÆe0oDrnfV

yXrpsmefudk aqmufwnfvdkaomt&yfü aqmufwnfV  
aqmufwnfvdkaomtcgü aqmuf wnfV  
aqmufwnfvdkoavmuf aqmufwnfV aqmufwnfjcf;ü  
aES;onf\tjzpf r&SdaomaMumifh t"d|me0oDrnfV

yXrpsmefudk xvdkaomt&yfü xV xvdkaomtcgü xV  
xvdkoavmuf xV xjcf;ü aES;onf\tjzpf  
r&SdaomaMumifh 0k|me0oDrnfV

yXrpsmefudk aemufwpfzef  $\frac{1}{2}$ lvdkao t&yfü  $\frac{1}{2}$ lV  
aemufwpfzef  $\frac{1}{2}$ lvdkao tcgü $\frac{1}{2}$ lV aemufwpfzef  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lvdkoavmuf  $\frac{1}{2}$ lV aemufwpfzef  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcf;ü aES;onf\tjzpf  
r&SdaomaMumifh ypöa0u©Pm0oDrnfV

'kwd,psmefudk/y/ ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk  
qifjcfvdkao t&yfü qifjcfV qifjcfvdkao tcfü qifjcfV  
qifjcfvdkoavmuf qifjcfV qifjcfjcf;ü aES;onf\tjzpf r&Sd  
aomaMumifh tm0ZÆe0oDrnfV

ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk 0ifpm;vdkaomt&yfü  
0ifpm;V 0ifpm;vdkaomtcgü 0ifpm;V 0ifpm;vdkoavmuf  
0ifpm;V 0ifpm;jcf;ü aES;onf\tjzpf r&SdaomaMumifh  
ormyZÆe 0oD rnfV/y/ aqmufwnfV xV aemufwpfzef  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lV aemufwpfzef  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcf;ü aES;onf tjzpf  
r&SdaomaMumifh ypöa0u©Pm0oD rnfV

tavhtvm0oDwdkYonf pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh tm;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh  
jynfhpHkjcif;? ocFg&oHk;rsKd;wdkY\  
Nidrf;jcf;aMumihf wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom  
ÓPjzpfjcf;? udk;rsKd;aom orm"djzpfjcf;wdkYjzifh  
avhusifh yGg;xHkjcif;wnf;[laomynmudk  
eda&m"ormywådÓPf[k qdktyfV

**oHk;q,fhav;ckajrmuf eda&m"ormywådÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

**35-y&dedAÁmeÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

86/ qifjcifÓPfjzpfpOfudk  
½kyfodrf;jcif;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
y&dedAÁmeÓPf rnfoenf;/

pomoemawmfü  
qifjcifÓPfESifhjynfhphKaomyk\*¾dKvfonf psmefjzifh  
umrpäE'jzpfjcif;udk ukefapV tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg\  
jzpfjcif;udk ukefapV tmavmuonmjzifh xderd''\  
jzpfjcif;udk ukef apV rysHUvGifhjcf;jzifh  
ysHUvGifhjcf; ]O''pö}\ jzpfjcif;udk ukefapV w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;  
jzifh ,HkrSm;jcif; ]0dpdudpäm}Vy/ ÓPfjzifh  
rodjcif; ]t0dZÆm}V Orf;ajrmufjcif;jzifh  
rarGUavsmfjcif;Vy/

yXrpsmefjzifh tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;wdkY\  
jzpfjcif;udk ukefapVy/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk ukefapV

xdkrSwpfyg; qifjcifÓPfESifh jynfhphKaom  
0dygufur®Z½kyft<uif;r&Sdaom edAÁme"mwfjzifh  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaomoltm; prsufpdjzpfjcif;udkvnf;  
ukefapV wpfyg;aom rsufpdjzpfjcif;onfvnf;hrjzpfay:/  
bem;jzpfjcif;udkvnf;/y/ ESmacgif;jzpfjcif;udk/  
vhQmjzpfjcif;udk/ udk,fjzpfjcif;udk/ pdwf jzpfjcif;udk  
ukefapV wpfyg;aom pdwfjzpfjcif;onfvnf; rjzpfay:/

pqdkcJhNyD;aom qifjcifÓPfjzpfpOfudk  
ukefap&müjzpfaomynmonf y&dedAÁmeÓPf rnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh

ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh qifjciÓPfjzpfpOfudk  
½kyfodrf;jcif;üjzpfaomynm udk y&dedAÁmeÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

**oHk;q,fhig;ckajrmuf y&dedAÁmeÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

### **36-oroDo|ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

87/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk aumif;pGm jzwf&m?  
csKyf&mü wpfzefrjzpfaomynmonf tb,f odkYvQif  
oroDo|ÓPfrnfoenf;/

oAÁ"r®meH[l&mü cE"m ig;yg;? tm,we  
wpfq,fhESpfyg;? "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;? ukodkvf?  
tukodkvf? tAsmuw? umrm0p&? ½lyg0p&? t½lyg0p&?  
avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYonf tvHk;pHk aom  
w&m;wdkYrnfukefV

or®morkapä'[l&mü psmefjzifh umrpäE´udk  
aumif;pGmjzwfV arwåmjzifh a'goudk aumif;pGm  
jzwfV tmavmuonmjzifh xderd""udk aumif;pGmjzwfV  
orm"djzifh O""pöudk aumif;pGmjzwfV w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;jzifh 0dpdudpämudk  
aumif;pGmjzwfV ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmudk  
aumif;pGmjzwfV 0rf;ajrmufjci;jzifh  
rarGUavsmfjci;jzifh;udk aumif;pGmjzwfV

yXrpsmefjzifh tydwftyif ]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYudk  
aumif;pGmjzwfV/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh tvHk;pHk aom  
udavomwdkYudk aumif;pGmjzwfV

eda&m"[l&mü psmefjzifh umrpäE´udk csKyfapV  
arwåmjzifh a'goudk csKyfapV tmavmu onmjzifh  
xderd""udk csKyfapV orm"djzifh O""pöudk csKyfapV  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;jzifh 0dpdudpämudk

csKyfapV ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmudk csKyfapV  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh rarGUavsmfjCIF;udk csKyfapV

yXrpsmefjzifh tydwftyif ]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYudk  
csKyfapV/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh tvHk;pHkaom  
udavomwdkYudk csKyfapV

tEky|mewm[l&mü psmefudk &aomoltm; umrpäE  
´onf rjzpf/ tAsmyg'udk &aomoltm; Asmyg'onf rjzpf/  
tmavmuonmudk &aomoltm; xderd'´onf rjzpf/  
orm"dudk &aom oltm; O'´pöonf rjzpf/ w&m;udk  
ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jCIF;udk &aomoltm; 0dpdudpämonf  
rjzpf/ ÓPfudk &aomoltm; t0dZÆmonf rjzpf/  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;udk &aomoltm; rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf  
rjzpf/

yXrpsmefudk &aom oltm;  
tydwftyif ]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYonf rjzpfukef/y/  
t&[wår\*fudk &aomoltm; tvHk;pHkaom  
udavomwdkYonf rjzpfukef/

or[l&mü umrtvdkqE´udk y,ftyfonf\tjzpfamumifh  
psmefonf or rnfV a'goudk y,ftyfonf\tjzpfamumifh  
arwåmonf or rnfV xderd'´udk y,ftyfonf\tjzpfamumifh  
tmavmuonmonf or rnfV O'´pöudk y,ftyfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh orm"donf or  
rnfV ,kHrSm;jCIF; ]0dpdudpäm}udk y,ftyfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jCIF;onf or  
rnfV t0dZÆmudk y,ftyfonf\tjzpfamumifh ÓPfonf or  
rnfV rarGUavsmfjCIF;udk y,ftyfonf\tjzpfamumifh  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf or rnfV  
tydwftyif ]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh yXrpsmefonf or rnfV/y/ tvHk;pHkaom  
udavomwdkYudk y,ftyf onf\tjzpfamumifh t&[wår\*fonf  
or rnfV

oDo[l&mü wPSm[laom aMumifhMurljy|  
mef;aomw&m; ]yvdaAm"oDo}? rme[laom

taESmiftzGJU jy|mef;aomw&m; ]0dedAE"eoDo}? 'd|  
d[laom trSm;oHk;oyfrl jy|  
mef;aomw&m; ]y&mrmoDo}? O""pö[laom  
ysHUvGifhrljy|mef;aomw&m; ]0dau©yoDo}?  
t0dZÆm[laom npfEGrf; aMumif; jy|  
mef;aomw&m; ]oHudavooDo}? o""g[laom  
qHk;jzwfrljy|mef;aomw&m; ]t"darmu© oDo}? 0D&d,  
[laom csD;ajr\$mufrl jy|mef;aomw&m; ]y\*¾[oDo}?  
owd[laom xifjrifrl jy|mef;aomw&m; ]Oy|meoDo}?  
wnfMunfcif; ]orm"d}[laom rysHUvGifhrljy|mef;aom  
w&m; ]t0dau©yoDo}? ynm[laom odjrifrl jy|mef;aom  
w&m; ]'óeoDo}? ZD0dwda`E´[laom jzpfrljy|mef;aom  
w&m; ]y0wåoDo}? vGwfajrmufjcif; ]0darmu©}[laom  
tm½Hkjy|mef;aom w&m; ]a\*gp&oDo}?  
csKyfNidrf;&m[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\  
tqHk;pGefjzpfaomw&m; ]ocFg&oDo}? b  
wpfq,fhoHk;yg;aom oDowdkYwnf;/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk  
aumif;pGm jzwf&m? csKyf&mü wpfzef  
jzpfaomynmudk oroDo|ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**oHk;q,fhajcmufckajrmuf oroDo|ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

### **37-oav'c|ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

88/ 1 Ä oD;jcm;jzpfaomw&m;?  
txl;xl;aomw&m;wdkY\ wefcdk;udk  
ukefap&müjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif oav'c|  
ÓPfrnfoenf;/

ykxk[l&mü &m\*onf oD;jcm; ]ykxk} jzpfV a'goonf  
oD;jcm; ]ykxk} jzpfV arm[onf oD;jcm; ]ykxk} jzpfV  
aum"onf/y/ &efNidK;zGJUjCIF; ]Oyem[] onf/  
olUaus;Zl;udk acszsufjCIF; ]ru©} onf/  
tZsif;rljCIF; ]yvmo} onf/ jiLpljCIF; ]£óm} onf/ 0efwdkCIF;  
]rpä&d,} onf/ vSnfhywfjCIF; ]rm,m}onf/  
pOf;vJjCIF; ]omaX,s} onf/ cufxefjCIF; ]xrÇ} onf/  
jcKwfjC,fjCIF; ]om&rÇ}onf/ axmifvTm;jCIF; ]rme}onf/  
tvGefaxmifvTm;jCIF; ]twdrme} onf/ ,pfjCIF; ]r'} onf/  
arhavsmhjCIF; ]yrm'} onf/ udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf/  
'kp½dkuftm;vHk;wdkYonf/ jyKjyifwwf aom  
tbdocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf/ tvHk;pHkaom  
b0wpfyg;odkY vm;apwwfaom uHwdkYonf  
oD;jcm;]ykxk}rnfuKEfV

emeawåuwåH[l&mü umrpäE´onf txl;xl;emewårnf\  
psmefonf wpfckwnf; {uwå rnfV a'goonf emewårnf\  
arwåmonf {uwårnfV xderd'`onf emewårnf\  
tmavmuonmonf {uwårnfV ysHUvGifhjCIF; ]O'`pö}onf  
emewårnf? rysHUvGifhjCIF; ]orm"d} onf  
{uwårnfV ,HkrSm;jCIF; ]0dpdudpäm}onf emewårnf\  
w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfjCIF;onf {uwårnfV  
rodjCIF; ]t0dZÆm} onf emewårnf? ÓPfonf {uwårnfV  
rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf emewårnf? 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf  
{uwårnfV tydWftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYonf  
emewårnf? yXrpsmefonf {uwårnfV/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf emewårnf? t&[wår\*fonf  
{uwårnfV

awZ]wefcdk;}[l&mü wefcdk;wdkYonf oDvwnf;  
[laom p&PawZ? orm"dwnf;[laom \*kPawZ?  
0dyóemwnf;[laomynmawZ? t&d,r\*fukodkvfwnf;[laom  
yknaWZ? bk&m; pum;wnf;[laom "r®awZ[lí  
pig;rsKd;wdkYonf;/

oDvwnf;[laom p&Pwefcdk;xufjrufaomaMumifh  
oDvr&Sdonf\tjzpfwnf;[laom 'kóDvswefcdk;  
ukefcef;aysmufysuf\ orm"dwnf;[laom  
\*kPwefcdk;xufjrufaomaMumifh orm"d\  
qefYusifbufjzpfaom O'"pöwefcdk;  
ukefcef;aysmufysuf\ Odyóemwnf;[laomynmwefcdk;  
xufjrufaomaMumifh Odyóem\qefYusifbufjzpfaom  
arm[wefcdk; aysmufysuf\ t&d, r\*fukodkvfwnf;[laom  
yknwefcdk; xufjrufaomaMumifh tukodkvfuHwefcdk;  
aysmufysuf\ bk&m;&Sifpum;awmfwnf;[laom  
"r®wefcdk; xufjrufaomaMumifh  
txl;xl;aomwdw→dwdkY\ t,lwnf;[laom pum;wefcdk;  
aysmufysuf\

oav'c[l&mü umrpäE'onf toav'crnf\? psmefonf  
oav'crnf\ a'goonf toav'crnf\? arwåmonf oav'crnf\  
xderd'ionf toav'crnf\? tmavmuonm onf oav'crnf\  
O'"pöonf toav'crnf\? orm"donf oav'crnf\ ,HkrSm;jcif;  
Odpdudpäm onf toav'crnf\? w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf oav'crnf\ t0dZÆmonf  
toav'c rnf\? ÓPfonf oav'crnf\ rarGUavsmfjcf;onf  
toav'crnf\? Orf;ajrmufjcf;onf oav'crnf\  
tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYonf toav'crnf\  
yXrpsmefonf oav'c rnf\y/ udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
toav'crnf\? t&[wår\*fonf oav'crnf\

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh oD;jcm;jzpfaomw&m;?  
txl;xl;aomw&m;wdkY\ wefcdk;udk  
ukefap&mjzpfaomynmudk oav'c|ÓPf[k qdktyf\

**oHk;q,fhckepfckajrmuf oav'c|ÓPf tus,fjyjcf;  
NyD;V**

-----



1/ Ä ygVdawmfü ]]ykxkemewåawZy&d,m'gae}}[k  
&Sdaomfvnf; ]]emeawåuwåEÅd{w¬ Oa'´ao  
{uwåo'´ó tbma0yd emeawåuwåmeH  
tnrnmayu©wåH {uwårÜd ed'´dodwkumare  
emeawåuwåEÅd Oa'´aom uawm}} t|uxmygXfudk  
axmufí vnf;aumif;? busrf;tp  
rmwdumudkaxmufívnf;aumif; {uwåteufudk  
xnfhoGif;í jrefrmjyefjCIF;jzpfonf/

Ä

### 38-0D&d,m&rÇÓPf tus,fjyjcif;

89/ rqkwfepfaompdwf? edAÁmefodkY  
apvTwfaompdwfdkYudk tm;ay;axmufyHhjcif;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif 0D&d,m&rÇÓPf rnfoenf;/

rjzpfao;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk  
rjzpfapjcif;iSg rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY  
apvTwfonf\tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr\$µufjcif;oabmü  
jzpfaomynmonf 0D&d,m&rÇÓPf rnfV

jzpfNyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr\$µufjcif;oabmü jzpfaomynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPf rnfV

rjzpfao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfay:apjcif;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr\$µufjcif;oabmü jzpfaomynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPf rnfV

jzpfNyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY wnfW Hhjcif;iSg?  
raysµufysufjcif;iSg? wdk;yGg;jcif;iSg? jyefYajympGm  
jzpfjcif;iSg? yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg? jynfhpHkjcif;iSg?  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpfhamumifh csD;ajr\$µufjcif;oabmü jzpfaomynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPf rnfV

rjzpfao;aom umrpäE´udk rjzpfapjCIF;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü jzpfaoMynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\

jzpfNyD;aom umrpäE´udk y,fjCIF;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\tjzpf  
aMumifh csD;ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü jzpfaoMynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\

rjzpfao;aompsmefudk jzpfapjCIF;iSg rwGefYwdkonf\  
tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\tjzpf aMumifh  
csD;ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü jzpfaoMynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\

jzpfNyD;aompsmefudk wnfWHzjCIF;iSg?  
raysmufysufjCIF;iSg? wdk;yGg;jCIF;iSg?  
jyefYajympGmjzpfjCIF;iSg? yGg;rsm;jCIF;iSg?  
jynfhpHkCIF;iSg rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk  
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\tjzpfamumifh csD;  
ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü jzpfaoMynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\y/

rjzpfao;aom udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk  
rjzpfapjCIF;iSg rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY  
apvTwfonf\tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü  
jzpfaoMynmonf 0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\

jzpfNyD;aom udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fjCIF;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü jzpfaoMynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\y/

rjzpfao;aom t&[wår\*fukd jzpfapjCIF;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpfamumifh csD;ajr§mufjCIF;oabmü jzpfaoMynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnf\

jzpfNyD;aom t&[wår\*fudk wnfwHhjcif;iSg?  
raysmufysufjcif;iSg? wdk;yGg;jcif;iSg? jyefYajympGm  
jzpfjcif;iSg? yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg? jynfhpHkjcif;iSg  
rwGefYwdkonf\tjzpfudk edAÁmefodkY apvTwfonf\  
tjzpf aMumifh csD;ajr§mufjcif;oabmü jzpfaomynmonf  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPfrnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh rqkwfepfaompdwf?  
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfaompdwfudk  
tm;ay;axmufyHhjcif;ü jzpfaomynmudk  
0D&d,m&rÇÓPf[k qdktyfV

**oHk;q,fh&Spfckajrmuf 0D&d,m&rÇÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

### **39-tw¬oE´óeÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

90/ txl;xl;aom w&m;wdkYudk ay:vGifatmif  
azmfjyaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif tw¬oE´óeÓPf  
rnfoenf;/

emem"r®m[l&mü cE"mig;yg;?  
tm,wewpfq,fhESpfyg;? "mwfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;?  
ukodkvf? tukodkvf? tAsmuw? umrm0p&? ½lyg0p&?  
t½lyg0p&? avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYonf txl;xl;  
aomw&m; ]"r®}rnfukefV

yumoewm[l&mü ½kyfudk tedpötm;jzifh jywwf\  
½kyfudk 'ku©tm;jzifh jywwfV ½kyfudk tewåtm;jzifh  
jywwfV

a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudk/ rsufpdudk/y/ tdkjcif;? aojcif; ]Z&m  
r&P}udk tedpötm;jzifh jywwfV tdkjcif;?

aojcif; ]Z&mr&P} udk 'ku©tm;jzifh jywwfV/ tdkjcif;?  
aojcif;? ]Z&m r&P} udk tewåtm;jzifh jywwfV/

tw→oE´óe[l&mü umrpäE´udk y,fpGefYolonf  
psmef[laomtuskd;udk jyV a'goudk y,fpGefYolonf  
arwåm[laom tuskd;udk jyV xderd'udk y,fpGefYolonf  
tmavmuonm[laom tuskd;udkjyV  
ysHUvGifhjcif; ]O'pö}udk y,fpGefYolonf orm"d[laom  
tuskd;udk jyV ,HkrSm;jcif; ]0dpdudpäm}udk  
y,fpGefYolonf w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; ]"r®00w→mef}[laomtuskd;udk  
jyV t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYolonf ÓPf[laom tuskd;udk  
jyV rarGUavsmfjcif;udk y,fpGefYolonf 0rf;  
ajrmufjcif; ]ygarmZÆ}[laom tuskd;udk jyV  
tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;udk y,fpGefYolonf  
yXrpsmef[laom tuskd;udk jyVy/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fpGefYolonf  
t&[wår\*f[laom tuskd;udk jyV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh ynm  
rnfV xdkYaMumifh txl;xl;aom w&m;wdkYudk  
ay:vGifatmif azmfjy aomynmudk tw→oE´óeÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

**oHk;q,fhudk;ckajrmuf tw→oE´óeÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **40-'óe0dok' dÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

91/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk wpfckwnf;  
odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfonfh tjzpf[laomynm? xl;jcm;aom  
oabmç wlaomoabmudk xdk;xGif;íodaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif 'óe0dok' d ÓPf rnfoenf;/

oAA"r®meH[l&mü cE"mig;yg;/y/  
avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYonf oAA"r®rnfukef\

{uo\*F[wml&mü wpfq,fhESpfyg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfjzifh oN\*FKd[ftyfukef\  
xif&Sm;&Sdaomoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
wdw→dwdkYMuHtyf aom twårS uif;aom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? rSefuefaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? txl;odaom oabmtm;jzifhvnf;  
aumif;? ydkif;jcm;í odaom oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
w&m;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
"mwfoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? odtyfaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? awGUxdaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? txl;xdk;xGif;íodtyfaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; bwpfq,fhESpfyg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfukef\

emeawåuwåH[l&mü umrpäE´onf txl;xl; ]emewå}  
rnfv\ ? psmefonf wpfckwnf; ]{uwå} rnf\y/  
tvHk;pHkaomudavomwdkYonf emewårnf\  
t&[wår\*fonf {uwårnf\

y#da0"[l&mü 'ku©opömudk ydkif;jcm;í odjcf;  
[kqdktyfaom odjcf;jzifh od\ ork', opömudk y,fí odjcf;  
[kqdktyfaom odjcf;jzifh od\ eda&m"opömudk  
rsufarSmufjyKí odjcf;[kqdktyfaom odjcf;jzifh od\  
r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömudk yGg;rsm;í odjcf;[kqdktyfaom odjcf;jzifh  
od\

'óe0dok'`d[l&mü aomwmywådr\*fcPü ÓPftjrifonf  
pifMu,f\ aomwmywådzdkvfPü ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,f\  
ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,f\ ou'g\*grdzdkvf cPü  
ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,f\ tem\*grdr\*fcPü ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,f\

tem\*grdzdkvf cPü ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,fV t&[wår\*fcPü  
ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,fV t&[wåzdkvf cPü ÓPftjrifonf  
pifMu,fV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf;odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyf onf\tjzpf[laomynm?  
xl;jcm;aomç wlaom oabmudk xdk;xGif;í  
odaomynmudk 'óe0dok' dÓPf[k qdktyfV

**av;q,fajrmuf 'óe0dok' dÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **41-cEÅdÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

92/ odonf\tjzpfMumifh jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif cEÅdÓPfrnfoenf;/

½kyfudk tedpötm;jzifh odV ½kyfudk 'ku©tm;jzifh  
odV ½kyfudk tewåtm;jzifh odV odorQ aom  
w&m;udkESpfoufV podkY odonf\tjzpfMumifh  
jzpfaomynmonf cEÅdÓPfrnfV

a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudk/ rsufpdudk/y/ tdkjCIF;? aojCIF; ]Z&m  
r&P}udk tedpötm;jzifh odV tdkjCIF;? aojCIF; ]Z&mr&P}  
udk 'ku©tm;jzifh odV tdkjCIF;? aojCIF; ]Z&mr&P}udk  
tewåtm;jzifh odV odorQaomw&m;udkESpfoufV podkY  
odonf\tjzpf aMumifh jzpfaomynmonf cEÅdÓPfrnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh odonf\tjzpfMumifh  
jzpfaomynmonf cEÅdÓPf rnfV

**av;q,hfwpfckajrmuf cEÅdÓPf tus,fjyjCIF; NyD;V**

-----

## 42-y&da,m\*g[PÓPf tus,fjyjcif;

93/ ÓPfjzifhawGUxdaomaMumifh jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif y&da,m\*g[PÓPf rnfoenf;/

½kyfudk tedpötm;jzifh awGUV ½kyfudk  
'ku©tm;jzifh awGUV ½kyfudk tewåtm;jzifh awGUV  
awGUorQaomw&m;odkY ouf0ifV podkY awGUonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh jzpfaomynmonf y&da,m\*g [PÓPf rnfV

a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/  
OdnmOfudk/ rsufpdudk/y/ tdkjCIF;? aojCIF; ]Z&m r&P}  
udk tedpötm;jzifh awGUV tdkjCIF;?  
aojCIF; ]Z&mr&P}udk 'ku©tm;jzifh awGUV tdkjCIF;?  
aojCIF; ]Z&m r&P}udk tewåtm;jzifh awGUV  
awGUorQaomw&m;odkY ouf0ifV podkY awGU onf\  
tjzpfaMumifh jzpfaomynmonf y&da,m\*g[PÓPf rnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPf rnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh awGUonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
jzpfaomynmudk y&da,m\*g [PÓPf[k qkdyfV

**av;q,hfESpfckajrmuf y&da,m\*g[PÓPf tus,fjyjCIF;  
NyD;V**

-----

## 43-ya'o0d[m&ÓPf tus,fjyjCIF;

94/ pkaygif;vHk;pnf;jCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif ya'o0d[m&ÓPf rnf oenf;/

rdpäm'd|d taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV  
rdpäm'd|d\ Nidrf;jCIF;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV  
or®m'd|d taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV or®m'd|  
d\ Nidrf;jCIF;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

rdpämouFyÜ taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV  
rdpämouFyÜ\ Nidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;  
cHpm;tyfV

or®mouFyÜ taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV  
or®mouFyÜ\ Nidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifh  
vnf;hcHpm;tyfV/y/

rSm;aomvGwfajrmufrl taMumif;aMumifhvnf;  
cHpm;tyfV rSm;aomvGwfajrmufrl\  
Nidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

rSefaomvGwfajrmufrl taMumif;aMumifhvnf;  
cHpm;tyfV rSefaomvGwfajrmufrl\ Nidrf;jcif;  
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

qE´taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV qE´\  
Nidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV  
OdwuftaMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV Odwuf\  
Nidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV  
onmtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV onm\  
Nidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

qE´vnf; rNidrf;/ Odwufvnf; rNidrf;/ onmvnf; rNidrf;/  
xdkodkY rNidrf;jcif;taMumif; aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

qE´om Nidrf;V Odwufvnf; rNidrf;/ onmvnf; rNidrf;/  
xdkodkY qE´omNidrf;í Odwuf? onmwdkY  
rNidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

qE´vnf; Nidrf;V Odwufvnf; Nidrf;V onmum; rNidrf;/  
xdkodkY qE´ESifhOdwufomNidrf;í onmum;  
rNidrf;jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

qE´vnf; Nidrf;V Odwufvnf; Nidrf;V onmvnf; Nidrf;V  
xdkodkY Nidrf;jcif;taMumif; aMumifhvnf; cHpm;tyfV

ra&mufao;aom t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjCIF;iSg  
tm;xkwfjCIF;&SdV xdkodkYaomt&modkYvnf;



tpOfa&mufaomf xdkodkYaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;  
cHpm;tyfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh  
pkaygif;pnf;vHk;jcif;üjzpfaomynmudk ya'o0d[m&  
ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**av;q,hfoHk;ckajrmuf ya'o0d[m&ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

**44-49-q0d0¥ÓPfç onm0d0¥ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

95/ BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\tjzpfjzifh jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif onm0d0¥ÓPfrnf oenf;/

psmefudk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf umrpäE  
´rS onmaMumifh uif;V xdkYaMumifh  
BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\ tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf  
onm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

arwãmudk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf a'gorS  
onmaMumifh uif;V xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

ta&miftvif;trSwf ]tmavmuonm} udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf xderd'´rS onmaMumifh  
uif;V xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm 0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

orm"dudk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf O'´pörS  
onmaMumifh uif;V xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf 0dpdudpämrS onm

aMumifh uif;V xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm0d0¥ÓPf rnfV

ÓPfudk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf t0dZÆmrS  
onmaMumifh uif;V  
xdkYaMumifhhhBuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

0rf;ajrmufjCIF;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf  
rarGUravsmfjCIF;rS onmaMumifh uif;V xdkYaMumifh  
BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\ tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf  
onm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

yXrpsmefudk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf  
tydwftyif ]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYrS onm aMumifh uif;V  
xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm0d0¥ÓPf rnfV/y/

t&[wår\*fudk tBuD;trSL;jyKíjzpfaomynmonf  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS onmaMumifh uif;V  
xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaomynmonf onm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh BuD;rSL;tkyfpdk;onf\ tjzpfjzifh  
jzpfaomynmudk onm 0d0¥ÓPf[k qdktyfV

-----

## **apawm0d0¥ÓPf tus,fjyjCIF;**

96/ txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
apawm0d0¥ÓPf rnfoenf;/

umrpäE´onf txl;xl; ]emewå}rnfV psmefonf  
wpfckwnf; ]{uwå}rnfV {uwå jzpfaompsmefudk  
jzpfapaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; umrpäE´rS pdwfonf uif;V  
xdkYaMumifh txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
apawm0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

a'goonf emewårnf\ arwåmonf ]{uwå}rnf\  
{uwåjzpfaom arwåmudk jzpfapaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
a'gorS pdwfonf uif;\ xdkYaMumifh txl;xl;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf apawm 0d0¥ÓPfrnf\

xderd''onf emewårnf\ tmavmuonmonf ]  
{uwå}rnf\ {uwåjzpfaom tmavmuonmudk  
jzpfapaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xderd''rS pdwfonf uif;\  
xdkYaMumifh txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
apawm0d0¥ÓPfrnf\y/

udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf emewårnf\ t&[wår\*fonf ]  
{uwå}rnf\ {uwåjzpfaom t&[wår\*fudk  
jzpfapaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; udavomtm;vkH;rS pdwfonf  
uif;\ xdkYaMumifh txl;xl; ü jzpfaomynmonf  
apawm0d0¥ÓPfrnf\

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGjjcm;íodwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh txl;xl;üjzpfaomynmudk  
apawm0d0¥ÓPf[k qdktyf\

-----

## **pdwå0d0¥ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

97/ wnfwHhapjCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
pdwå0d0¥ÓPfrnfoenf;/

umrpäE´udk pGefYolonf psme\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfWfh\ xdkYaMumifh wnfWfhhapjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf pdwå0d0¥ÓPfrnf\

a'goudk pGefYolonf arwåm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfWfh\ xdkYaMumifh wnfWfhhapjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf pdwå0d0¥ÓPfrnf\

xderd''udk pGefYolonf tmavmuonm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwfwnfWfh\ xdkYaMumifh wnf wHhapjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf pdwå0d0¥ÓPfrnf\y/

udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk pGefYolonf t&[wår\*f\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfnfwHh\  
xdkYaMumifh hwnfwHhapjCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
pdwå0d0¥ÓPfrnf\

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf\ cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf\ xdkYaMumifh wnfwwHhapjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk pdwå0d0¥ÓPf[k qdktyf\

-----

## **ÓP0d0¥ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

98/ qdwfokOf;jCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
ÓP0d0¥ÓPfrnfœnf;/

rsufpdonf ig[laom twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\Opöm[laom  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif;? jr]jcif; edpörSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfwHhjcif;"k0rSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfjr]jcif;oówrSvnf;aumif;? razmuf jyefwwfaom  
oabmw&m;rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\  
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifaomol\ rsufpd[k  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;rS ÓPfonf uif;\  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf ÓP0d0¥ÓPf rnf\

em;onf qdwfokOf;Vy/ ESmacgif;onf qdwfokOf;\  
vQmonf qdwfokOf;\  
udk,fonf qdwfokOf;\  
pdwfonf  
ig[laom twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\Opöm[laom  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif;? jr]jaom edpörSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfwHhaom"k0rSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfjr]jaomoówrSvnf;aumif;? razmufjyefwwfaom  
oabmw&m;rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\  
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrif aomol\ pdwf[k  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;rS ÓPfonf uif;\  
xdkYaMumifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;ü jzpf aomynmonf ÓP0d0¥ÓPfrnf\

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh  
qdwfokOf;jcif;üjzpfaomynmudk ÓP0d0¥ÓPf[k qdktyfV

-----

## **0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

99/ pGefYvTwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
0darmu©0d0¥ÓPfrnfoenf;/

psmefjzifh umrpäE´udk pGefYvTwfV xdkYaMumifh  
pGefYvTwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmonf 0darmu©0d0¥ ÓPf  
rnfV

arwåmjzifh a'goudk pGefYvTwfV xdkYaMumifh  
pGefYvTwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmonf 0darmu©0d0¥ ÓPf  
rnfV

tmavmuonmjzifh xderd'´udk pGefYvTwfV  
xdkYaMumifh pGefYvTwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmonf  
0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf rnfV

orm"djzifh ysHUvGifhjcif; ]O'´pö} udk pGefYvTwfV  
xdkYaMumifh pGefYvTwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmonf  
0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf rnfV

w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;jzifh ,HkrSm;jcif; ]0dpdudp  
äm}udk pGefYvTwfV xdkYaMumifh pGefY vTwfjcif;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf 0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf rnfV

t&[wår\*fjzifh udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfV  
xdkYaMumifh pGefYvTwfjcif;üjzpfaomynmonf  
0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf rnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh

pGefYvTwfjCIF;üjzpfaomynmudk 0darmu©0d0¥ÓPf[k  
qdKtyfV

-----

## **opö0d0¥ÓPf tus,fjyCIF;**

100/ rSefuefaom oabmü jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif opö0d0¥ÓPfrnf;/

'ku©opöm\ESdyfpufjCIF;oabm? jyKjyifjCIF;oabm?  
ylyefjCIF;oabm? azmufjyefjCIF;oabmudk  
ydkif;jcm;íodolonf uif;V xdkYaMumifh  
rSefuefaomoabmü jzpfaomynmonf opö0d0¥ ÓPfrnfV

ork',opöm\ tm;xkwfjCIF;oabm? 'ku©\  
taMumif;jzpfaomoabm? aygif;pyfjCIF; oabm?  
aMumifhMujCIF;oabm udk pGefYaomolonf uif;V  
xdkYaMumifh rSefuefaomoabmü jzpf aomynmonf  
opö0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

eda&m"opöm\ vGwfajrmufjCIF;oabm?  
uif;qdwfjCIF;oabm? rjyKjyif&jCIF;oabm?  
raojCIF;oabmudk rsufarSmufjyKolonf uif;V  
xdkYaMumifh rSefuefaomoabmü jzpfaomynmonf  
opö0d0¥ ÓPfrnfV

r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opöm\ 0#frSxGufajrmufaMumif;oabm?  
eda&m"\taMumif;jzpfaomoabm?  
edAÁmefudkjrifjCIF;oabm? tBuD;trSL;oabmudk  
yGg;rsm;olonf uif;V xdkYaMumifh rSefuefaomoabmü  
jzpfaomynmonf opö0d0¥ÓPfrnfV

(0d0¥onf) onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥?  
ÓP0d0¥? 0darmu©0d0¥? opö0d0¥[k  
(ajcmufrsKd;&Sd\)/

aumif;pGmodonfjzpfí uif;wwfaomaMumifh  
onm0d0¥rnfV aphaqmfonfjzpfí uif;wwf aomaMumifh  
apawm0d0¥rnfV txl;odonfjzpfí uif;wwfaomaMumifh

pdwå0d0¥rnfv/ ÓPfudk jyKonfjzpfí  
uif;wwfaomaMumifh ÓP0d0¥rnfv/ pGefYonfjzpfí  
uif;wwfaom aMumifh 0darmu©0d0¥ rnfv/  
rSefuefaomoabmü uif;wwfaomaMumifh opö0d0¥rnfv/

onm0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü apawm0d0¥jzpfv/  
apawm0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü onm0d0¥jzpfv/ onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü pdwå0d0¥jzpfv/  
pdwå0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü onm 0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥jzpfv/ onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥?  
pdwå0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü ÓP0d0¥jzpfv/ ÓP0d0¥  
jzpfaom w&m;ü onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥?  
pdwå0d0¥jzpfv/ onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥?  
ÓP0d0¥ jzpfaomw&m;ü 0darmu©0d0¥jzpfv/  
0darmu©0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥? ÓP0d0¥jzpfv/ onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥? ÓP0d0¥?  
0darmu©0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü opö0d0¥jzpfv/  
opö0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥?  
pdwå0d0¥? ÓP0d0¥? 0darmu©0d0¥ jzpfv/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh rSefuefaom oabmü  
jzpfaomynmudk opö0d0¥ ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**av;q,fhudk;ckajrmuf 0d0¥ÓPfajcmufyg;  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

**50-£'d"0d"ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

101/ udk,fESifhpdwfudk wpfckwnf;ydkif;jcm;jcif;  
csrf;oma&;trSwf? ayghyg;vsifjrefa&; trSwfudk  
aqmufwnfonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jynfhpHkjcif;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif £'"d0d"hÓPfrnfoenf;/

þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qE´BuD;rSL;í orm"djy|  
mef;vsuf 0D&d,apwodufESifh jynfhpHk aom  
£'´dyg'fudk yGg;apV 0D&d,BuD;rSL;í orm"djy|  
mef;vsuf 0D&d,apwodufESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£'´dyg'fudk yGg;apV pdwfBuD;rSL;í orm"djy|mef;vsuf  
0D&d,apwodufESifhjynfhpHkaom £'´dyg'fudk  
yGg;apV ynmBuD;rSL;í orm"djy|mef;vsuf  
0D&d,apwodufESifh jynfhpHkaom £'´dyg'fudk  
yGg;apV

xkdolonf þav;yg;aom £'´dyg'fwdkYü pdwfukd  
xuf0ef;usifrS yGg;apV qHk;rVEl;nHh onfukd jyKV trlü  
cHhonfukd jyKV xkdolonf þav;yg;aom £'´dyg'fwdkYü  
pdwfukd xuf0ef; usifrS yGg;apí? qHk;rí?  
El;nHhatmifjyKí? trlü cHhatmifjyKí ½lyum,ukdvnf;  
pdwfü aumif;pGm xm;V pdwfudkvnf; ½lyum,ü  
aumif;pGm xm;V ukd,f\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfukd  
ñGwfapV pdwf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fukd ñGwfapV ukd,f\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfukd aqmufwnfV pdwf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fukd aqmufwnfV udk,f\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfudk ñGwfapNyD;í? pdwf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fukd ñGwfapNyD;í? udk,f\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfukd aqmufwnfNyD;í? pdwf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fukd aqmufwnfNyD;í csrf;om[laom  
trSwf ]okconm}ukdvnf;aumif;? ayghyg;jcif;  
[laomtrSwf ]v[konm}udkvnf;aumif; udk,fü oufí aeV

xkdolonf xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
yGg;aptyfaom? pifMu,faom? jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh  
£'´d0d"ÓPftusKd;iSg pdwfudk a&S;½laqmifV  
a&S;½lñGwfapV xdkolonf wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;aom  
wefcdk;txl;ukd cHpm;V

102/ wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;V  
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvmV udk,fxif&Sm;  
jzpfapV udk,faysmufapV eH&Hwpfzuf? wHwkdif;  
wpfzuf? awmifwpfzufodkY rxdrNidbJ



aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;vmEkdifV ajrüvnf; ikyfjcif;?  
ay:jcif;udk a&üuJhodkY jyKEdkifV a&üvnf; ruJGapbJ  
ajrüuJhodkY oGm;EdkifV aumif;uifüvnf;  
xuf0,fzJGUacGvsuf tawmif&Sdaom iSufuJhodkY  
oGm;EkdifV podkY wefckd;BuD;ukefaom podkY  
tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pvaewdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh  
oHk;oyfEdkif\? qkyfukdifEdkifV jA[®mhjynfwdkif  
atmifvnf; ukd,fukd (rdrd) tvdktwkdif; jzpfapEdkifV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh udk,fESifh pdwfudk wpfckwnf;  
ydkif;jcm;jcif; csrf;om a& trSwf?  
ayghyg;vsifjrefa&;trSwfukd aqmufwnfonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jynfhpHkjcif;ü jzpfamynmukd  
£'°d0d"ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**ig;q,fajrmuf £'°d0d"ÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **51-aomw"mwk0dok'°dÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

103/ MuHpnfrlyshUESHYonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
xl;jcm;jcif;? wlrQjcif;jzpfonfh toHedrdwfwdkYukd  
ouf0if&mü jzpfamynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
aomw"mwk0dok'°dÓPf rnfoenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qE´BuD;rSL;í orm"d/y/  
0D&d,BuD;rSL;í orm"d/ pdwfBuD; rSL;í orm"d/  
ynmBuD;rSL;í orm"djy|mef;vsuf  
0D&d,apwodufESifhjynfhpHkaom £'°dyg'fudk  
yGg;apV

xdkolonf pav;yg;aom £'°dyg'fwdkYü pdwfudk  
xuf0ef;usifrS yGg;apV xuf0ef;usifrS  
qHk;r\El;nHhatmifjyKV trlü cHhatmifjyKV

xdkolonf pav;yg;aom£'dyg'fwdkYü pdwfudk  
yGg;apí? qHk;rí?El;nHhatmifjyKí? trlücHh atmifhjyKí?  
a0;onfrlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V eD;onfrlvnf;jzpf aom  
toHwdkY\  
Murf;wrf;onfrlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
udkESvHk;oGif;VEl;nHhonfrlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V odrfarGUonfrl vnf;jzpfaom  
toHwdkY\  
ta&SUt&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V taemuft&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom  
toHwdkY\  
ajrmuft&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V awmift&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom  
toHwdkY\  
ta&SUajrmufaxmifht&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V  
taemufawmifaxmifht&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V  
taemufajrmufaxmifht&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V ta&SU  
awmifaxmifht&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
o'´edrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V atmift&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom  
toHwdkY\  
txuft&yfürlvnf;jzpfaom toHwdkY\  
udkESvHk;oGif;V

xdkolonf xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
yGg;aptyfaom? pifMu,faom? jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh  
aomw"mwk0dok'ÓPftusKd;iSg pdwfukd  
a&S;½lydkYaqmifV a&S;½lñGwfapV xdkolonf  
txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\  
em;xufomvGefaom  
ewfwdkY\  
em;ESifhwlaom J'dAAaomw}ÓPjzifh ewfü  
vnf;jzpfukefaom? vlüvnf;jzpfukefaom?  
a0;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom?

eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaomESpfrsKd;aom toHwdkYudk  
Mum;EdkifV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh MuHpnfrl ysHUESHYonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh xl;jcm;jcif;? wlrQjcif;jzpfonfh  
toHedrdwfwdkYudk ouf0if&mü jzpfamynmudk  
aomw"mwk0dok'"dÓPf[k qdktyfV

**ig;q,fhwpfckajrmuf aomw"mwk0dok'"dÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **52-apawmy&d,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

104/ pdwfoHk;yg;wdkY\ ysHUESHYrlaMumifh £a`E  
' (yom'<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf) wdkY\ Munfvifonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
xl;jcm;aomoabm? wlrQaom oabm&Sdaom  
OdnmOfwdkY\jzpfjcif;odkY ouf0ifí odaomynm onf  
tb,fodkYvQif apawmy&d,ÓPf rnfoenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qE´BuD;rSL;í orm"d jy|  
mef;vsuf 0D&d,apwodufESifh jynfhphK aom  
£'"dyg'fudk yGg;apV 0D&d,BuD;rSL;í orm"d/y/  
pdwfBuD;rSL;í orm"d/ ynmBuD;rSL;í orm"djy|mef;vsuf  
0D&d,apwodufESifhjynfhphKaom £'"dyg'fudk  
yGg;apV

xdkolonf pav;yg;aom £'"dyg'fwdkYü pdwfudk  
xuf0ef;usifrs yGg;apV qHk;rVEl;nHh atmif jyKV trlü  
cHhatmifjyKV xdkolonf pav;yg;aom £'"dyg'fwdkYü  
pdwfudk xuf0ef;usifrs yGg;rsm;í? qHk;rí?El;nHhatmif  
jyKí? trlücHhatmif jyKí ]]p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf aomreóda`E  
´aMumifh jzpfV p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf a'greóda`E´aMumifh jzpfV  
p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf Oayu©da`E´aMumifh jzpf\}}[k tjym;  
tm;jzifh odV

xdkolonf xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
yGg;aptyfaom? pifMu,faom? jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh  
apawmy&d,ÓPftusKd;iSg pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmifV  
a&S;½l ñGwfapV xdkolonf wpfyg;aom owå0g  
wpfyg;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh  
ydkif;jcm;í odV

&m\*&Sdaompdwfudkvnf; ]]&m\*&Sdaompdwf}}[k  
odV &m\*uif;aompdwfudkvnf; ]]&m\*uif; aom pdwf}}[k  
odV a'go&Sdaompdwfudkvnf;/y/  
a'gouif;aompdwfudkvnf;/ arm[&Sdaompdwf ukdvnf;/  
arm[uif;aom pdwfukdvnf;/ usKHUaompdwfukdvnf;/  
ysHUaompdwfukdvnf;/ r[\*¾Kwf jzpfaom pdwfukdvnf;/  
r[\*¾Kwfr[kwfaom pdwfukdvnf;/ omvGefaom  
w&m;&Sdaom pdwfukd vnf;/ omvGefaom  
w&m;r&Sdaom pdwfukdvnf;/ wnfMunfaom  
pdwfukdvnf;/ rwnfMunf aom pdwfukdvnf;/  
vGwfajrmufaom pdwfukdvnf;/ rvGwfajrmufaom  
pdwfukdvnf; ]]rvGwf ajrmufaompdwf}}[k odV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh pdwfoHk;yg;wdkY\  
ysHUESHYrlaMumifh £a`E´ (yom'½kyf) wdkY\  
Munfvifonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh xl;jcm;aom oabm? wlrQaom  
oabm&Sdaom 0dnmOfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;odkY ouf0ifí  
odaomynmudk apawmy&d,ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**ig;q,fhESpfckajrmuf apawmy&d,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

**53-ykaAÁed0gomEkówdÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

105/ taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom tusKd;w&m;wdkY\  
xl;jcm;rl? wlnDrluH yshUESHYonf\tpGrf;

tm;jzifhjzpfamynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf rnfoenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qE´BuD;rSL;í  
orm"d/y/El;nHhatmifjyKí  
trlüçHhatmifjyKí ]]ptaMumif;&Sdaomf ptusKd;jzpf\  
ptaMumif;w&m;jzpfjCIF;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m;jzpf\}}  
[k tjym;tm;jzifh odV

,if;t0dZÆmaMumifh ocFg&jzpfukefV  
ocFg&aMumifh 0dnmOfjzpfV 0dnmOfaMumifh  
emrf½kyfjzpfV emrf½kyfaMumifh oVm,wejzpfV  
oVm,weaMumifh zójzpfV zóaMumifh a0'emjzpfV  
a0'emaMumifh wPSmjzpfV wPSmaMumifh  
Oyg'gefjzpfV Oyg'gefaMumifh b0jzpfV b0aMumifh  
y#doaE"aejCIF; ]Zmwd}jzpfV  
y#doaE"aejCIF; ]Zmwd}aMumifh tdkjCIF;? aojCIF;?  
pdk;&drfjCIF;? idka<u;jCIF;? qif;&JjCIF;?ESvHk;romjCIF;?  
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;wdkY jzpfukefV podkY oufoufaom  
pqif;&Jtpk\ jzpfyGg;aMumif;onf jzpf\k tjym;tm;jzifh  
odV

xdkolonf xdkodkYaomtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh  
yGg;aptyfaom? pifMu,faom? jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh  
ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPftusKd;iSg pdwfudk  
a&S;½laqmifV a&S;½lñGwfapV

xdkolonf rsm;pGmaom a&S;üaecjhZl;aom  
cE"mtpOfudk atmufarhEdkifV pa&S;ü aecjhZl;aom  
cE"mtpOf[lonf tb,fenf;/

wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;?ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkY  
udkvnf;aumif;? ig;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;  
aumif;? b0oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
b0av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;  
aumif;? b0wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;?

b0wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;?  
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?  
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?  
rsm;jym;aom  
jzpfuyfysufuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif; ]]prnfaom b0ü  
igonf podkYaom trnf&SdcJhV podkY aom  
tEG,f&SdcJhV podkYaom tqif;&SdcJhV podkYaom  
tpm&SdcJhV podkYaom csrf;om qif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\  
podkYaom touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJhV xdk (ig) onf  
xkdb0rS aocJhí prnfaom b0ü jzpfjyefV xkdb0üvnf;  
podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJhV  
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJhV podkYaom tpm&SdcJhV  
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJhV podkYaom  
touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkdb0rS aocJhí  
pb0ü jyefjzpf\}}[k podkY tjcif; t&mESifhwuG  
nTef;jyzG,f (trnftEG,f)ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom  
a&S;üjzpfzl;aom cE"mtpOfukd atmufarhEdkifV

xkdw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cJGjcm;odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom  
tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xl;jcm; rl? wlnDrluH ysHUESHYonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfamynmukd  
ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf[k qkdtyfV

**ig;q,fhoHk;ckajrmuf ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **54-'dAÁpu©KÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

106/ ta&miftvif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xl;jcm;aom?  
wlnDaom  $\frac{1}{2}$ lyedrdwfwdkYudk  $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifjcf;ü  
jzpfamynmonf tb,fodkYvQif 'dAÁpu©KÓPf rnfoenf;/

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qE´BuD;rSL;í orm"djy|  
mef;vsuf 0D&d,apwodufESifh jynfhpHk aom  
£'¨dyg'fukd yGg;apV 0D&d,BuD;rSL;í orm"d/y/  
pdwfBuD;rSL;í orm"d/y/ ynmBuD;rSL;í orm"djy|  
mef;vsuf 0D&d,apwodufESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£'¨dyg'fukd yGg;apV

xdkolonf pav;yg;aom £'¨dyg'fwdkYü pdwfukd  
xuf0ef;usifrs yGg;apV qHk;rVEl;nHh atmif jyKV/  
trlüchhatmif jyKV/ xdkolonf pav;yg;aom  
£'¨dyg'fwdkYü pdwfukd xuf0ef;usifrs yGg;apí?  
qHk;rí?El;nHhatmifjyKí? trlü chhatmifjyKí ta&miftvif;  
trSwftom; ]tmavmu onm}udkESvHk;oGif;V aeY[laom  
trSwftom; ]'d0gonm}udk aqmufwnfV aeYjzpfaom  
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh nOfhonf jzpfV nOfUjzpfaom  
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh aeYonf jzpfV podkY  
[if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom rajr\$;,Suftyfaom pdwfjzifh  
ta&mifawmufyjcif;&Sdaom pdwfukd yGg;apV

xdkolonf xdkodkYaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
yGg;aptyfaom? pifMu,faom? jzLpifaompdwfjzifh  
owå0gwdkY\ pkwdy#doaE¨udk odaomÓPftusKd;iSg  
pdwfukd a&S;½lydkYaqmifV a&S;½lñGwfapV xdk  
olonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf  
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\  
rsufpdESifhwaom ]'dAÁpu©K]ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g?  
jzpfay:qJowå0g? ,kwfaom owå0g? jrwwfaom owå0g?  
tqif;vSaom owå0g? tqif;rvSaom owå0g? aumif;aom  
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g? raumif; aom  
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0gwdkYudk jrifV uHtm;avsmfpGm  
jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk odEdkifV

]tcsif;wdkY pifppf powå0gwdkYonf  
udk,fjzifhjyKaom  
raumif;aomtusifh ]um,'kp½dkuf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkukefVElwfjzifhjyKaom

raumif;aomtusifh ]0pD'kp½dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef/  
pdwfjzifhjyKaom  
raumif;aomtusifh ]raem'kp½dkuf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkukef/ t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJukef/ rSm;aom  
t,l&Sdukef/ rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaomuH &Sdukef/  
xdkowå0gwdkYonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í  
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü csrf;omuif;aom  
raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;íusa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfay:  
ukef/

tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum; udk,fjzifhjyKaom  
aumif;aomtusifh ]um,okp½dkuf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkukef/ElwfjzifhjyKaom  
aumif;aomtusifh ]0pDokp½dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef/  
pdwfjzifhjyKaom aumif;aom  
tusifh ]raemokp½dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef/  
t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJukef/ rSefaom t,l&Sd ukef/  
rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKaomuH &Sdukef/ xdkolwdkYonf  
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrShaemufü  
aumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfü jzpfay:&ukef\}}[k (od\)/

podkYvQif txl;ojzifhpifMu,faom vlwdkY\  
rsufpdxufomvGefaom  
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom ]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh  
aoqlowå0g? jzpfay:qlowå0g? ,kwfaom owå0g?  
jrwfaom owå0g? tqif;vSaom owå0g? tqif;rvSaom  
owå0g? aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g? raumif;  
aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrif/  
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk  
odEdkif/

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnf/ cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnf/ xdkYaMumifh ta&miftvif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
xl;jcm;aom? wlrQ aom ½lyedrdwfwdkYudk jrifjcf;ü  
jzpfaoymnmudk 'dAÁpu©KÓPf[k qdktyf/



**ig;q,fhav;ckajrmuf 'dAÁpu©KÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **55-tmo0u©,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

107/ ajcmufq,fhav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´oHk;yg;wdkY\ avhvmonf\ tjzpf[k qkdyfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif tmo0u©,ÓPfrnfoenf;/

tb,f£a`E´oHk;yg;wdkYenf;/

tenmwnómrDwda`E´vnf;aumif;? tnda`E  
´vnf;aumif;? tnmwm0da`E´vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/

tenmwnómrDwda`E´onf tb,frQavmufaom  
t&mXmewdkYodkY a&mufoenf;/ tnda`E´onf  
tb,frQavmufaom t&mXmewdkYodkY a&mufoenf;/  
tnmwm0da`E´onf tb,frQ avmufaom  
t&mXmewdkYodkY a&mufoenf;/

tenmwnómrDwda`E´onf aomwmywådr\*f[k  
qdktyfaom wpyfg;aomt&mXmeodkY a&mufV tnda`E  
´onf aomwmywådzdkvf? ou'g\*grdr\*f? ou'g\*grdzdkvf?  
tem\*grdr\*f? tem\*grd zdkvf? t&[wår\*f[k qdktyfaom  
ajcmufyg;aom t&mXmeodkY a&mufV tnmwm0da`E  
´onf t&[wåzdkvf[k qdktyfaom  
wpyfg;aomt&mXmeodkY a&mufV

aomwmywådr\*fcPü tenmwnómrDwda`E´\ o'`da`E  
´onf qHk;jzwfjcif;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV 0D&d,da`E´onf  
csD;ajr\$µufjcif;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV owda`E´onf  
xifjcif;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV orm"da`E´ onf  
rysHUvGifhjcif;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV ynda`E´onf  
jrifjcif;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV reda`E´onf txl; odjcif;vQif  
tjcHt&H&SdV aomreóda`E´onf pdwf?  
apwodufwdkYudkESpfNrdKUapjcif;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV

ZD0dwdá`E´onf jzpfaom tpOfudk tpdk;&aomtjzpfvQif  
tjcHt&H&SdV

aomwmywådr\*fcPü pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfudk  
xm;í jzpfaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
ukodkvfwdkYomvQif jzpfukefV w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tmo0r&Sdukefonfomwnf;/ w&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
0#frS xkwfaqmifwwfukefonfomvQifwnf;/  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf udavomwdkY udk zsufqD;vsuf  
oGm;wwfukefonfomvQifwnf;/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
avmukwå&mwdkYomvQif jzpfukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf edAÁmefvQif tm½Hk&SdukefV

aomwmywådr\*fcPü tenmwnómrDwdá`E´\  
p&Spfyg;aomfa`E´wdkYonf o[ZmwvQif  
tjcHt&H&SdukefV tnrnvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV edó,vQif  
tjcHt&H&SdukefV orÜ,kwåvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV  
xdktenmwnómrDwdá`E´ESifhwuG a&mufukefV  
wuGjzpfukef\?ESD;aESmukefV ,SOfukefV  
xdktenmwnómrDwdá`E´\  
xdkqdkcJhNyD;w&m;wdkYonfomvQif  
tjcif;t&mwdkYonfhvnf;aumif;?  
tjcHt&HwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jzpfukefV

aomwmywådzdkdvfcPü tnda`E´\ o''da`E´onf  
qHk;jzwfjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV 0D&d,da`E´onf  
csD;ajr\$mfjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV owda`E´onf  
xifjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV orm"da`E´onf  
rysHUvGifhjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV ynda`E´onf  
jrifjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV reda`E´onf txl;odjcf;vQif  
tjcH t&H&SdV aomreóda`E´onf (pdwf?  
apwodufwdkYudk)ESpfNrdKUapjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV  
ZD0dwdá`E´ onf jzpfaomtpOfudk tpdk;&aom  
tjzpfvQif tjcHt&H&SdV

aomwmywådzdkdvfcPü jzpfaom  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tAsmuwomvQif jzpfukefV pdwf

aMumifhjzpfaom  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk xm;í w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tmo0r&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ w&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
avmukwå&mwdkYomvQif jzpfukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf edAÁmefvQif tm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk&Sd  
ukefV

aomwmywådzdkdvfcPü tnda`E`\  
p&Spfyg;aom£a`E`wdkYonf o[ZmwvQif  
tjcHt&H&SdukefV tnrnvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV edó,vQif  
tjcHt&H&SdukefV orÜ,kwåvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV  
xdktnda`E`ESifhwuG a&mufukefV wuGjzpfukefV?  
ESD;aESmukefV ,SOfukefV xdktnda`E`\  
xdkqdkcJhNyD; w&m;wdkYonfomvQif  
tjcif;t&mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
tjcHt&HwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jzpfukefV

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü/y/ ou'g\*grdzdkvfcPü/y/  
tem\*grdr\*fcPü/y/ tem\*grdzdkvfcPü/y/ t&[wår\*fcPü  
tnda`E`\  
o`da`E`onf qHk;jzwfjcf;vQif tjcHt&H&SdV/y/  
ZD0dwda`E`onf jzpf aomtpOfudk tpdk;&aomtjzpfvQif  
tjcHt&H&SdV

t&[wår\*fcPü pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk xm;í  
jzpfaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ukodkvfwdkYomvQif  
jzpfukefV w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tmo0r&Sdukefonfomwnf;/ w&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
0#frS xkwfaqmifwwfukefonfomvQifwnf;/  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf udavomwdkY udk zsufqD;vsuf  
oGm;wwfukefonfomvQifwnf;/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
avmukwå&mwdkYomvQif jzpfukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf edAÁmefvQif tm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk&SdukefV

t&[wår\*fcPü tnda`E`\  
p&Spfyg;aom£a`E`wdkYonf  
o[ZmwvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV

tnrnvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV edó,vQif  
tjcHt&H&SdukefV orÜ,kwåvQif tjcHt&H&SdukefV

xdktnda`E´ESifhwuG a&mufukef/ wuGjzpfukef?  
ESD;aESmukef/ ,SOfukef/ xdktnnda`E` xdk  
qdkcJhNyD;w&m;wdkYonfomvQif  
tjcf;t&mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
tjHt&HwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jzpf ukef/

t&[wåzdkvfcPü tnmwm0da`E` o`da`E´onf  
qHk;jzwfjcf;vQif tjHt&H&Sd/ 0D&d,da`E´ onf  
csD;ajr\$mfjcf;vQif tjHt&H&Sd/ owda`E´onf  
xifjcf;vQif tjHt&H&Sd/ orm"da`E´onf  
rysHUvGifhjcf;vQif tjHt&H&Sd/ ynda`E´onf  
jrifjcf;vQif tjHt&H&Sd/ reda`E´onf txl;odjcf; vQif  
tjHt&H&Sd/ aomreóda`E´onf (pdwf?  
apwodufwdkYudk)ESpfNrdKUapjcf;vQif tjHt&H&Sd/  
ZD0dwda`E´onf jzpfaomtpOfudk tpdk;&aomtjzpfvQif  
tjHt&H&Sd/

t&[wåzdkvfcPü jzpfaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tAsmuwomvQif jzpfukef/ pdwf aMumifhjzpfaom  
½kyfudk xm;í w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tmo0r&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ w&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
avmukwå&mwdkYomvQif jzpfukef/  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf edAÁmefvQif tm½Hk&Sdukef/

t&[wåzdkvfcPü tnmwm0da`E` p&Spfyg;aomfa`E  
´wdkYonf o[ZmwvQif tjHt&H&Sdhukef/ tnrnvQif  
tjHt&H&Sdukef/ edó,vQif tjHt&H&Sdukef/  
orÜ,kwåvQif tjHt&H&Sd ukef/ xdktnmwm0da`E  
´ESifhwuG a&mufukef/ wuGjzpfukef?  
ESD;aESmukef/ ,SOfukef/ xdk tnmwm0da`E`  
xdkqdkcJhNyD;w&m;wdkYonfomvQif  
tjcf;t&mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tjHt&HwdkY  
onfvnf;aumif; jzpfukef/

podkY &Spfyg;&SpfvD ajcmufq,fhav;yg;jzpfukef/  
tmo0g[l&mü xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

umrmo0? b0go0? 'd|mo0? t0dZÆmo0wdkYwnf;/  
xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf tb,fw&m;ü  
ukefçukefoenf;/

aomwmywådr\*fjzifh 'd|mo0onf t<uif;rJhukefV  
tyg,fvm;apwwfaom umrmo0? b0go0? t0dZÆmo0onf  
ukefV xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf paomwmywådr\*fü  
ukefçukefV

ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh ½kefY&if;aom umrmo0onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0ü twlwnf&Sdaom b0go0onf ukefcef;V  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukef cef;V xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf  
pou'g\*grdr\*fü ukefçukefV

tem\*grdr\*fjzifh umrmo0onf t<uif;rJhukefV  
xdkumrmo0ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom b0go0 onf ukefV  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0onf ukefV xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf  
ptem\*grdr\*fü ukefçukefV

t&[wår\*fjzifh b0go0onf t<uif;rJhukefV  
t0dZÆmo0onf t<uif;rJhukefV xdk  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf pt&[wår\*fü ukefçukefV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGjjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh ajcmufq,fhav;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ oHk;yg;wdkY\ avhvmonf\  
tjzpf[kqkdtyfaomynmudk tmo0u©,ÓPf[k qdktyfV

**ig;q,fhig;ckajrmuf tmo0u©,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

**56-63-opöÓPfç pwkuúESpfyg; tus,fjyjcif;**

108/ ydkif;jcm;íodjCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif 'ku©ÓPf rnfoenf;/ y,fjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif ork',ÓPfrnfoenf;/  
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf tb,fodkYvQif  
eda&m"ÓPf rnfoenf;/ yGg;rsm;jCIF;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tb,fodkYvQif r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ÓPf rnfoenf;/

'ku©opöm\ESdyfpufwwfaomteuf?  
jyKjyiftyfaomteuf? ylyefapwwfaomteuf? azmuf  
jyefwwfaomteuf? ydkif;jcm;íodtyfaomteuf/

ork',opöm\ tm;xkwfaMumif;jzpfaomteuf? 'ku©\  
taMumif;jzpfaomteuf? 0#fü,SOf aMumif;  
jzpfaomteuf? 0#füaESmifzGJUaMumif;jzpfaomteuf?  
y,fjCIF;teuf/

eda&m"opöm\ 0#frSxGufajrmufjCIF;teuf?  
0#frSuif;qdwfjCIF;teuf? jyKjyifjCIF;r&Sdaom teuf?  
aojCIF;r&Sdaomteuf? rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;teuf/

r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opöm\ xGufajrmufaMumif;teuf? eda&m\  
taMumif;jzpfaomteuf? edAÁmefudkjriCIF; teuf?  
tpdk;&jCIF;teuf? yGg;rsm;jCIF;teuf/

xdkw&m;oabmudk odaomÓPfonf odwwfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh ÓPfrnfV/ cGJjcm; í odwwfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh ynmrnfV/ xdkYaMumifh ydkif;jcm;í  
odjCIF;ü jzpfaomynmhudk 'ku©ÓPf? y,fjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk ork',ÓPf? rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk eda&m"ÓPf? yGg;rsm;jCIF;ü  
jzpfaomynmudk r<sup>\*3/4</sup>ÓPf[k qdktyfV

109/ tb,fodkYvQif 'ku©udk odaomÓPf? ork',udk  
odaomÓPf? qif;&JcsKyf&meda&m"udk odaomÓPf?  
qif;&JcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhr\*fÓPf jzpfoenf;/

r\*fESifhjynfhpHkol\ ÓPfonf 'ku©opömüvnf;aumif;?  
qif;&JjzpfaMumif; ]'ku©ork',opöm} ü vnf;aumif;?

qif;&JcsKyf&m ]'ku©eda&m"opöm} üvnf;aumif;?  
qif;&JcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifh ]'ku©eda&m  
"\*grdeD y#dy'gopöm} üvnf;aumif; jzpfV

xdkÓPfav;yg;wdkYwGif 'ku©ÓPfonf tb,fenf;/

'ku©opömudk tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjyKí jzpfaomynmonf  
tjym;tm;jzifhodjcif; qifjcifjcif; tjym;tm;jzifh qifjcifjcif;  
opömw&m;udk qifjcifjcif; aumif;pGmrSwfjcif;  
vGefpGmrSwfjcif; wpfzef vGefpGmrSwfjcif;  
ynm&Sdol\tjzpf vdr®mol\tjzpf odrfarGUol\tjzpf  
xifpGmjyKjcif; MuHjcif; xuf0ef;usif<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; ajrBuD;ESifh  
wlaomynm&Sdjcif; udavomudk  
azmufxGif;aomynm&Sdjcif; ñGwfapjcif; txl;xl;  
tjym;jym;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; aumif;pGm  
qifjcifjcif;ESifwHESifhwlaomynm&Sdjcif; ynm ynda`E`  
ynm[laom tm; ynmvufeuf ynmjymom'f ynmmta&mif  
ynmtvif; ynm[laom xGef;vif;awmufyjcif; ynm&wem  
rawGa0jcif; opömw&m;udk qifjcifjcif;  
rSefaomÓPftjrifonf jzpfV p tvHk;pHkudk 'ku©ÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

'ku©ork',opömudk tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjyKí/y/

'ku©eda&m"opömudk tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjyKí/y/

'ku©eda&m"\*grdeD y#dy'g (r<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opöm) udk  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkjyKíjzpfaomynmonf tjym;tm;jzifhodjcif;/y/  
rawGa0jcif; opömw&m;udkqifjcifjcif;  
rSefaomÓPftjrifonf jzpfV ptvHk;pHkudk 'ku©eda&m"  
\*grdeDy#dy'gÓPf[k qdktyfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh 'ku©ÓPf? 'ku©ork',ÓPf?  
'ku©eda&m"ÓPf? 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeDy#dy'gÓPf[k  
qdktyfV

**ajcmufq,fhoHk;ckajrmuf opöÓPfç  
pwkuúESpfyg; tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

**64-67-ok'"duy#dorÇd'gÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

110/ tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf? "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf?  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf? y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf onf  
tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/

teuf-tusKd;wdkYü odaom ÓPfonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;wdkYüodaom  
ÓPfonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV o'´gwdkYü odaom  
ÓPfonf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfwdkYü  
odaom ÓPfonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPfrnfV

teuf-tusKd;wdkY\ txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;wdkY\ txl;xl;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV o'´gwdkY\  
txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV  
xifjrifÓPfwdkY\ txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynm onf  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü  
jzpfaomynmonf tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-  
taMumif;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
"r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV o'´gudk ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnfV xifjrifÓPfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom; &mü  
jzpfaomynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;udk  
rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV  
o'´gudk rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfudk



rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynm onf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnfV

teuf-tusKd;odkY uyfí rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;odkY uyfí  
rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV/  
o'´godkYuyfí rSwfom;&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfodkY uyfí  
rSwfom; &mü jzpfaomynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnfV

teuf-tusKd;wdkY\ txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;wdkY\ txl;xl;ü  
jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV o'´gwdkY\  
txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynmonf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV/  
xifjrifÓPfwdkY\ txl;xl;ü jzpfaomynm onf  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk xifpGmjzpfapjcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;udk  
xifpGmjzpfapjcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnfV o'´gudk xifpGmjzpf apjcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfudk  
xifpGmjzpfapjcif;ü jzpfaomynmonf  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk xGef;jy&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;udk  
xGef;jy&mü jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV/  
o'´gudk xGef;jy&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfudk  
xGef;jy&mü jzpfaomynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk wifhw,fap&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif;udk  
wifhw,fap&mü jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV/  
o'´gudk wifhw,f ap&mü jzpfaomynmonf

ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfudk  
wifhw,fap&mü jzpfaomynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf  
rnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk azmfjy&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV ygVd-taMumif; udk  
azmfjy&mü jzpfaomynmonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV  
o'´gudk azmfjy&mü jzpfaomynm onf  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV xifjrifÓPfudk azmfjy&mü  
jzpfaomynmonf y#dbme y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnfV

xdkw&m;oabmonf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ÓPfrnfV cGJjcm;í odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
ynmrnfV xdkYaMumifh tw→y#dorÇd'gÓPf?  
"r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf? ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#d orÇd'gÓPf?  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf[k qdktyfV

**ajcmufq,fhckepfckajrmuf ok'"duy#dorÇd'gÓPf  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **68-£`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

111/ jrwpGmbk&m;\ £`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåÓPfonf  
tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü jrwpGmbk&m;onf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrL enf;ukefaom? ynmrsufpdühudavomjrL  
rsm;ukefaom? £a`E´xufukefaom? £a`E  
´EkHYukefaom? aumif;aomtjCIF;t&m &Sdukefaom?  
raumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdukefaom? odapvG,fukefaom?  
odapEdkifcJukefaom? wrvGef avmuü  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdukefaom  
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? wrvGefavmuü  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavhr&Sdukefaom  
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYudkvnf; aumif; jrifaWmfrlV

tyÜ&Zau© r[m&Zau©[l&mü  
o'gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrL enf;olrnfV o'gw&m;r&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL rsm;olrnfV

tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL enf;olrnfV ysif;&d aom  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL rsm;olrnfV

xifaom owd&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrL enf;olrnfV vGwfaom owd&Sdaom  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL rsm;olrnfV

wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL enf;olrnfV rwnf Munfaom  
pdwf&Sdaom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL  
rsm;olrnfV

ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü udavomjrL  
enf;olrnfV ynmrJhaom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrL rsm;olrnfV

wdu©d`Ed´a, rk'k`Ed´a,[l&mü  
o'gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´xufol rnfV o'g  
w&m; r&Sd aomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´EkHYol rnfV

tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E  
´xufol rnfV ysif;&daom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´EkHYol  
rnfV

xifaom owd&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´xufol rnfV  
vGwfaom owd&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´EkHYol rnfV

wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E  
´xufol rnfV rwnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
£a`E´EkHYol rnfV

ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´xufol rnfV  
ynmrJhaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´EkHYol rnfV

oGmuma& 'Gguma&[l&mü  
o'gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
aumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV  
o'gw&m;r&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
raumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV

tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
aumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV ysif;&daom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf raumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV

xifaom owd&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
aumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV vGwfaom owd&Sd  
aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf raumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV

wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
aumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV rwnfMunfaom  
pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf raumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol  
rnfV

ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
aumif;aomtjCIF;t&m&Sdol rnfV  
ynmrJhaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf raumif;aom tCIF;t&m&Sdoll  
rnfV

ok0dnmya, 'k0dnmya,[l&mü  
o'gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapvG,fol rnfV  
o'gw&m;r&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapEdkifcJol rnfV

tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
odapvG,fol rnfV ysif;&daom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
odapEdkifcJol rnfV

xifaom owd&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapvG,fol rnfV  
vGwfaom owd&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapEdkifcJol  
rnfV

wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
odapvG,fol rnfV rwnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapEdkifcJol rnfV

ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf      odapvG,fol      rnfV  
ynmrJhaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf odapEdkifcJol rnfV

tayÜuapö    y&avmu0ZÆb,'óm0daem    tayÜuapö  
ey&avmu0ZÆb,'óm0d      aem[l&mü  
o'`gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf      wrvGefavmuü  
&m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavh&Sdol    rnfV  
o'`gw&m;    r&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf      wrvGefavmuü  
&m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavhr&Sdol    rnfV

tm;xkwftyfaom      0D&d,&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
wrwGefavmuü    &m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;    jzifh  
½lavh&Sdoll      rnfV      ysif;&daom      yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
wrwGefavmuü    &m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;    jzifh  
½lavhr&Sdol    rnfV

xifaom    owd&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf    wrvGefavmuü  
&m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavh&Sdol    rnfV  
vGwfaom    owd&Sdaom    yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf    wrvGefavmuü  
&m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavhr&Sdol    rnfV

wnfMunfaom      pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
wrwGefavmuü    &m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh  
½lavh&Sdol    rnfV    rwnfMunfaom    pdwf&Sdaom  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf    wrvGefavmuü    &m\*paom    tjypf    udk  
ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavhr&Sdol    rnfV

ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf      wrvGefavmuü  
&m\*paom    tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavh&Sdol    rnfV  
ynmrJhaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf    wrvGefavmuü    &m\*paom  
tjypfudk    ab;tm;jzifh    ½lavhr&Sdol    rnfV

112/    avmaum[l&mü    cE`m[laom    cE`avmu?  
"mwf[laom    "mwkavmu?    tm,we[l    aom    tm,weavmu?  
tyg,fbHk[laom      0dywådb0avmu?  
tyg,fodkYvm;aMumif;uH[laom    0dywådorÇ0    avmu?  
ok\*wdbHk[laom      orÜwådb0avmu?

ok\*wdbHkodkYa&mufaMumif;uH[laom  
orÜwådorÇ0avmuwdkYwnf;/

owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf tm[m&vQif  
wnf&m&Sdukef\laom avmuwpfyg;/

emrf? ½kyf[laom avmuESpfyg;/  
a0'emoHk;yg;[laom avmuokH;yg;/  
tm[m&av;yg;[laom avmuav;yg;/

Oyg'gefwdkY\  
tm½Hkjzpfao mcE"m ]Oyg'geu©E"m} ig;yg;[laom  
avmuig;yg;/

tZÑwådum,we ajcmufyg;[laom avmuajcmufyg;/  
OdnmP|dwdckepfyg;[laom avmuckepfyg;/  
avmu"Hw&m; &Spfyg;[laom avmu&Spfyg;/  
owåm0go udk;yg;[laom avmuudk;yg;/  
tm,we q,fyg;[laom avmuq,fyg;/

tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;[laom avmuwpfq,fhESpfyg;/  
"mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;[laom  
avmuwpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

0ZÆH[l&mü udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tjypfwdkYrnfukef\ 'kp½kduftm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tjypfwdkY rnfukef\ jyKjyifwwfaom  
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf tjypfwdkYrnfukef\ bHkb0odkY  
vm;a&mufaphwwfaom uHtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tjypfwdkYrnfukef\ podkY qdktyfNyD;aom  
avmuüvnf;aumif;? p&m\*paom tjypfüvnf;aumif;  
xufjrufm;BuD;aom ab;[laom trSwfonf ckwfowfjcif; iSg  
ajr§mufudkifxm;onfh oHvsufoGm;&Sdaom  
vlowfvufr&GHUujhodkY a&S;½lxif\

pig;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh p£a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk odawmfrl\ jrifawmfrl\ xl;aom

ÓPfjzifh odawmfrlV xdk;xGif;í odawmfrlV  
pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ £`Ed´,  
ya&my&dwaÓPf rnfV

**ajcmufq,fh&Spfckajrmuf £`Ed**  
**´,ya&my&d,wåÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **69-tmo,mEko,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

113/ jrwpfGmbk&m;\ owå0gwdkY tvdkqE´ESifh  
tEko,udk odaom tmo,mEko,ÓPf onf tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY\  
tvdkudk odawmfrlV tEko,udk odawmfrlV p½kdufudk  
odawmfrlV ESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk odawmfrlV  
uRwfxdkufaom owå0g? ruRwfxdkufaom  
owå0gwdkYudk odawmfrlV

owå0gwdkY\ tvdk tmo,[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[lívnf;aumif;? ]]avmuonf rjrJ}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]xdktoufonfyif xdk udk,f rnf\}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]toufwpfjcm; udk,fwpfjcm;}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfao;\}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf rjzpf}}  
[lívnf;aumif;? ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf;  
&Sd\? rjzpfonfvnf; &Sd\}}[lívnf;aumif; ]]owå0g onf  
aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}  
[lívnf;aumif; podkY b0'd|d[laom (oów) 'd|dudkrSDaom  
owå0gwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukefV 0db0'd|d[laom (Oapä')  
'd|d udkrSDaom owå0gwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukefV

xdk oów? Oapä'[laomESpfzdkYESpfpkudk  
ruyfNidbJ taMumif;udk pGJí tusKd;jzpf[laom

y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;wdkYü avsmfaom ÓPfudkvnf;  
&tyfV[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; ÓPfvnf; jzpfV

umrudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf umrudk tav;jyK\  
umrvQif rSD0J&m &Sd\? umrudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k  
odawmfriV

umrudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf psmefudk  
tav;jyK\  
psmefvQif rSD0J&m &Sd\  
psmefudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k odawmfriV

psmefudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf psmefudk  
tav;jyK\  
psmefvQif rSD0J&m &Sd\  
psmefudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k odawmfriV

psmefudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf umrudk tav;jyK\  
umrvQif rSD0J&m &Sd\? umrudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k  
odawmfriV

a'goudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf a'goudk  
tav;jyK\  
a'govQif rSD0J&m &Sd\  
a'goudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k odawmfriV

a'goudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf arwåmudk  
tav;jyK\  
arwåmvQif rSD0J &m&Sd\  
arwåmudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k odawmfriV

arwåmudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf arwåmudk  
tav;jyK\  
arwåmvQif rSD0Jh&m&Sd\  
arwåmudkESvHk;oGif;\}}[k odawmfriV

arwåmudk rSD0Jaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf a'goudk



tav;jyK\? a'govQif rSD0J &m&Sd\?  
a'goudkESvHk;oGif;\} }[k odawmfrlV

xderd'""udk rSD0Jaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf xderd'""udk  
tav;jyK\? xderd'""vQif rSD0J&m&Sd\?  
xderd'""udkESvHk;oGif;\} }[k odawmfrlV

xderd'""udk  
rSD0Jaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
tmavmuonmudk tav;jyK\? tmavmuonmvQif  
rSD0J&m&Sd\? tmavmuonmudkESvHk;oGif;\} }[k  
odawmfrlV

tmavmuonmudk rSD0Jaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf tmavmuonmudk  
tav; jyK\? tmavmuonmvQif rSD0J&m&Sd\?  
tmavmuonmudkESvHk;oGif;\} }[k odawmfrlV

tmavmuonmudk rSD0Jaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif ]]pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf xderd'""udk  
tav;jyK\? xderd'""vQif rSD0J&m&Sd\?  
xderd'""udkESvHk;oGif;\} }[k odawmfrlV

bqdkcJhNyD;onfum; owå0gwdkY\ tvdktmo,wnf;/

114/ owå0gwdkY\ tEko,[lonf tb,fenf;/

umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko,? rmemEko,? 'd|mEko,?  
0dpdudpämEko,? b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko,?  
pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/

avmuü cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabm&Sdaom £|  
m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü owå0gwdkY\ umr&m\*gEko,onf udef;V

avmuü rcsptyf rom,mtyfaom oabm&Sdaom ted|  
m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü owå0gwdkY\ y#dCmEko, onf udef;V podkY  
pESpfyg;aom tEko,w&m;wdkYü t0dZÆmonf  
tpOfvdkufV xdk0dZÆmESifh wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfaom

rme? 'd|d? 0dpdudpämwdkYudkvnf; rSwftyfV  
pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; owå0g wdkY\ tEko,wnf;/

owå0gwdkY\ p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dkufonf tb,fenf;/

umrbHk odkYr[kwf r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>KwfbHküjzpfaom  
yknmbdocFg&? tyknmbdocFg&? tmaelÆmbdocFg&?  
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ pqdkcJhNyD;onfum;  
owå0gwdkY\ p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kdufwnf;/

115/ owå0gwdkY\ESvHk;oGif;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;/

,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf  
&SdukefV jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0g  
wdkYonf &SdukefV ,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom  
owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom  
owå0gwdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyf rSDcdkukefV  
jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf  
jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk  
rSD0Jqnf;uyf rSDcdkukefV

twdwftcgüvnf; ,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom  
owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom  
owå0gwdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyf rSDcdkukefV  
jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf  
jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk  
rSD0Jqnf;uyf rSDcdkukefV

tem\*wftcgüvnf; ,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom  
owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom  
owå0gwdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyf rSDcdkukefVwåHU/  
jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf  
jrwaomESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk  
rSD0Jqnf;uyf rSDcdkukefVwåHU/

pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; owå0gwdkY\  
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;wnf;/

ruRwfxdkufaom owå0gwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

uH? udavom? Odyguf<sup>1</sup>[laom wm;jrpfjCIF;ESifh  
jynfhPHkukef\ ,HkMunfrluif;ukef\ ukodkvfhtvdkqE´rS  
uif;ukef\ ynmr&Sdukef\ ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü  
or®wåed,mr[k qdktyfaom t&d,r\*f odkY oufjCIF;iSg  
rxdkufukef\ powå0gwdkYonf ruRwfxdkufaom  
owå0gwdkYwnf;/

uRwfxdkufaom owå0gwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

uH? udavom? Odyguf[laom wm;jrpfjCIF;ESifh  
rjynfhPHkukef/ ,HkMunfrl&Sdukef\ ukodkvf qE  
´&Sdukef\ ynm&Sdukef\ ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü  
or®wåed,mr[k qdktyfaom t&d,r\*fodkY oufjCIF;iSg  
xdkufukef\ powå0gwdkYonf uRwfxdkufaom  
owå0gwdkYwnf;/

pqdktyfNyD;onfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ owå0gwdkY  
tvdkqE´ tmo,ESifhtEko,udk odaom tmo,mEko,  
ÓPfrnf\

**ajcmufq,fhudk;ckajrmuf tmo,mEko,ÓPf  
tus,fjyCIF; NyD;\**

-----

1/ 1/ uH= ur®m0&P= ylömeEÅ&d,uHESifh  
bdu©KeD'lou ponfudk qdkonf/  
2/ udavom= udavom0&P= ed,wrdpäm'd|dudk  
qdkonf/  
3/ Odyguf= Odygum0&P= t[dwf? 'Gd[dwf  
y#doaE¨udk qdkonf/

Ã

**70-,ruyg#d[m&d,ÓPf tus,fjyCIF;**

116/ jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ,ruyg#d[m&d,ÓPf[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

pomoemawmfü jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
wynfhom0uwdkYESifh rqufqHaom (a&rD;) tpHk  
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyawmfrlV txufjzpfaom  
udk,fawmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\? atmufjzpfaom  
udk,fawmfrS a&tvsof jzpf\? atmufjzpfaom  
udk,fawmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\? txufjzpfaom udk,fawmfrS  
a&tvsofjzpfV

a&SUbufudk,fawmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\? aemufbuf  
udk,fawmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV aemufbuf udk,fawmfrS  
rD;tvQHjzpf\? a&SUbuf udk,fawmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,mrsufpdawmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf0JrsufpdawmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV vuf0JrsufpdawmfrS  
rD;tvQHjzpf\? vuf,mrsufpdawmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,mem;wGif;awmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf0Jem;wGif;awmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV vuf0Jem;  
wGif;awmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\? vuf,mem;wGif;awmfrS  
a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,mESmacgif;awmfwGif;rS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf0JESmacgif;awmfwGif;rS a&tvsofjzpfV  
vuf0JESmacgif;awmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf,mESmacgif;awmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,mycHk;awmftpGef;rS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf0JycHk;awmftpGef;rS a&tvsofjzpfV vuf0J  
ycHk;awmftpGef;rS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf,mycHk;awmftpGef;rS a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,mvufawmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\? vuf0JvufawmfrS  
a&tvsofjzpfV vuf0JvufawmfrS rD;tvQH jzpf\?  
vuf,mvufawmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,meHyg;awmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf0Jehyg;awmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV vuf0Jehyg;awmfrS  
rD;tvQH jzpf\? vuf,meHyg;awmfrS a&tvsofjzpfV

vuf,majcawmfrS rD;tvQHjzpf\? vuf0JajcawmfrS  
a&t,OfjzpfV vuf0JajcawmfrS rD; tvQHjzpf\?  
vuf,majcawmfrS a&tvSOfjzpfV

vufacsmif;wdkif; vufacsmif;wdkif;wdkYrS  
rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vufacsmif;awmftMum;wdkYrSa&htvsOfjzpfV  
vufacsmif;awmftMum;wdkYrS rD;tvQHjzpf\?  
vufacsmif;wdkif; vufacsmif;wdkif;wdkYrS  
a&tvSOfjzpfV

wpfacsmif;wpfacsmif;aom arG;nif;awmfwdkYrS  
rD;tvQHjzpf\? wpfacsmif;wpfacsmif;aom  
arG;nif;awmfwdkYrS a&tvSOfjzpfV arG;wGif;awmf  
arG;wGif;awmfwdkif;rS rD;tvQHjzpf\? arG;wGif; awmf  
arG;wGif;awmfwdkif;rS a&tvSOfjzpfV

ndK? a&T? eD? jzL? armif;?  
NydK;NydK;jyuf&Sdukefaom a&mifjcnfawmf  
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ (tv,fü) jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
pBuø<uawmfrlV zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw½kyf)  
bk&m;onf &yfvnf; &yfawmf rlV xdkifvnf; xdkifawmfrlV  
tdyfjCIF;udkvnf; jyKawmfrlV jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
&yfawmf rlV zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw) bk&m;onf  
pMuøvnf; oGm;awmfrlV xdkifvnf; xdkifawmfrlV  
tdyfjCIF;udkvnf; jyKawmfrlV jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
xdkifawmfrlV zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw) bk&m;onf  
pMuøvnf; oGm;awmfrlV &yfvnf; &yfawmf rlV  
tdyfjCIF;udkvnf; jyKawmfrlV jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
tdyfawmf rlV zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw) bk&m;onf  
pMuøvnf; oGm;awmfrlV &yfvnf; &yfawmf rlV xdkifvnf;  
xdkifawmfrlV zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw) bk&m;onf pMuø  
oGm;awmfrlV jrwpGmbk&m;onf &yfvnf; &yfawmf rlV  
xdkifvnf; xdkifawmfrlV tdyfvnf; tdyfawmf rlV  
zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw) bk&m;onf &yfawmf rlV  
jrwpGmbk&m;onf pMuøvnf; oGm;awmfrlV xdkifvnf;

xdkifawmfrlV tdyfvnf; tdyfawmfrlV zefqif;tyfaom  
(edr®dw) bk&m;onf xdkifawmfrlV jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
pBuøvnf;oGm;awmfrlV &yfvnf; &yfawmfrlV tdyfvnf;  
tdyfawmfrlV zefqif;tyfaom (edr®dw) bk&m;onf  
tdyfawmfrlV jrwpGm bk&m;onf pBuøvnf;  
oGm;awmfrlV &yfvnf; &yfawmfrlV xdkifvnf;  
xdkifawmfrlV

pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; jrwpGmbk&m;\ a& rD; tpHk  
wefcdk;jym#d[m ,ruyg#d[m&d,ÓPf rnfV

**ckepfq,fajrmuf ,ruyg#d[m&d,ÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **71-r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

117/ jrwpGmbk&m;\ r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmormywådÓPf[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

rsm;pGmaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lukefaom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\ BuD;jrwp  
aom r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf &m\*ponfwdkYjzifh awmufavmif\k  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lukefaom bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü  
oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf tm;xkwfjcif;&Sd\k <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lukefaom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü  
oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf tdkjcif;aojcif;jzifh r&yf rwnf  
vSnfhvnfae\k <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lukefaom bkef; awmfBuD;ukefaom  
bk&m;oQifwdkY\ BuD;jrwfaom r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmawmfonf  
owå0gwdkYü oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf vrf;rSm;odkY oGm;\[k ½lukefaom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQif wdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü  
oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf rjrJonfjzpfí aojcif;odkY  
tqGJaqmifcH&\[k ½lukefaom bkef;awmfBuD;  
ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf apmifha&Smufrnfhol r&Sd/  
tpdk;&ol r&Sd[k ½lukefaom bkef;awmfBuD;hukefaom  
bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf tvHk;pHkaom b@mudk y,fí  
oGm;tyfonfjzpfí udk,fydkifOpömrS uif;\[k ½lukefaom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü  
oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf ,kwfavsmhV a&mifh&Jjcif;r&Sd/  
wPSm\  
uRefjzpf\[k ½lukefaom bkef;  
awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü oufa&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf om;o®D;ponfwdkYjzifh  
apmifha&Smufjcif;r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf rSDjcif;iSg rxdkuf[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf udk;uG,f&mr&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf udk;uG,f&mr[kwfb]vsuf  
udk;uG,f&muJhodkY xifrSwf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ysHUvGifhonfjzpfí rNidrfoufjcif;  
vu©Pm&Sd\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &m\* paomrsm;pGmaom  
jrm;wdkYjzifh typfcH&onfjzpfí jrm;ESifhwuG jzpfV

xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rSwpfyg;  
jrm;udkEkwfEdkifol tjcmm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf t0dZÆmtrdkufwdkufjzifh  
ydwfzHk;aeV t0dZÆmOcGHü jzpfV udavomaESmif  
tdrfü oGif;avSmifcHae&V xdkowå0gtaygif;tm;  
igbk&m;rS wpfyg; tvif;udk jywwfol tjcmm;  
wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf t0dZÆmü jzpfV t0dZÆm[laom  
OcGHwGif;ü jzpfV t0dZÆmjzifh xuf0ef usifrS  
ajr\$;,SuftyfV ½lyfaomjcnfaxG;ujhodkaY jzpfV ½lyfaom  
yifhultdrfuJhodkaY jzpfV jzLqH jrufNydef;jrufuJhodkaY  
jzpfV csrf;omuif;aom raumif;olwdkYvm;a&muf&m  
ysufpD;í usa&muf&m jzpfaom tyg,foHo&mudk  
rvGefEdkif[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf t0dZÆmtqdyfwnf;[laom a'gojzifh  
vdrf;usHtyfV udavomwnf;[l aom ñGef&Sdonfjzpfí jzpf\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &m\*? a'go? arm[wnf;[laom  
ajr\$;,Sufwwfaom uGef&ufonf ajr\$;,SuftyfV  
xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rS wpfyg;  
uGef&uft½lyftaxG;udk ajzEdkifol tjcmm;  
wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSmwnf;[laom xkyfavsmufü  
tpGyfcH&\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSmuGef&ufjzifh zkef;tkyfcH&\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSm[laom a&tvsofjzifh arQmtyf\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSm[laom  
oHa,mZOfESifhpyf,SOf\ [k ½lukefaom/y/



owå0gtaygif;onf wPSm[laom tEko,jzifh  
tpOfvdkuftyf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSm[laom ylyefjCIF;jzifh ylyefae\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSmwnf;[laom xuf0ef;usifRS  
ylavmifjCIF;jzifh xuf0ef;usifRS ylavmifae\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom xkyfavsmufü tpGyfcH&\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom uGef&ufjzifh  
zkef;tkyfcH&\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom a&tvSOfjzifh arQmtyf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom oHa,mZOfESifhpyf,SOf\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom tEko,jzifh tpOfvdkuftyf\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom ylyefjCIF;jzifh ylyefae\  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf 'd|d[laom xuf0ef;usif  
ylavmifjCIF;jzifh xuf0ef;usif ylavmifae\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf y#doaE"aejCIF;jzifh tpOfvdkuf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf tdkjCIF;jzifh tpOfvdkuf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf emjCIF;jzifh tESdyfpufcH&\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf aojCIF;jzifh jyif;pGmykwfcwftyf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf qif;&Jüwnf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wPSm (ñGwfuGif;) jzifh  
axmifzrf;tyf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;udk wHwdkif;ozG,fjzpfaom tdkjCIF;onf  
jCH&Htyf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;udk ausmhuGif;ozG,fjzpfaom  
aojCIF;onf jCH&Htyf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;udk &m\*? a'go? arm[? rme? rdpäm'dl  
d? 'kp½dkuf[laom BuD;pGmaom taESmif tzGJUjzifh  
zGJUtyfV xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rSwpfyg;  
aMumifhMurltaESmiftzGJUudk ajzEdkifol tjcm;  
wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf tvGefusOf;ajrmif;aom c&D;cJodkY  
oGm;V xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rSwpfyg;  
vGwfcGifhay;Edkifol tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;udk BuD;pGmaom aMumifhMurljzifh  
aESmifh,SuftyfV xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; ig  
bk&m;rSwpfyg; aMumifhMurludk ajzwwfol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf eufpGmaom acsmufurf;yg;jywfü  
usV xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; ig bk&m;rSwpfyg;  
urf;yg;jywfrS q,fwifEdkifol tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ  
r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf BuD;pGmaom Zmwdc&D;cJodkY  
oGm;V xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rS wpfyg;  
c&D;cJrS xkwfaqmifu,fwifEdkifol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf rjywfjzpfaeonfh oHo&modkY  
oGm;V xdkowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rS wpfyg;  
oHo&m0#frS vGwfapEdkifol tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ  
r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf toGm;cufaom oHo&mc&D;cJü  
jyefíjyefí jzpfaeV xdkowå0gtaygif; tm;  
igbk&m;rSwpfyg; oHo&mc&D;cJrS xkwfaqmifwwfol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukef aom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf BuD;pGmaom (umr\*kPf)  
ñGefajymif;ü uRHepfaeV xdkowå0gtaygif;tm;  
igbk&m;rSwpfyg; ñGefajymif;rS xkwfaqmifEdkifol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;udk (ab;&efwdkYonf)  
jyif;pGmykwfcwftyf\k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &m\*rD;? a'gorD;? arm[rD;?  
Zmwd? Z&m? r&P? aomu? y&da'0? 'ku©? a'greó?  
Oyg,morD;wdkYjzifh awmufavmifaeV  
xkdowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rSwpfyg; rD;ukd  
Nidrf;owfEkdifol tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;ukd (ab;&efjzpfjcf;iSg) aqmiftyfV  
apmifha&Smufwwfol r&Sdonfjzpfí tjrJ n\$Of;yef;ch&V/  
rif;jypfrif;'PfcH&onfjzpfí xkdrijf;'Pftwkdif; tjyKcH&aom  
ckd;olESifh w\k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &m\*paom tjypf\laom  
taESmiftzGJUjzifh aESmifzGJUcH&V olaumif owf&m  
ocFsKdif;uJhodkY a&S;½lxifV xkdowå0gtaygif;tm;  
igbk&m;rSwpfyg; taESmiftzGJUrs vGwfapEkdifol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ukd;uG,f&mr&Sd/ vGefpGm  
oem;zG,ftjzpfodkY a&mufV xkdowå0g taygif;tm;  
igbk&m;rSwpfyg; apmifha&Smufwwfol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;ukd qif;&Jjcif;wdkYonf  
tvGefxkd;usifhtyfV

&SnfjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk;ESdyfpufcHae&\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf wyfrufarm\ tjrJrjywf rGwfodyf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ynmrsufpdr&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ynmrsufpdysuf\  
a&SUaqmifvrf;nTefr&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf rdpämt,l[laom vrf;rSm;odkY  
ajy;oGm;\ vrf;vGJae\ xkdowå0g taygif;tm;  
igbk&m;rSwpfyg; vrf;rSefodkY ydkYaqmifwwfol  
tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf BuD;pGmaomMoCodkY  
ajy;0ifwwf\ xkdowå0gtaygif;tm; igbk&m;rS wpfyg;  
MoCrS xkwfaqmifwwfol tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ  
r&Sd[k ½lukefaom/y/

118/ owå0gtaygif;onfESpfyg;aom  
rdpämt,lwdkYjzifh xkd;usifhjcif;odkY a&muf\[k ½lukef  
aom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf oHk;yg;aom 'kp½kdufwdkYjzifh  
rSm;aomtusifh&Sd\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf av;yg;aom a,m\*wdkYESifh ,SOf\  
av;yg;aom a,m\*wdkYESifh (vSnf;ü  
uçtyfaomEGm;ujhodkY 0#fqif;&Jü) ,SOf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf av;yg;ukefaom \*E\wdkYjzifh  
xkH;zGJUcH&\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;ukd av;yg;ukefaom  
Oyg'gefww&m;wdkYjzifh jrJpGm pGJ,ltyf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ig;yg;aom\*wdodkY tzefwvJvJ  
twifcH&\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ig;yg;ukefaom umr\*kPfwdkYjzifh  
wyfESpfoufwwf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ig;yg;ukefaom eD0&PwdkYjzifh  
zHk;vTrf;cH&\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ajcmufyg;aom  
&efjzpfjcf;taMumif;wdkYjzifh qefYusifbuf  
ajymqdkwwf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ajcmufyg;aom wPSmum,wdkYjzifh  
wyfESpfoufwwf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ajcmufyg;aom rdpämt,lwdkYjzifh  
xdk;usifhjcf;odkY a&muf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ckepfyg;aom tEko,wdkYjzifh  
tpOfvdkuf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ckepfyg;aom oHa,mZOfwdkYESifh  
,SOf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf ckepfyg;aom rmewdkYjzifh  
axmifvTm;\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &Spfyg;aom  
avmu"Hw&m;wdkYjzifh wajymif;jyefjyefvnfi jzpfwwf\  
[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &Spfyg;aom rdpä wåwdkYjzifh  
taqmifcH&\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf &Spfyg;aom  
yk\*¾dKvftjypfwdkYjzifh ysuf\[k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf udk;yg;aom  
tmCmw0w→KwdkYjzifh xdyg;ESdyfpuftyf\[k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf udk;yg;tjym;&Sdaom  
rmewdkYjzifh wuf<ujcf; (udk,fpdwf) &Sd\[k  
½lukefhaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf udk;yg;aom  
wPSmrlvw&m;wdkYjzifh wyfESpfoufwwf\k ½lukef  
aom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom  
udavo0w→KwdkYjzifhESdyfpuftyf\k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom  
tmCmw0w→KwdkYjzifhESdyfpuftyf\k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom  
tukovur®yxw&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphk\k  
½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom  
oHa,mZOfwdkYESifh ,SOf\k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom rdpä wåwdkYjzifh  
taqmifcH&\k ½lukefaom/y/

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom0w→KvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom rdpäm'd|dESifh jynfhphk\k  
½lukefaom/ y?

owå0gtaygif;onf q,fyg;aom0w→KvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom tEÅ\*¾g[dum[k qdktyfaom 'd|d  
t,IESifh jynfhphk\k ½lukefaom/ y?

owå0gtaygif;onf wpf&mh&Spfyg;aom  
wPSmyylöw&m;wdkYjzifh tcsJUcH&\k ½lukefaom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü ouf  
a&mufV

owå0gtaygif;onf ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom 'd|  
dwdkYonf xdk;usifhjcif;odkY a&muf\k ½lukef aom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü  
oufa&mufV

igonfomvQif oHo&mrS ul;ajrmufNyD;NyD/  
owå0gtaygif;onfum; rul;ajrmuf&ao;/ igonfomvQif  
taESmiftzGGJUrS vGwfajrmufNyD;NyD/  
owå0gtaygif;onfum; rvGwfajrmufao;/  
igonfomvQif ,Ofaus;V owå0gtaygif;onfum;  
r,Ofaus;ao;/ igonfomvQif Nidrf;at;V  
owå0gtaygif;onfum; rNidrf;at;ao;/ igonfomvQif  
oufom&m &NyD/ owå0gtaygif; onfum; oufom&m  
r&ao;/ igonfomvQif udavoy&dedAÁmefjzifh  
Nidrf;NyD/ owå0gtaygif; onfum; rNidrf;ao;/ igonf  
oHo&mrS ul;ajrmufNyD;onfjzpfí olwpfyg;udk  
ul;ajrmufap&ef? taESmiftzGJUrS vGwfajrmufNyD;onf  
jzpfí (olwpfyg;udk)  
vGwfajrmufap&ef? ,Ofaus;NyD;onfjzpfí  
olwpfyg;udk ,Ofaus;ap&ef? Nidrf;at;NyD;onfjzpfí  
olwpfyg;udk Nidrf;at;ap&ef? oufom&m &NyD;onfjzpfí  
olwpfyg;udk oufom&m &ap&ef?  
udavoy&dedAÁmefjzifh Nidrf;NyD;onfjzpfí  
olwpfyg;udk Nidrf;ap&ef pGrf;Edkif\k ½lukefaom  
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\ BuD;jrwf  
aom r[mu½kPmawmfonf owå0gwdkYü oufa&mufV  
pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; jrwfpGmbk&m;\  
r[mu½kPmormyiwådÓPf rnfV  
**ckepfq,fhwpfckajrmuf r[mu½kPmÓPf tus,fjyjcif;  
NyD;V**

-----

## **72-73-oAÁnKwÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

119/ jrwfpGmbk&m;\ oAÁnKwÓPfawmfonf tb,fenf;/  
tvHk;pHkaom ocFw? tocFww&m;udk  
t<uif;tusefr&Sd odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV  
xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

120/ twdfwfjzpfao m w&m;tm;vHk;udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\ xdkodkY od&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnf\

tem\*wfw&m;tm;vHk;udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\ xdkodkYod&mü tydwf  
tyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnf\

ypöKyÜefw&m;tm;vHk;udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\ xdkodkYod&mü tydwf  
tyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnf\

pu©Kyom'vnf;aumif;? ½lyg½kHvnf;aumif;/ podkY  
xdktvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\  
xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnf\

aomwyom'vnf;aumif; o'´g½kHvnf;aumif;/y/  
Cmeyom'vnf;aumif;? \*E¨m½Hkvnf; aumif;/  
Zd0Sgyom'vnf;aumif;? &om½kHvnf;aumif;/  
um,yom'vnf;aumif;? azm|AÁm½kH vnf;aumif;/  
pdwfvnf;aumif;? "r®m½kHvnf;aumif;/ podkY  
xdktvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\  
xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnf\

rjrJaom tedpöoabm? qif;&Jaom 'ku©oabm?  
udk,fydkifr[kwfaom tewåoabm &SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\ xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnf\

½kyf\ tedpöoabm? 'ku©oabm? tewåoabm  
&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf  
rnf\ xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnf\

a0'em\y/ onm\y/ ocFg&wdkY\y/ 0dnmOf\y/  
pu©Kyom'\y/ tdkj cif; ]Z&m}? aojcif; ]r&P}\  
tedpöoabm? 'ku©oabm? tewåoabm &SdorQ



tvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV  
xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

tbdnmOf\ txl;odtyfaom oabm&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

y&dnm\ ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom oabm&SdorQ/ y?  
y[mef\ y,ftyfaom oabm&SdorQ/y/ bm0em\  
yGg;rsm;tyfaom oabm&SdorQ/y/ opädud&d,m\  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom oabm &SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfemrftpk ]cE"m}wdkY\ taygif;tpk[laomoabm  
&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf  
rnfV xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

"mwfwdkY\ aqmifwwfaomoabm &SdorQ/y/  
tm,wewdkY\ wnf&m[laomoabm &SdorQ/y/  
ocFww&m;wdkY\ jyKjyiftyfaomoabm &SdorQ/y/

tocFww&m;\ rjyKjyiftyfaomoabm  
&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKw ÓPf  
rnfV xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

ukodkvfw&m; &SdorQü tvHk;pHkudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

tukodkvfw&m; &SdorQü/y/ tAsmuww&m;  
&SdorQü/ umrm0p&w&m; &SdorQü/  $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&w&m;  
&SdorQü/ t $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&w&m; &SdorQü/  
avmukwå&mw&m; &SdorQüjzpfaom tvHk;pHk  
aomw&m;udk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV

xdkodkYod&mü                      tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

'ku©opöm\              qif;&Jjcif;oabm&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPfrnfV

xdkodkYod&mü                      tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

ork',opöm\              qif;&JjzpfaMumif;              oabm&SdorQ/y/  
eda&m"opöm\              qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&mhoabm&SdorQ/y/  
r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opöm\  
qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&modkYa&mufaMumif;oabm  
&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk odwwf aomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf  
rnfV      xdkodkYod&mü      tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

tw→y#dorÇd'g\              teuf-tusKd;udk              odwwfaom  
oabm&SdorQ              tvHk;pHkudk              odwwfaomaMumifh  
oAÁnKwÓPf                      rnfV                      xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

"r®y#dorÇd'g\              ygVd-taMumif;udk              odwwfaom  
oabm&SdorQ/y/

ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwâdy#dorÇd'g\              o'´gudk              odwwfaom  
oabm&SdorQ/y/

y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\              ÓPfy#dbmefudk              odwwfaom  
oabm&SdorQ              tvHk;pHkudk              odwwfaom              aMumifh  
oAÁnKwÓPf                      rnfV                      xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

£`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåü              odaomÓPf              &SdorQ  
tvHk;pHkudk              odwwfaomaMumifh              oAÁnKwÓPf              rnfV  
xdkodkYod&mü                      tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

owå0gwdkY\                      tmo,tEko,ü                      odaom  
ÓPf&SdorQ/y/ ,ruyg#d[m&d,üodaom ÓPf &SdorQ/y/

r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmormywådüodaom ÓPf  
&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf  
rnfV xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnfV

ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom  
jA[®mESifhwuGaom Moumoavmuonfvnf; aumif;?  
orPjAm[®PESifhwuGaom rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifhwuGaom  
owåavmuonfvnf;aumif; jrifty? Mum;tyf? awGUtyf?  
odtyf? a&muftyf? &SmrSD;tyf? pdwfjzifh tzefwvJvJ  
avhusifhtyfaom w&m;&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwf tyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

121/ xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; pavmu"mwfü  
rjriftyfaomw&m; wpfpHk wpfckrQ r&Sd/ xdkYjyif  
rodtyf rodxdkufaomw&m; wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd/  
odoifh odxdkufaom w&m;tm;vHk;udk odawmfrlNyD/  
xdkYaMumifh jrwfpGmbk&m; udk orEÅpu©K[k  
qdktyfV

orEÅpu©K[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
orEÅpu©Krnfoenf;/

wpfq,fhav;yg;aom Ak'""ÓPfwdkYonf  
orEÅpu©KrnfukeyV qif;&J'ku©üjzpfaom ÓPf onf  
Ak'""ÓPfrnfV qif;&JjzpfaMumif; ork',üjzpfaom ÓPfonf  
Ak'""ÓPfrnfV qif;&J csKyfNidrf;&m eda&m"üjzpfaom  
ÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV  
qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&modkYa&mufaMumif; jzpfaom  
usifh0wfvrf;pOfü jzpfaom ÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV

teuf-tusKd;udk od&mü jzpfaomÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV  
ygVdtaMumif;udk od&müjzpfaom ÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV  
o'´gudk od&mü jzpfaomÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV ÓPf  
y#dbmefudk od&mü jzpfaomÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV

£`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåü odaomÓPfonf Ak'´ÓPfrnfV  
owå0gwdkY\ tmo,tEko,ü odaomÓPfonf  
Ak'´ÓPfrnfV ,ruyg#d[m&d,ü odaomÓPfonf  
Ak'´ÓPfrnfV r[m u<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPm ormywfü odaomÓPfonf  
Ak'´ÓPfrnfV oAÁnKwÓPfonf Ak'´ÓPfrnfV

tem0&PÓPfonf Ak'´ÓPfrnfV þwpfq,fhav;yg;aom  
ÓPfwdkYonf Ak'´ÓPfrnfukefV

þAk'´ÓPf wpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYwGif  
ÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYonf om0uwdkYESifh qufqHukefV

ÓPfajcmufyg;wdkYonf om0uwdkYESifh rqufqHukefV

'ku©\ 'ku©oabm &SdorQ tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk  
odtyfV rodtyfaom 'ku©oabm jzpfaom w&m;onf  
r&SdaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPfrnfV xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

'ku©\ 'ku©oabm &SdorQ tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk  
odtyfV tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk jriftyfV

tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk xif&Sm;atmif jyKtyfV  
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV tvHk;  
pHkaomw&m;udk ynmjzifh awGUtyfV ynmjzifh  
rawGUtyfaom qif;&Joabmjzpfaom w&m;onf  
r&SdaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPf rnfV xdkodkYod&mü  
tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh tem0&PÓPf rnfV

ork',opöm\ qif;&JjzpfaMumif;ork',oabm&SdorQ/  
eda&m"opöm\ qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m  
eda&m"oabm&SdorQ/ r<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opöm\  
qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&modkYa&mufaMumif;oabm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dSorQ/  
y/

tw¬y#dorÇd'g\ teufudk odjCIF;oabm&SdorQ/  
"r®y#dorÇd'g\ ygVdudk odjCIF;oabm&SdorQ/  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ o'´gudk odjCIF;oabm&SdorQ/  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ ÓPfy#dbmefudk odjCIF;oabm  
&SdorQ tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk odtyfV tvHk;pHkaom

w&m;udk jriptyf\ tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk  
xif&Sm;atmif jyKtyf\ tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyf\ tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk ynmjzifh  
awGUtyf\ ynmjzifh rawGUtyfaom ÓPfy#dbmefudk  
odjcif;oabmonfr&SdaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPfrnf\  
xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnf\

£`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåü odaomÓPf&SdorQ/  
owå0gwdkY\ tmo,mEko,ü odaomÓPf&Sd  
orQ/ ,ruyg#d[m&d,ü odaomÓPf&SdorQ/  
r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmormywådÓPfü odaomÓPf&SdorQ  
tvHk;pHkudk odyf\ tvHk;pHkudk jriptyf\  
tvHk;pHkudk xif&Sm;atmif jyKtyf\ tvHk;pHkudk rsuf  
arSmufjyKtyf\ tvHk;pHkudk ynmjzifh awGUtyf\  
ynmjzifh rawGUtyfaom r[mu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kPmormywåd ü  
odaomÓPfonf r&SdaomaMumifh oAÁnKwÓPfrnf\  
xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyifr&Sdaom aMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnf\

ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom  
jA[®mESifhwuGaom Moumoavmuonfvnf; aumif;?  
orPjAm[®PESifhwuGaom rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifhwuGaom  
owåavmuonfvnf;aumif; jriptyf? Mum;tyf? awGUtyf?  
odtyf? a&muftyf? &SmrSD;tyf? pdwfjzifh  
tzezfefavhvmtyfaom w&m;&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk  
odtyf\? jriptyf\? xif&Sm;atmifjyKtyf\?  
rsufarSmufjyKtyf\? ynmjzifh awGUtyf\ ynmjzifh  
rawGUtyfaom w&m;rnfonf r&SdaomaMumifh  
oAÁnKwÓPf rnf\

xdkodkYod&mü tydwftyif r&SdaomaMumifh  
tem0&PÓPf rnf\

xdkjrwpGmbk&m;tm; pavmu"mwfü  
ynmrsufpdjzifh rjriptyfaomw&m; wfpHkwpfckrQ  
r&Sd/ xdkYjyif rodtyf rodxdkufaomw&m;

wfpfHkwpfckrQ r&Sd/ odoifh odxdkufaom  
w&m;tm;vHk;udk odawmfrlNyD/ xdkYaMumifh  
jrwfpGmbk&m; udk orEÅpu©K[k qdktyfV

## ÓPuxm NyD;V

-----

## 2-'d|duxm

### 'd|dtrsKd;rsKd; jyjcif;

122/ 'd|d[lonf tb,fenf;/ 'd|djzpfamumif;wdkYonf  
tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;/ 'd|djzpfay:rl wdkYonf  
tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;/ 'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;/  
'd|d[kqdktyfaom rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYonf  
tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;/ 'd|dtaMumif;udk cGgjcf;onf  
tb,fenf;/ pum; tar;jyóemwnf;/

'd|d[lonf tb,fenf;[laom tar;ü  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

'd|djzpfamumif;wdkYonf tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;[laom  
tar;ü 'd|djzpfamumif;wdkYonf &Spfyg; wdkYwnf;/

'd|djzpfay:rlwdkYonf tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;[laom  
tar;ü 'd|djzpfay:rlwdkYonf wpfq,fh &Spfyg;&SdukefV

'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;[laomtar;ü 'd|  
dwdkYonf wpfq,fhajcmufyg; &SdukefV

'd|d[kqdktyfaom rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYonf  
tb,frQ&Sdukefoenf;[laomtar;ü 'd|d[k qdktyfaom  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;wdkYonf oHk;&m&SdukefV

'd|dtaMumif;udk cGgjcf;onf tb,fenf;[laom tar;ü 'd|  
dtaMumif;udk cGgjcf;onf aomwmywådr\*fwnf;/

123/ rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;  
[laom 'd|donf tb,fodkY jzpfonf;/

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk ]]p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf ig\Opömwnf;? p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf  
igjzpf\? p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

a0'emudk pa0'emonf ig\Opömwnf;/y/ onmudk  
ponmonf ig\Opömwnf;/y/ ocFg&wdkYudk pocFg&onf  
ig\Opömwnf;/y/ 0dnmOfudk ]]p0dnmOfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;? p 0dnmOfonf igjzpf\? p0dnmOfonf ig\  
udk,fwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|d rnfV

rsufpdudk prsufpdonf ig\ Opömwnf;/ em;udk  
bem;onf ig\ Opömwnf;/ ESmacgif;udk pESmacgif;onf  
ig\ Opömwnf;/ vQmudk pvQmonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
udk,fudk pudk,fonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
pdwfudk ]]ppdwfonf ig\Opömwnf;? ppdwfonf igjzpf\?  
ppdwfonf ig\ udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwdkYudk p $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
o'g $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwdkYudk po'g $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
\*E"m $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwdkYudk p\*E"m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
&om $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwdkYudk p&om $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkonf ig\ Opömwnf;/ azm|  
AÄm $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwdkYudk pazm|AÄm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwdkYudk ]]p"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkonf ig\Opömwnf;?  
p"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ kHonf igjzpf\? p"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ kHonf ig\udk,fwnf;}}  
[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk; oyfjcif;onf  
'd|drnfV

pu©K0dnmOfudk ppu©K0dnmOfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
aomw0dnmOfudk paomw0dnmOfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Cme0dnmOfudk pCme0dnmOfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Zd0Sg0dnmOfudk pZd0Sg0dnmOf onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
um,0dnmOfudk pum,0dnmOfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
raem0dnmOfudk ]]p raem0dnmOfonf ig\Opömwnf;?

praem0dnmOfonf igjzpf\? praem0dnmOfonf ig\  
udk,fwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

pu©Koræóudk þpu©Koræóonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
aomworæóudk þaomworæó onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Cmeoræóudk þCmeoræóonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Zd0Sgoræóudk þ Zd0Sgoræóonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
um,oræóudk þum,oræóonf ig\Opömwnf;/ raem  
oræóudk ]]þraemoræóonf ig\Opömwnf;?  
þraemoræóonf igjzpf\? þraemoræó onf ig\udk,fwnf;}}  
[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

pu©KoræóaMumifh jzpfaoma0'emudk/  
aomworæóaMumifh jzpfaoma0'emudk/  
CmehoræóaMumifh jzpfaoma0'emudk/  
Zd0SgoræóaMumifh jzpfaoma0'emudk/  
um,oræóaMumifh jzpfaoma0'emudk/  
raemoræóaMumifh  
jzpfaoma0'emudk ]]þraemoræóaMumifh jzpfaom  
a0'emonf ig\Opömwnf;? þraemoræóaMumifh  
jzpfaoma0'emonf igjzpf\? þraem oræóaMumifh  
jzpfaoma0'emonf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyonmudk þ $\frac{1}{2}$ lyonmonf ig\Opömwnf;/ o'´onmudk  
po'´onmonf ig\Opömwnf;/ \*E¨onmudk þ\*E¨onmonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ &oonmudk þ&oonmonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
azm|AÁonmudk þazm|AÁonmonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
"r®onmudk ]]þ"r®onmonf ig\Opömwnf;?  
þ"r®onmonf igjzpf\? þ"r®onmonf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV



$\frac{1}{2}$ lyoalöwemudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ lyoalöwemonf    ig\ Opömwnf;/  
o'´oalöwemudk    po'´oalöwem    onf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
\*E"oalöwemudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ \*E"oalöwemonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
&oalöwemudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ p&oalöwemonf    ig\Opömwnf;/    azm|  
AÁoalöwemudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ pazm|AÁoalöwemonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
"r®oalöwemudk    ]]p"r®oalöwemonf    ig\Opömwnf;?  
p"r®oalöwemonf    igjzpf\?    p"r®oalöwemonf    ig\  
udk,fwnf;}}[k    rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|d rnf\

$\frac{1}{2}$ lywPSmudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ lywPSmonf    ig\    Opömwnf;/  
o'´wPSmudk    po'´wPSmonf    ig\    Opömwnf;/  
\*E"wPSmudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ \*E"wPSmonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
&owPSmudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ p&owPSmonf    ig\    Opömwnf;/    azm|  
AÁwPSmudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ pazm|AÁwPSmonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
"r®wPSmudk    ]]p"r®wPSmonf    onf    ig\Opömwnf;?  
p"r®wPSmonf    igjzpf\?    p"r®wPSmonf    ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?    oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnf\

$\frac{1}{2}$ ly0dwufudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ ly0dwufonf    ig\    Opömwnf;/  
o'´0dwufudk    po'´0dwufonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
\*E"0dwufudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ \*E"0dwufonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
&o0dwufudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ p&o0dwufonf    ig\Opömwnf;/    azm|  
AÁ0dwufudk     $\frac{1}{2}$ pazm|AÁ0dwufonf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
"r®0dwufudk    ]]p"r®0dwufonf    ig\Opömwnf;?  
p"r®0dwufonf    igjzpf\?    p"r®0dwufonf    ig\udk,fwnf;}}  
[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?    oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnf\

$\frac{1}{2}$ ly0dpm&udk     $\frac{1}{2}$ ly0dpm&onf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
o'´0dpm&udk    po'´0dpm&onf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
\*E"0dpm&udk     $\frac{1}{2}$ \*E"0dpm&onf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
&o0dpm&udk     $\frac{1}{2}$ p&o0dpm&onf    ig\Opömwnf;/    azm|  
AÁ0dpm&udk     $\frac{1}{2}$ pazm|AÁ0dpm&onf    ig\Opömwnf;/  
"r®0dpm&udk    ]]p"r®0dpm&onf    ig\    Opömwnf;?

p"r®0dpm&onf igjzpf\? p"r®0dpm&onf ig\  
udk,fwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk; oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

yx0D"mwfudk pyx0D"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
tmayg"mwfudk ptmayg"mwfonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
awaZm"mwfudk pawaZm"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
0ga,m"mwfudk p0ga,m"mwf onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
tmumo"mwfudk ptmumo"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
0dnmP"mwfudk ]]p0dnmP"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;?  
p0dnmP"mwfonf igjzpf\? p0dnmP"mwfonf ig\  
udk,fwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

yx0DuodkPf;udk pyx0DuodkPf;onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
tmayguodkPf;udk/ awaZmhuodkPf;udk/  
0ga,muodkPf;udk/ eDvuodkPf;udk/ yDwuodkPf;udk/  
avm[dwuodkPf;udk/ Mo'gwuodkPf;udk/  
tmumouodkPf;udk/  
0dnmPuodkPf;udk ]]p0dnmPuodkPf;onf ig\  
Opömwnf;? p0dnmPuodkPf;onf igjzpf\?  
p0dnmPuodkPf;onf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

qHyifudk bqHyifonf ig\Opömwnf;/ tarG;udk  
ptarG;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ ajconf; vufonf;udk  
pajconf;vufonf;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ oGm;udk poGm;onf  
ig\Opömwnf;/ ta&udk pta&onf ig\Opömwnf;/ tom;udk  
ptom;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ taMumudk ptaMumonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ t½dk;udk pt½dk;onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
½dk;wGif;jcifqDudk p½dk;wGif; jcifqDonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ tñd\$KUudk ptñd\$KUonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
ESvHk;udk pESvHk;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ tonf;udk  
ptonf;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ tajr\$;udk ptajr\$;onf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ tzsOf;udk ptzsOf;onf ig\Opömwnf;/

tqkwfudk ptqkwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ tlrudk ptlrnf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ tlodrfudk ptlodrfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
tpmopfudk p tpmopfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ tpma[mif;udk  
ptpma[mif;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ onf;ajcudk ponf;ajconf  
ig\Opömwnf;/ ovdyfudk povdyfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
jynfudk pjynfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ aoG;udk baoG;onf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ acR;udk pacR;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ tqDcJ udk  
ptqDcJonf ig\Opömwnf;/ rsuf&nfudk prsuf&nfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ qDMunfudk pqDMunfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
wHawG;udk pwHawG;onf ig\Opömwnf;/ ESyfudk  
pESyfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ tap;udk ptap;onf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ usifi,fudk pusifi,fonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ ]]OD;aESmufudk pOD;aESmufonf ig\  
Opömwnf;? pOD;aESmufonf igjzpf\? p OD;aESmufonf  
ig\ udk,fwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

pu©m,weudk bpu©m,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
½lyg,weudk p½lyg,weonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
aomwm,weudk baomwm,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
o'´g,weudk po'´g,we onf ig\Opömwnf;/ Cmem,weudk  
pCmem,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/ \*E¨m,weudk  
p\*E¨m,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/ Zd0Sg,weudk  
pZd0Sg,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/ &om,we udk  
p&om,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/ um,m,weudk  
pum,m,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/ azm|AÁm,weudk pazm|  
AÁm,weonf ig\ Opömwnf;/ rem,weudk prem,weonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ "r®m,weudk p"r®m,weonf ig\Opömwnf;/

pu©K"mwfudk bpu©K"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
½ly"mwfudk p½ly"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
pu©K0dnmP"mwfudk bpu©K0dnmP"mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ aomw"mwfudk p aomw"mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ o'´"mwfudk po'´"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
aomw0dnmP "mwfudk paomw0dnmP "mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ Cme"mwfudk pCme"mwfonf ig\

Opömwnf;/ \*E""mwfudk p\*E""mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Cme0dnmP"mwfudk pCme0dnmP "mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ Zd0Sg"mwfudk pZd0Sg"mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ &o"mwfudk p &o"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Zd0Sg0dnmP"mwfudk pZd0Sg 0dnmP"mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ um,"mwfudk pum,"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
azm|AA"mwfudk pazm|AA"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
um,0dnmP"mwfudk pum,0dnmP"mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ raem"mwfudk praem "mwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ "r®"mwfudk p"r®"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
raem0dnmP"mwfudk ]]praem0dnmP"mwfonfhig\  
Opömwnf;? praem0dnmP"mwfonf igjzpf\?  
praem0dnmP "mwfonf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

pu©Ka`E`udk bpu©Ka`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
aomwda`E`udk paomwda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Cmeda`E`udk pCmeda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Zd0Sda`E`udk pZd0Sda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
um,da`E`udk pum,da`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ reda`E`  
`udk pred`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ ZD0dwd`E`udk  
pZD0dwd`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ £w¬da`E`udk  
p£w¬da`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ yk&doda`E`udk  
pyk&doda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ okcda`E`udk  
pokcda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ 'ku©da`E`udk  
p'ku©da`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ aomreóda`E`udk  
paomreóda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ a'greóda`E`udk  
pa'greóda`E`onf ig\ Opömwnf;/ Oayu©da`E`udk  
pOayu©da`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ o'"da`E`udk po'"da`E`  
`onf ig\Opömwnf;/ 0D&d,da`E`udk p0D&d,da`E`onf  
ig\Opömwnf;/ owda`E`udk p owda`E`onf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ orm"da`E`udk porm"da`E`onf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ ynda`E`udk ]]p ynda`E`onf ig\Opömwnf;?  
pynda`E`onf igjzpf\? pynda`E`onf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k

rSm; aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV

umr"mwfudk pumr"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
½ly"mwfudk b½ly"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
t½ly"mwfudk pt½ly"mwfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ umrb0udk  
pumrb0onf ig\Opömwnf;/ ½lyb0udk b½lyb0onf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ t½lyb0udk pt½lyb0onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
onmb0udk ponmb0onf ig\Opömwnf;/ tonmb0udk  
ptonmb0onf ig\Opömwnf;/ ae0onmem onmb0udk  
pae0onmemonmb0onf ig\Opömwnf;/ {ua0gum&  
b0udk b{ua0gum& b0onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
pwka0gum&b0udk bpwka0gum&b0onf ig\Opömwnf;/  
ylöa0gum& b0udk pylöa0gum&b0onf ig\Opömwnf;/

yxrpsmefudk pyxrpsmefonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
'kwd,psmefudk b'kwd,psmefonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
wwd,psmefudk bwwd,psmefonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
pwkw¬psmefudk bpwkw¬psmefonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
parwåmapawm0drkwådonf ig\Opömwnf;/ u½kPm  
apawm0drkwådudk bu½kPm apawm0drkwådonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ rk'dwmapawm0drkwådudk b  
rk'dwmapawm0drkwådonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
Oayu©mapawm0drkwådudk  
pOayu©mapawm0drkwådonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
tmumomelöm,weormyw fudk  
ptmumomelöm,weormywfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
0dnmPlöm,weormyw fudk p0dnmPlöm,we ormywfonf  
ig\Opömwnf;/ tmudlö nm,weormyw fudk  
ptmudlönm,weormywfonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
ae0onmemonm ,weormyw fudk ]]pae0onmemonm,we  
ormywfonf ig\Opömwnf;? pae0onm  
emonm,weormywfonf igjzpf?  
pae0onmemonm,weormywfonf ig\udk,fwnf;}}[k

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

t0dZÆmudk pt0dZÆmonf ig\Opömwnf;/  
ocFg&wdkYudk pocFg&onf ig\Opömwnf;/ 0dnmOf udk  
p0dnmOfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ emrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk  
pemrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf ig\Opömwnf;/ oVm,weudk poVm,weonf  
ig\Opömwnf;/ zóudk pzóonf ig\Opömwnf;/ a0'emudk  
pa0'em onf ig\Opömwnf;/ wPSmudk pwPSmonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ Oyg'gefudk pOyg'gefonf ig\ Opömwnf;/  
b0udk pb0onf ig\Opömwnf;/ Zmwdudk pZmwdonf ig\  
Opömwnf;/ Z&m r&Pudk ]]pZ&mr&Ponf ig\  
Opömwnf;? pZ&mr&Ponf igjzpf\? pZ&mr&Ponf ig\  
udk,fwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV podkY rSm;aom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

124/ 'd|djzpfaMumif; &Spfyg;wdkYonf tb,fenf;/

cE``mwdkYonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;rnfV  
t0dZÆmonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;rnfV zóonf vnf; 'd|  
djzpfaMumif;rnfV onmonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;rnfV  
0dwufonfvnf; 'd|djzpf aMumif;rnfV  
ta,medaomreodum& ]roifhrwifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;}  
onfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif; rnfV ,kwfrmaom  
taqGcifyGef;onfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;rnfV  
olwpfyg;toHonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;rnfV

cE``mwdkYonf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí  
pGJrSDjzpfaMumif; teufoabmtm;jzifh 'd|d|me rnfV

podkY cE``mwdkYonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;wnf;/

t0dZÆmonf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí  
pGJrSDjzpfaMumif; teufoabmtm;jzifh 'd|d|mernfV

podkY t0dZÆmonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;wnf;/

zóonf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí pGJrSDjzpfaMumif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh 'd|d|mernfV

podkY zóonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
onmonf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí  
pGJrSDjzpfaMumif; teufoabmtm;jzifh 'd|d|mernfV  
podkY onmonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
Odwufonf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí  
pGJrSDjzpfaMumif; teufoabmtm;jzifh 'd|d|mernfV  
podkY Odwufonfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
ta,medaomreodum&onf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí  
pGJrSDjzpfaMumif; teufoabm tm;jzifh 'd|d|mernfV  
podkY ta,medaomreodum&onfvnf; 'd|  
djzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;onf  
taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí pGJrSDjzpfaMumif;  
teufoabm tm;jzifh 'd|d|mernfV podkY ,kwfrmaom  
taqGcifyGef;onfvnf; 'd|djzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
olwpfyg; ajyma[moHonf taMumif;taxmuftyHhjzpfí  
pGJrSDjzpfaMumif; teufoabm tm;jzifh 'd|d|me rnfV  
podkY olwpfyg; ajyma[moHonfvnf; 'd|  
djzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
p&Spfyg;wdkYonf 'd|djzpfaMumif;wdkYwnf;/  
125/ 'd|djzpfay:rl wpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/  
,if;'d|donf ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom rdpäm'd|dwdkYü  
twGif;0ifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 'd|d\*w/ vGefEdkifcJaom  
teufaMumifh 'd|d\*[e/  
&GH&SmzG,fab;bsrf;&SdaomaMumifh 'd|duEÅm&/  
or®m'd|dESifh qefYusifaomaMumifh 'd|d0dolu/  
oówpaomt,ludk ,laomtm;jzifh  
wkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh 'd|d0dy æE´dw/  
tusKd;rjhü ,SOfapwwfaomaMumifh 'd|doanmZe/  
xdk;usifhwwfaom teufçEkwf y,fEdkifcJaom

teufaMumifh 'd|dov'/ ESdyfpufjCIF;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh usOf;ajrmif;aomaMumifh 'd|dorÁm"/  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;udk wm;jrpfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
taESmihft,SufjzpfaomaMumifh 'd|dyvdaAm"/  
vGwfajrmufEdkifcJaom oabmtm;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dAE"e/  
xkwfaqmifEdkifcJaom oabmtm;jzifh  
acsmufurf;yg;ESifhwlaomaMumifh 'd|dyygw/  
tm;tpGrf;odkY a&mufaom oabmtm;jzifh tzefzef  
udef;wwfaomaMumifh 'd|mEko,/ udk,fudk  
ylyefapwwfaomaMumifh 'd|doEÁmy/ udk,fudk tzefzef  
ylavmifapwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dy&dVm[/ udavomudk  
xHk;zGJUwwf aomaMumifh 'd|d\*E|/ jyif;pGm  
pGJ,lwwfaomaMumifh 'd|Kyge/  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;wwf aomaMumifh 'd|  
mbdeda0o/ rSm;aomtm;jzifh  
oHk;oyfwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dy&mrnmornfV  
phwppfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYonf 'd|djzpfay:rlwdkY rnfukefV  
126/ wppfq,fhajcmufyg;aom 'd|dwdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

om,mzG,fü jzpfaom tóM"d|d?  
twåodkYtpOfvdkufaom twåmEk'd|d? azmufjyefaom  
t,l&Sdaom rdpäm'd|d? ig\udk,f[k pGJvrf;jCIF;&Sdaom  
ouúm,'d|d? ouúm,vQif wnf&m&Sdí jr)\[k ,laom oów'd|  
d? ouúm,vQif wnf&m&Sdí jyw\k ,laom Oapä'd|d?  
tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laom tEÁ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d?  
twdwf[kqdktyfaom a&SUtpGef;odkY  
tpOfavQmufí,laom ykAÁEÁmEk'd|d? aemuf  
tpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí,laom ty&EÁmEk'd|d?  
(tusKd;rJhü) ,SOfapwwfaom oanmZedu'd|d? ig[laom  
rmefrljCIF;jzifh aESmifzGUJtyfaom  
t[EÁdrme0dedAE" 'd|d? ighOpöm[k ,lvsuf  
rmefrljCIF;jzifh aESmifzGUJtyfaom rrEÁdrme0dedAE"  
'd|d? ig\udk,f[k ajymqdkjCIF;ESifhpyfaom



twå0g'y#doH,kwå'd|d? (twåudk) avmu[k  
ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom avmu0g'y#doH,kwå'd|d?  
b0\tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfaom b0'd|d? 0db0\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jzpfaom 0db0'd|d? ponfwdkYum;  
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom 'd|d wdkYwnf;/

127/ 'd|d[kqdktyfaom rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;  
oHk;&mwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

tóm''d|dü tb,frQaomtjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ twåmEk'd|dü tb,frQaom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ rdpäm'd|  
dü tb,frQaom tjcf;t&m wdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ ouúm,'d|dü tb,frQaom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk; oGif;ygoenf;/  
ouúm,vQif wnf&m&Sdaom jrJ\[k ,laom oów'd|dü  
tb,frQaom tjcf; t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ ouúm,vQif wnf&m&Sdaom  
jywfl[k ,laom Oapå''d|dü tb,frQaomtjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laom  
tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dü tb,frQaomtjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ a&SUtpGef;odkY  
tpOfavQmufí,laom ykAÁEÅmEk'd|dü  
tb,frQaomtjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/ aemuftpGef;odkY tpOf  
avQmufí,laom ty&EÅm'd|dü tb,frQaom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

oanmZedu'd|dü tb,frQaom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

t[EÅdrme0dedAE''d|dü tb,frQaom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

rrEÅdrme0dedAE''d|dü tb,frQaom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

twå0g'y#doH,kwå'd|dü tb,frQaom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

avmu0g'y#doH,kwå'd|dü tb,frQaom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

b0'd|dü tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

0db0'd|dü tb,frQaomtjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;ygoenf;/

tóm''d|dü oHk;q,fhig;yg;aom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V twåmEk'd|düESpfq,f aom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V rdpäm'd|dü  
q,fyg;aom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk; oGif;V  
ouúm,'d|düESpfq,faomtjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V ouúm,vQif wnf&m&Sd aom jrJ\  
[k ,laom oów'd|dü wpfq,fhig;yg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk; oGif;V ouúm,vQif  
wnf&m&Sdaom jywf\ [k,laom Oapå''d|dü ig;yg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk; oGif;V tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
dü ig;q,faom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
ykAÁEÅmEk'd|dü wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk; oGif;V ty&EÅmEk'd|  
dü av;q,fhav;yg;aom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V oHa,mZedu'd|dü  
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V t[EÅdrme0dedAE''d|  
dühwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V rrEÅdrme0dedAE''d|dü  
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V twå0g' y#doH,kwå'd|  
düESpfq,faom tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
avmu0g'y#doH,kwå'd|dü &Spfyg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwDkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V b0'd|dü  
wpfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

0db0'd|dü wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh trSm;ESvHk;  
oGif;V

-----

## 1-tóm''d|d tus,fjycif;

128/ om,mzG,füjzpfaom tóm''d|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m oHk;q,fhig;yg;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyu©E''mudk pGJíjzpfaom csrf;omrl?  
0rf;ajrmufrlonf  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ om,mzG,frnf\[k rSm;aom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV 'd|  
donf om,mzG,fr[kwf/ om,mzG,fonf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf  
wpfjcm;/ om,mzG,fonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh  
om,mzG,fudk tóm''d|d[k qdktyfV

tóm''d|donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV  
tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfV xdktrifrSef  
ysufpD;jcif;ESifhjynhfpHkaom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf 'd|  
d0dyEéyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf rnfV tjrifrSefysufpD;aom  
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfudk rrSD0J? rqnf;uyf? rrSDcdktyf/ xdkodkY  
rrSD0J? rqnf;uyf? rrSDcdk&jcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;/  
xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\ t,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/ 'd|  
düjzpfaom &m\*onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf &m\*r[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ &m\*onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh&m\*udk 'd|d&m\*[k qdktyfV

xdk'd|d&m\*ESifh jynfhpHkaom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf 'd|  
d&m\*ü wyfESpfoufV 'd|d&m\*ü wyfESpfoufaom  
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfü vSLtyfaom 'geonf tusKd;&if; rBuD;/  
tusKd;quf rBuD;/ xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf  
tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\ tóm''d|d? rdpäm'd|  
d[laom t,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/

rdpämt,l&Sdaom a,mufsm;yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; i&J?  
wd&pämefrsKd;ü jzpfjcf;[laomESpfyg;aom \*wdwdkY  
onfomvQif jzpfukefV

rdpämt,l&Sdaom a,musfm;yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tMuifum,uH? OpDuH? raemuHudk t,ltn;avsmfpGm  
tjynfhtpHk aqmufwnftyfV

'd|dESifhwuGjzpfaom tMuifaphaqmfjcf;apwem?  
awmifhwjcf; yw¬em? aqmufwnfjcf; yPd"d?  
jyKpDrHjcf; ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tvdkr&Sdjcf;? rcspfrESpfoufjcf;?ESvHk;udk ryGg;  
apjcf;? tpD;tyGg; r&Sdjcf;? qif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
t,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/ Oyrmtm;jzifh  
pdkpGwfaomajrü csxm;pdkufysKd;tyfaom wrmaph?  
oyGwfcg;aph? bl;cg;aphonf ajr? a&\ &om"mwfudk  
pGJ,ltyfV xdktvHk;pHk onf cg;jcf;? pyfjcf;?  
rom,mjcf;iSg jzpfV xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf  
tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdk wrmtp&Sdonf\  
taphonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/ ptwlomvQif  
rSm;aomt,l&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tMuif um,uH?  
OpDuH? raemuHudk t,ltn; avsmfpGm tjynfhtpHk  
aqmufwnftyfV 'd|dESifh wuGjzpfaom  
tMuifaphaqmfjcf;apwem? awmifhwjcf; yw¬em?  
aqmufwnfjcf; yPd"d? jyKpDrHjcf;  
ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tvdkr&Sdjcf;?  
rcspfrESpf oufjcf;?ESvHk;udk ryGg; apjcf;? tpD;tyGg;  
r&Sdjcf;? qif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfukefV xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf  
tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ tóm"d|dç rdpäm'd|  
d[kqdktyfaomt,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/

rdpäm'd|donf-

62- yg;aom'd|dwdkYü twGif;0ifonf\tjzpfaMumifh 'd|  
d\*w? vGefEdkifcJaomteufaMumifh 'd|d\*[e?  
&GH&SmzG,fab;bsrf;&SdaomteufaMumifh 'd|

duEÅm&? qefYusifaomteufaMumifh 'd|d0dolu?  
oówpaom t,ludk ,laomtm;jzifh  
wkefvlyfwwfaomaMumifh 'd|d0dy æE´dw/  
tusKd;rJhü ,SOgap wwfaomaMumifh 'd|doanmZe/  
xdk;usifhwwfaom teuf?Ekwfy,fEdkifcJhaom  
teufaMumifh 'd|dov'?ESdyfpufjcf; jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh usOf;ajrmif;aomaMumifh 'd|dorÅm"/  
vGwfajrmufjcf;udk wm;jrpfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
taESmihft,SufjzpfaomaMumifh 'd|dyvdaAm"/  
vGwfajrmufEdkifcJ aom oabmtm;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dAE¨e/  
xkwfaqmifEdkifcJaom oabmtm;jzifh  
acsmufurf;yg;ESifhwlaomaMumifh 'd|dyygw/  
tm;tpGrf;odkYa&mufaom oabmtm;jzifh tzefzef  
udef;wwfaomaMumifh 'd|mEko,/ udk,fudk  
ylyefapwwfaomaMumifh 'd|doEÅmy/ udk,fudk tzefzef  
ylavmifapwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dy&dVm[/ udavomudk  
xHk;zGJUwwfaomaMumifh 'd|d\*E|/ jyif;pGm  
pGJ,lwwfaomaMumifh 'd|Kyg'ge/  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;wwfaomaMumifh 'd|  
mbdeda0o/ rSm; aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfaomaMumifh 'd|  
dy&mrmornfV bwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifhESdyfpufityfaom pdwf&Sdaom  
yk\*¾dKvf\ (oHo&mü) ,SOjcf;onf jzpfV

129/ oHa,mZOfvnf; rnfç 'd|dvnf; rnfaomw&m;?  
oHa,mZOfomrnfi 'd|dum; rrnfaom w&m;wdkY  
&SdukefV

oHa,mZOfvnf; rnfç 'd|dvnf; rnfaomw&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

ouúm,'d|d? oDvAÁwy&mrm? pESpfyg;wdkYonf  
oHa,mZOfvnf;rnfç'd|dvnf;rnfV

oHa,mZOfomrnfi 'd|drnfaomw&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

umr&m\*oHa,mZOf? y#dCoHa,mZOf?  
rmeoHa,mZOf? 0dpdudpämoHa,mZOf? b0&m\*  
oHa,mZOf? £ómoHa,mZOf? rpä&d,oHa,mZOf?  
tEke,oHa,mZOf<sup>1</sup>? t0dZÆmoHa,mZOf? þ  
oHa,mZOfwdkYonf oHa,mZOfomrnfí 'd|d rrnfukef/

tMuifa0'emudkpGJí/y/ tMuifonmudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifocFg&wdkYudkpGJí/y/ tMuif0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifrsufpdudkpGJí/y/ tMuifem;udkpGJí/y/  
tMuifESmacgif;udkpGJí/y/ tMuifvQmudkpGJí/y/ tMuif  
udk,fudkpGJí/y/ tMuifpdwfudkpGJí/y/  
tMuif<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYudkpGJí/y/ tMuif  
tMuifo'´g<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYudkpGJí/y/ tMuif  
\*E"m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYudkpGJí/y/ tMuifazm|  
tMuif&om<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYudkpGJí/y/ tMuifazm|  
AÁm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYudkpGJí/y/  
tMuif"r®m<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifpu©K0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifaomw0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifCme0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/ tMuif  
Zd0Sg0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/ tMuifum,0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifraem0dnmOfudkpGJí/y/ tMuifpu©Koræó  
udkpGJí/y/ tMuifaomworæó udkpGJí/y/  
tMuifCmeoræóudkpGJí/y/ tMuifZd0SgoræóudkpGJí/y/  
tMuifum,oræóudkpGJí/y/ tMuifraemoræóudkpGJí/y/

tMuifpu©KoræóaMumifhjzpfaom a0'emudkpGJí/  
tMuifaomworæóaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emudk pGJí/  
tMuifCmeoræóaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emudkpGJí/  
tMuifZd0SgoræóaMumifh jzpf aom a0'emudk pGJí/  
tMuifum,oræóaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emudkpGJí/  
tMuifraemoræó aMumifh jzpfaom a0'emudk  
pGJíjzpfaom csrf;omjcif;okcc 0rf;omjcif; aomreóonf  
raem oræóaMumifh jzpfaom a0'em\ om,mzG,frnf[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV 'd|donf om,mzG,f r[kwf/ om,mzG,fonf 'd|dr[kwf/

'd|donfhwpfjcm;/ om,mzG,fonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
pom,mzG,fESifh 'd|dudk tóm''d|d[k qdktyfV

tóm''d|donf rdpämt,lvnf;rnfv/  
tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif;vnf;rnfv xdkjtjrifrSef  
ysufpD;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf 'd|  
d0dyEéyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfrnfV  
tjrifrSefysufpD;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudk rrSD0J? rqnf;uyf?  
rrSDcdktyf/ xdkodkYrrSD0J? rqnf;uyf?  
rrSDcdk&jcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
t,lonf ,kwfnHUaomaMumifhwnf;/ 'd|düjzpfaom  
&m\*onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf &m\*r[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;/  
&m\*onf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh&m\*udk 'd|d&m\*[k  
qdktyfV

xdk'd|d&m\*ESifh jynfhpHkaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf 'd|  
d&m\*ü wyfESpfoufV 'd|d&m\*ü wyfESpfoufaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfü vSLtyfaomtvSLonf tusKd;&if; rBuD;/  
tusKd;quf rBuD;/ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fh  
aMumifhenf;/ xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
tóm''d|d? rdpäm'd|  
d|laom t,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/

rdpämt,l&Sdaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; i&J?  
wd&pämeffrsKd;ü jzpfjcf;[laomESpfyg;aom  
\*wdwdkYonfom vQif jzpfukefV

rdpämt,l&Sdaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; um,uH? OpDuH?  
raemuHudk t,ltm;avsmfpGm tjynfhtpHk  
aqmufwnftyfV

'd|dESifhwuGjzpfaom tMuifaphaqmfjcf;apwem?  
awmifhwjcf; yw¬em? aqmufwnfjcf; yPd''d?  
jyKpDrHjcf; ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf tvdkr&Sdjcf;?  
rcspfrESpfoufjcf;?ESvHk;udkryGg;apjcf;?  
tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjcf;? qif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
t,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/ Oyrmtm;jzifh  
pdkpGwfaomajrü csxm;pdkufysKd;tyfaom wrmaph?

oyGwfcg;aph? bl;cg;aphonf ajr? a&\ &om"mwfudk  
pGJ,ltyfV xdktvHk;pHkonf cg;jcif;? pyfjcif;?  
rom,mjcif;iSg jzpfV xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf  
tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ xdkwrmtP &Sdonf\  
taphonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/

ptwlomvQif rSm;aom t,l&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tMuifum,uH? 0pDuH/ raemuHudk t,l tm;avsmfpGm  
tjynfhtpHkaqmufwnftyfV 'd|dESifhwuGjzpfaoM  
tMuifaphaqmfjcif; apwem? awmifhwjcif; yw-em?  
aqmufwnfjcif; yPd"d? jyKpDrHjcif;  
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYonf tvdkr&SdjCIF;?  
rcspfrESpfoufjcif;?ESvHk;udk ryGg;apjcif;?  
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfukefV xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,fh  
aMumifhenf;/ xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ tóM''d|d? rdpäm'd|  
d[kqdktyfaom t,lonf ,kwfnHhaomaMumifhwnf;/

rdpäm'd|donf ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom'd|  
dwdkYtwGif;ü 0ifonf\tjzpfamumifh 'd|d\*w?  
vGefEdkifcJaom teufaMumifh 'd|d\*[e/y/  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;wwfaomaMumifh 'd|  
mbdeda0o? rSm;aomtm;jzifh  
oHk;oyfwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dy&mrmornf\  
pwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&m  
wdkYjzifhESdyfpuftyfaom pdwf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
(oHo&mü) ,SOfjcif;onf jzpfV

oHa,mZOfvnf;rnfc 'd|dvnf;rnfaomw&m;?  
oHa,mZOfomrnfi 'd|d rrnfaomw&m;wdkY onf  
&SdukefV

oHa,mZOfvnf;rnfc 'd|dvnf;rnfaomw&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

ouúm,'d|d? oDvAAwy&mrmO? pESpfyg;wdkYonf  
oHa,mZOfvnf;rnfi 'd|dvnf;rnf ukefV



oHa,mZOfofomrnfí 'd|d rrnfaom w&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

umr&m\*oHa,mZOOf? y#dCoHa,mZOOf?  
rmeoHa,mZOOf? 0dpdudpämoHa,mZOOf? b0&m\*  
oHa,mZOOf? £ómoHa,mZOOf? rpä&d,oHa,mZOOf?  
tEke,oHa,mZOOf? t0dZÆmoHa,mZOOf? þ  
oHa,mZOOfwdkYonf oHa,mZOfofomrnfí 'd|d rrnfukef/

om,mzG,füjzpfaom tóm''d|dudk  
þoHk;q,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;hoGif;jcif;onf jzpfV

**a&S;OD;pGmaom tóm''d|d tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

1/ tEke,[lívnf;aumif;? tEko,[lívnf;aumif;  
trnfESpfrsKd;jzifhac:onf/ umr&m\*tjzpfodkY  
ra&mufao;aom avmbudk tEke,[kqdkonf/  
tjcm;t&mwdkYü tEke,udkyif tEko,[kac:onf/ (t|uxm)

Ã

## **2-twåmEk'd|d tus,fjyjcif;**

130/ twåodkY tpOfavQmufaom 'd|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&mESpfq,fwdkY[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü t&d,myk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYudk  
ÓPfjzifhjrifavhr&Sdaom? t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü ruRrf;usif  
aom? t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
olawmfauif;wdkYudk jrifavhr&Sdaom?  
olawmfauif; wdkYw&m;ü ruRrf;usifaom?  
olawmfauif;wdkYw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV ½kyf&Sdaomtwåudkvnf; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV twåü  
½kyfudkvnf; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV ½kyfö twåudkvnf; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/y/ ocFg&wdkYudk/y/  
0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV 0dnmOf &Sdaom  
twåudkvnf; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV twåü 0dnmOfudkvnf;  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV 0dnmOfü twåudkvnf; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

131/ tb,fodkYvQif <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf yx0DuodkPf;udk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV ]]yx0D uodkPf;onf igwnf;/  
igonf yx0DuodkPf;wnf;}}[k  
yx0DuodkPf;udkvnf;aumif;? twåudk  
vnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

awmufavmifaeaomqDrD;rS rD;vQHonf tqif;aywnf;/  
tqif;onf rD;vQHaywnf;[k rD;vQHudkvnf;aumif;?  
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loujhodkY ptwlom vQif pavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf yx0DuodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV ]]yx0D uodkPf;onf igwnf;/ igonf  
yx0DuodkPf;wnf;}}[k yx0DuodkPf;udkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudk vnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf a&S;OD;pGm  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV t,lysufpD;jcif; vnf; rnfV/y/  
twåodkY tpOfvdkufaom 'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV  
rdpämt,l&Sdaom a,musfm; yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;ESpfyg;aom  
\*wdwdkYonfomvQif jzpfukefV/y/ poHa,mZOfwdkYonf  
'd|d rrnfukef/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf tmayguodkPf;udk/  
awaZmuodkPf;udk/ 0ga,muodkPf;udk/  
eDvuodkPf;udk/ yDwuodkPf;udk/ avm[dwuodkPf;udk/  
Mo'gwuodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\? ]]Mo'gwuodkPf;onf igwnf;/ igonf  
Mo'gwuodkPf;wnf;}}[k Mo'gwuodkPf; udkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;\rD;vQHonf tqif;wnf;/  
tqif;onf rD;vQHaywnf;[k rD;vQHudkvnf;aumif;?  
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhody ptwlhomvQif pavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf/y/ Mo'gwuodkPf;udkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w¬Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ b'd|  
dESifh0w¬Konf a&S;OD;pGm <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf  
vQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|donf  
rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV/ tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif; vnf; rnfV/y/  
poHa,mZOofwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/ podkY <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV (1)

tb,fodkYvQif <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaomtwåudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf a0'emudk/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pa0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (a0'em? onm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf[laom) twåonf p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfjzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sd\}}[k pdwf  
tMuHjzpfV podkY <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaom twåudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

opfyifonf t&dyfESifhjynfhpHkonf jzpf&mV/  
xdkopfyifudk a,musfm;onf ]]ponfum; opfyifwnf;/  
ponfum; t&dyfwnf;/ opfyifonf wpfjcm;/ t&dyfonf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdk opfyifonf pt&dyfjzifh t&dyf&Sd\}}[k  
qdk&mV podkY t&dyf&Sdaom opfyifudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l  
ouJhody ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf  
a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pa0'em?  
onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf ig\twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (a0'em?

onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOf[laom) twåonf p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfjzifh  
1/2kyf&Sd\}}[k pdwf tMuHjzpfV podkY 1/2kyf&Sdaom  
twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→KonfESpfckajrmuf 1/2kyfvQifrSD&m&Sdaom  
twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV/  
tjfrfrSefysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfV/y/ poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|  
d rrrfukef/ podkY 1/2kyf&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV  
(2)

tb,fodkYvQif twåü 1/2kyfudk tzezfef 1/2loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf a0'emudk/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pa0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ p (a0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOf[laom)  
twåü p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf wnf\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY twå ü  
1/2kyfudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

yef;onf teHYESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpf&mV xdkyef;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; yef;wnf;/ pum; teHYwnf;/ yef;onf  
wpfjcm;/ teHYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdkteHYonf pyef;ü  
wnf\}}[k qdk&mV podkY yef;ü teHYudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlmvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom  
olonf a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pa0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ p (a0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOf[laom)  
twåü p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfwnf\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY twåü  
1/2kyfudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf oHk;ckajrmuf

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnf\ twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnf\ tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif;hvnf; rnf\y/  
poHa,mZOOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrrnfukef/ podkY twåü  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ IV (3)

tb,fodkYvQif  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü twåudk tzezfef  $\frac{1}{2}$ loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf a0'emudk/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ IV/  
xdkyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]pa0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (a0'em? onm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf[laom) twåonf p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü wnf\}}[k pdwftMuH  
jzpf\ podkY  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü twåudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ IV

ywåjrm;udk MuKwfü xnfhx;m;&m\ xdkywåjrm;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; ywåjrm;wnf;/ pum; MuKwfwnf;/  
ywåjrm;onf wpfjcm;/ MuKwfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkywåjrm;onf pMuKwfü wnf\}}[k qdk&m\ podkY  
MuKwfü ywåjrm;udk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ louJhodkY ptwlmvQif  
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf a0'emudk/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ IV/  
xdkyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]pa0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (a0'em? onm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf[laom) twåonf p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpf\ podkY  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü twåudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf  
'd|drnf\ 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf av;ckajrmuf  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvQifrSD&m&Sdaom  
twåmEk'd|drnf\ twåmEk'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnf\  
tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif; vnf; rnf\y/ poHa,mZOOfwdkYonf 'd|  
d rrrnfukef/ podkY  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü twåudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ IV (4)

132/ tb,fodkYvQif a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ loenf;/

þavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf  
pu©KoræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'emudk/  
aomworæóáMumifh jzpfaom a0'emudk/  
CmeoræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'emudk/  
Zd0SgoræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'em udk/  
um,oræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'emudk/  
raemoræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef ½lV ]]raemoræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'emonf  
igwnf;/ igonf raemoræóáMumifh jzpfaom  
a0'emwnf;}}[k raemoræóáMumifhjzpfaom  
a0'emudkvnf;aumif;? twåudkvnf; aumif;ESpfckrxm;  
tjym;r&Sd tzezfef½lV

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;\ rD;vQHonf tqif;wnf;/  
tqif;onf rD;vQHaywnf;[k rD;vQHudkvnf;aumif;?  
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd  
tzezfef½louJhodkY þtwl omvQif þavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf raemoræóáMumifhjzpfaom  
a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV ]]raemoræóáMumifhjzpfaom a0'emonf  
igwnf;/ igonf raemoræóáMumifhjzpf aom  
a0'emwnf;}}[k raemoræóáMumifhjzpfaom  
a0'emudkvnf;aumif;? twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm;  
tjym;r&Sd tzezfef½lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf a&S;OD;pGm  
a0'emvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV tjrifrSef ysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfV/y/  
þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/ þodkY a0'emudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lV (1-5)

tb,fodkYvQif a0'em&Sdaom twåudk  
tzezfef½loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]ponm? ocFg&  
0dnmOf? ½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (onm? ocFg&  
0dnmOf? ½kyf[laom) twåonf pa0'emjzifh  
a0'em&Sd\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY a0'em&Sdaom  
twåudk tzezfef½lV

opfyifonf t&dyfESifhjynfhphkonf jzpf&m\  
xdkopfyifudk a,musfm;onf ]]pum; opfyifwnf;/ pum;  
t&dyfwnf;/ opfyifonf wpfjcm;/ t&dyfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkopfyifonf pt&dyfjzifh t&dyf&Sd\}}[k qdk&mV  
podkY t&dyf&Sdaom opfyifudk tzezfef½loujhodkY  
ptwlom vQif pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]ponm? ocFg&  
0dnmOf? ½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (onm? ocFg&  
0dnmOf? ½kyf[laom) twåonf pa0'emjzifh  
a0'em&Sd\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY a0'em&Sdaom  
twåudk tzezfef½lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→KonfESpfckajrmuf  
a0'emvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf;rnfV tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfv/y/  
poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/ podkY  
a0'em&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef½lV (2-6)

tb,fodkYvQif twåü a0'emudk tzezfef½loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]ponm? ocFg&  
0dnmOf? ½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;/ p (onm? ocFg&

0dnmOf? ½kyf[laom) twåü pa0'em wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuH jzpfV/ podkY twåü a0'emudk tzezfef½lV

yef;onf teHYESifhjynfhphKonf jzpf&m\? xdkyef;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; yef;wnf;/ p um; teHYwnf;/ yef;onf  
wpfjcm;/ teHYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdkteHYonf pyef;ü  
wnf\}}[k qdk&mV/ podkY yef;ü teHYudk  
tzezfef½louJhodkY ptwlmvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom  
olonf onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lV/ xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]ponm?  
ocFg&? 0dnmOf? ½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;/ p (onm?  
ocFg&? 0dnmOf? ½kyf[laom) twåü pa0'em wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY twåü a0'emudk tzezfef½lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf oHk;ckajrmuf a0'emvQifrSD&m  
&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV/ twåmEk'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf;  
rnfV

tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfV/y/ poHa,mZOfwdkYonf  
'd|d rrfukef/ podkY twåü a0'emudk tzezfef ½lV (3-7)

tb,fodkYvQif a0'emü twåudk tzezfef½loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV/ xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]ponm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf? ½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (onm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf? ½kyf[laom) twåonf pa0'emü wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY a0'emü twåudkdk tzezfef½lV

ywåjrm;udk MuKwfü xnfhxM;&m\? xdkywåjrm;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; ywåjrm;wnf;/ pum; MuKwfwf;/  
ywåjrm;onf wpfjcm;/ MuKwfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkywåjrm;onf p MuKwfü wnf\}}[k qdk&mV/ podkY  
MuKwfü ywåjrm;udk tzezfef½louJhoodkY



ptwlomvQifhþavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]þonm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf? ½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (onm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf? ½kyf[laom) twåonf þa0'emü wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV þodkY a0'emü twåudkdk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf av;ckajrmuf a0'emvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|donf  
rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV

tjrifrSefysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf  
'd|d rrrnfukef/ þodkY a0'emü twåudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV (4-8)

133/ tb,fodkYvQif onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

þavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf  
pu©KoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudk/  
aomworæóaMumifh jzpfaom onmudk/  
CmeoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudk/  
Zd0SgoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudk/  
um,oræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudk/  
raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
]]raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmonf igwnf;/  
igonf raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmwnf;}}[k  
raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfck rxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;\ rD;vQHonf tqif;wnf;/  
tqif;onf rD;vQHwnf;[k rD;vQHudkvnf;aumif;?  
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlom vQif þavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom onmudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV ]]raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom

onmonf igwnf;/ igonf raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
onmwnf;}}[k raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
onmudkvnf;aumif;? twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfck rxm;  
tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf a&S;OD;pGm  
onmvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV tjrifrSef ysufpD;jcif;vnf; rnfV/y/  
poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/ podkY onmudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV (1-9)

tb,fodkYvQif onm&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/  
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pocFg&? 0dnmOf?  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'emonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (ocFg&?  
0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em[laom) twåonf ponmjzifh  
onm&Sd\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY onm&Sdaom  
twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

opfyifonf t&dyfESifhjynfhpHkonf jzpf&mV  
xdkopfyifudk a,musfm;onf ]]pum; opfyifwnf;/ pum;  
t&dyfwnf;/ opfyifonf wpfjcm;/ t&dyfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkopfyifonf pt&dyfjzifh t&dyf&Sd\}}[k qdk&mV  
podkY t&dyf&Sdaom opfyifudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY  
ptwlom vQif pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p ocFg&?  
0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'emonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk  
(ocFg&? 0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em[laom) twåonf  
ponmjzifh onm&Sd\}}[k pdwftMuH jzpfhV podkY  
onm&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
 'd|drnf\ 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
 donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
 dESifh0w→KonfESpfckajrmuf aom onmvQif  
 rSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnf\ twåmEk'd|donf  
 rdpämt,lvnf; rnf\y/ p oHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/  
 podkY onm&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV (2-10)

tb,fodkYvQif twåü onmudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf ocFg&wdkYudk/  
 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh  
 tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pocFg&? 0dnmOf?  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'emonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (ocFg&?  
 0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em[laom) twåü ponmonf wnf\}}[k  
 pdwftMuHjzpf\ podkY twåü onmudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

yef;onf teHYESifhjynfhpHkonf jzpf&m\ xdkyef;udk  
 a,musfm;onf ]]pum; yef;wnf;/ p um; teHYwnf;/ yef;onf  
 wpfjcm;/ teHYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdkteHYonf pyef;ü  
 wnf\}}[k qdk&m\ podkY yef;ü teHYudk  
 tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom  
 olonf ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/  
 a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV  
 xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pocFg&? 0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf?  
 a0'emonf ig\ twåwnf;/ p (ocFg&? 0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf?  
 a0'em[l aom) twåü ponmonf wnf\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpf\  
 podkY twåü onmudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
 'd|drnf\ 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
 donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
 dESifh0w→Konf oHk;ckajrmuf  
 onmvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnf\ twåmEk'd|  
 donf rdpämt,lvnf;rnf\y/ poHa,mZOfwdkY onf 'd|d  
 rrfukef/ podkY twåü onmudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV (3-11)

tb,fodkYvQif onmü twåudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk/ a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]pocFg&? 0dnmOf?  
½kyf? a0'emonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (ocFg&? 0dnmOf?  
½kyf? a0'em[laom) twåonf ponmü wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY onmü twåudkdk tzezfef½lV

ywåjrm;udk MuKwfü xnfhx m;&mV xdkywåjrm;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; ywåjrm;wnf;/ pum; MuKwfwf;/  
ywåjrm;onf wpfjcm;/ MuKwfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkywåjrm;onf pMuKwfü wnf\}}[k qdk&mV podkY  
MuKwfü ywåjrm;udk tzezfef½louJhodkY ptwlomvQif  
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk/ a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh tzezf  
ef½lV xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]pocFg&? 0dnmOf? ½kyf?  
a0'emonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (ocFg&? 0dnmOf?  
½kyf? a0'em[laom) twåonf ponmüwnf;\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV podkY onmü twåudkdk tzezfef½lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf av;ckajrmuf onmvQifrSD&m&Sdaom  
twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV y/  
poHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/ podkY onmü  
twåudk tzezfef½lV (4-12)

134/ tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&udk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef  
½loenf;/

| pavmuü                   | tcsKdUaomolonf       |
|--------------------------|----------------------|
| pu©Koræó aMumifhjzpfaom  | apwemudk/            |
| aomworæó haMumifhjzpfaom | apwemudk/            |
| Cmeoræó aMumifhjzpfaom   | apwemudk/            |
| Zd0Sgoræó aMumifhjzpfaom | apwemudk/            |
| um,oræó aMumifhjzpfaom   | apwemudk/            |
| raemoræó aMumifhjzpfaom  | apwemudk twåtm;jzifh |

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/ ]]raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom apwemonf  
igwnf;/ igonf raem oræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
apwemwnf;}}[k raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
apwemudkvnf;aumif;? twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm;  
tjym;r&Sd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;\ rD;vQHonf tqif;wnf;/  
tqif;onf rD;vQHwnf;[k rD;vQH udkvnf;aumif;?  
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
apwemudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/ ]]raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom apwemonf  
igwnf;/ igonf raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
apwemwnf;}}[k raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom  
apwemudkvnf;aumif;? twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm;  
tjym;r&Sd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w¬Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w¬Konf a&S;OD;pGm  
ocFg&vQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf;rnfV/y/ poHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|  
drnfukef/ podkY ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/ (1-13)

tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&&Sdaom twåudk tzefzef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/  
a0'emudk/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tze zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onmonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em?  
onm[laom) twåonf pocFg&wdkYjzifh ocFg&&Sd\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY ocFg&&Sdaom twåudk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV/

opfyifonf t&dyfESifhjynfhphKonf jzpf&m\ xdkopfyifudk a,musfm;onf ]]pum; opfyifwnf;/ pum; t&dyfwnf;/ opfyifonf wpfjcm;/ t&dyfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdkopfyifonf pt&dyfjzifh t&dyf&Sd\}}[k qdk&m\ podkY t&dyf&Sdaom opfyifudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlom vQif pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezf zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onmonf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onm[laom) twåonf pocFg&wdkYjzifh ocFg&&Sd\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpf\ podkY ocFg&&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|drnf\ 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd| donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w→KonfESpfckajrmuf ocFg&vQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnf\ twåmEk'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnf\y/ poHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/ podkY ocFg&&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ (2-14)

tb,fodkYvQif twåü ocFg&wdkYudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/ pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezf zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onmonf ig\ twåwnf;/ p (0dnmOf? <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onm[laom) twåü pocFg&wdkYonf wnfukef\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpf\ podkY twåü ocFg&wdkYudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\

yef;onf teHYESifhjynfhphKonf jzpf&m\ xdkyef;udk a,musfm;onf ]]pum; yef;wnf;/ pum; teHYwnf;/ yef;onf wpfjcm;/ teHYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdkteHYonf pyef;ü wnf\}}[k qdk&m\ podkY yef;ü teHYudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 0dnmOfudk/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p 0dnmOf?

½kyf? a0'em? onmonf ig\ twåwnf;/ þ (0dnmOf? ½kyf?  
a0'em? onm[laom) twåü þocFg&wdkYonf wnfukef\}}  
[k pdwftMuHjzpfV þodkY twåü ocFg&wdkYudk  
tzezfef½IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf oHk;ckajrmuf ocFg&vQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|donf  
rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/  
þodkY twåü ocFg&wdkYudk tzezfef½IV (3-15)

tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkYü twåudk tzezfef½loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk/  
a0'emudk/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½IV  
xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]þ0dnmOf? ½kyf? a0'em? onmonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (0dnmOf? ½kyf? a0'em?  
onm[laom) twåonf þocFg&wdkYü wnf\}}[k pdwftMuH  
jzpfV þodkY ocFg&wdkYü twåudkdk tzezfef½IV

ywåjrm;udk MuKwfü xnfhx; &m\? xdkywåjrm;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]þum; ywåjrm;wnf;/ þum; MuKwfwf;/  
ywåjrm;onf wpfjcm;/ MuKwfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkywåjrm;onf þ MuKwfü wnf\}}[k qdk&mV þodkY  
MuKwfü ywåjrm;udk tzezfef½louJhodkY þtwlomvQif þ  
avmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 0dnmOfudk/ ½kyfudk/  
a0'emudk/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½IV  
xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ]]þ0dnmOf? ½kyf? a0'em? onmonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (0dnmOf? ½kyf? a0'em?  
onm[laom) twåü þocFg&wdkYonf wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV þodkY ocFg& wdkYü twåudkdk  
tzezfef½IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|

dESifh0w→Konf av;ckajrmuf  
ocFg&vQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV twåmEk'd|  
donf rdpämt,lvnf;rnfV/y/ poHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|  
drnfukef/ podkY ocFg&wdkYü twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV (4-  
16)

135/ tb,fodkYvQif 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf pu©K0dnmOfudk/  
aomw0dnmOfudk/ Cme0dnmOfudk/ Zd0Sg  
0dnmOfudk/ um,0dnmOfudk/ raem0dnmOfudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV ]]raem0dnmOfonf igwnf;/  
igonf raem0dnmOfwnf;}}[k  
raem0dnmOfudkvnf;aumif;? twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfck  
rxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;\ rD;vQHonf tqif;wnf;/  
tqif;onf rD;vQHwnf;[k rD;vQH udkvnf;aumif;?  
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf raem0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV ]]raem0dnmOfonf igwnf;/ igonf  
raem0dnmOfwnf;}}[k raem0dnmOfudkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfck rxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf a&S;OD;pGm  
0dnmOfvQifrSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV  
twåmEk'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf;rnfV/y/ poHa,mZOf  
wdkYonf 'd|drnfukef/ podkY 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV (1-17)

tb,fodkYvQif 0dnmOf&Sdaom twåudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/



pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk/ a0'emudk/  
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV/  
xdkyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&onf ig\  
twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk ( $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&[laom)  
twåonf p0dnmOfjzifh 0dnmOf&Sd\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY 0dnmOf&Sdaom twåudk  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV/

opfyifonf t&dyfESifhjynfhpHkonf jzpf&mV/  
xdkopfyifudk a,musfm;onf ]]pum; opfyifwnf;/ pum;  
t&dyfwnf;/ opfyifonf wpfjcm;/ t&dyfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkopfyifonf pt&dyfjzifh t&dyf&Sd\}}[k qdk&mV/  
podkY t&dyf&Sdaom opfyifudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ louJhodkY p  
twlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk/  
a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm; jzifh  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV/ xdkyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? a0'em? onm?  
ocFg&onf ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk ( $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? a0'em? onm?  
ocFg&[laom) twåonf p0dnmOfjzifh 0dnmOf&Sd\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY 0dnmOf&Sdaom twåudk  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV/

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→KonfESpfckajrmuf 0dnmOfvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV/ twåmEk'd|donf  
rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV/y/ p oHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/  
podkY 0dnmOf&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV (2-18)

tb,fodkYvQif twåü 0dnmOfudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk/ a0'emudk/  
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV/  
xdkyk\* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&onf ig\  
twåwnf;/ p ( $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&[laom) twåü  
p0dnmOfonf wnf\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY twåü  
0dnmOfudk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lV/

yef;onf teHYESifhjynfhphKonf jzpf&m\ xdkyef;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; yef;wnf;/ pum;teHYwnf;/ yef;onf  
wpfjcm;/ teHYonf wpfjcm;wnf;/ xdkteHYonf pyef;ü  
wnf\}}[k qdk&m\ podkY yef;ü teHYudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom  
olonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf?  
a0'em? onm? ocFg&onf ig\twåwnf;/ p (<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em?  
onm? ocFg&[laom) twåü p0dnmOfonf wnf\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpf\ podkY twåü 0dnmOfudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnf\ 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf oHk;ckajrmuf 0dnmOfvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnf\ twåmEk'd|donf  
rdpämt,lvnf;rnf\y/ poHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/  
podkY twåü 0dnmOfudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ (3-19)

tb,fodkYvQif 0dnmOfü twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk/  
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\  
xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&onf ig\  
twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&[laom)  
twåonf p0dnmOfü wnf\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpf\ podkY  
0dnmOfü twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\

ywåjrm;udk MuKwfü xnfhxm;&m\ xdkywåjrm;udk  
a,musfm;onf ]]pum; ywåjrm;wnf;/ pum; MuKwfwf;/  
ywåjrm;onf wpfjcm;/ MuKwfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkywåjrm;onf phMuKwfü wnf\}}[k qdk&m\ podkY  
MuKwfü ywåjrm;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY ptwlomvQif p  
avmuü tcsKdUaom olonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudk/ a0'emudk/  
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\  
xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&onf ig\  
twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf? a0'em? onm? ocFg&[laom)

twåonf p0dnmOfü wnf\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV/ podkY  
0dnmOfü twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→K onf 'd|d r[kwf/ 'd|  
donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|  
dESifh0w→Konf av;ckajrmuf 0dnmOfvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom twåmEk'd|drnfV/ twåmEk'd|donf  
rdpämt,lvnf; rnfV/y/ poHa,mZOf wdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/  
podkY 0dnmOfü twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

twåmEk'd|dudk pESpfq,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;V (4-20)

**ESpfckajrmuf twåmEk'd|d tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

### **3-rdpäm'd|d tus,fjyjcif;**

136/ rdpäm'd|dü trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcf;t&m  
q,frsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]ay;vSLjcf; (\tusKd;) r&Sd}}/ podkY 'd|d\  
rSD&monf jzpfV/ podkYt,l&Sdaom rSm;aom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|drnfV 'd|  
donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;/  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm rdpämvQif rSD&m&Sdaom rdpäm'd|  
drnfV/ rdpäm'd|donf t,\ ysufpD;jcf;rnfV/y/  
poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/

]],Zf (i,fylaZmfjcf;\tusKd;) r&Sd}}/ podkY 'd|d\  
rSD&monf/y/ ]],ZfBuD;ylaZmfjcf;\tusKd; r&Sd}}/  
podkY 'd|d\rSD&monf/ ]]aumif;rl raumif;rluHwdkY\  
tusKd;0dyguf r&Sd}}/ podkY 'd|d\  
rSD&monf/ ]]pavmuonf r&Sd}}/ podkY 'd|d\  
rSD&monf/ ]]wpfyg;aom avmuonf r&Sd}}/ p odkY 'd|  
d\rSD&monf/ ]]trdonf r&Sd}}<sup>1</sup>/ podkY 'd|d\rSD&monf/

]]tznf r&Sd}}/ podkY 'd|d\rSD&m onf/  
 Oyygwfjzpfukefaom owå0gwdkYonf r&Sdukef}}/  
 podkY 'd|d\rSD&monf/ ]]bypöKyÜefavmu  
 udkvnf;aumif;? wrvGefavmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif  
 xl;aomÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKí  
 ajymMum;Edkifukefaom wlrQaomt,l&Sdukefaom  
 aumif;aomtusifh&Sdukefaom &[ef;ykPÖm;wdkYonf  
 avmuü r&Sdukef}}/ podkY 'd|d\rSD&monf jzpfV/  
 podkY t,l&Sdaom rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk; oGif;jcif;?  
 oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf  
 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;/ 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
 tMuif'd|donfvnf;aumif;? tMuif0w→Konfvnf;aumif;  
 &SdV b'd|dESifh 0w→Konf q,fckajrmufaom rdpämvQif  
 rSD&m&Sdaom rdpäm'd|drnfV rdpäm'd|donf t,l\y  
 ysufpD;jcif;rnfvV/

rdpämt,l&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;ESpfyg;aom  
 vm;a&muf&mwdkYonfom jzpfukefvV/ poHa,mZO  
 f wdkYonf oHa,mZOofomrnfi 'd|d rrfukef/ rdpäm'd|dü  
 bq,fyg;aom tcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

1/ trdonf r&Sd= trdü aumif;pGmjyKjcif;  
 raumifojzifhJjcif;\tusKd;onf r&Sd[k qdkvdkonf/  
 tznf r&Sd[l&müvnf; xdkYtwlyif/

Ä

## 4-ouúm,'d|d tus,fjyjcif;

137/ ouúm,'d|dü trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom  
 tcif;t&mESpfq,f[lonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü t&d,myk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYudk ÓPjzifh  
 jrifavhr&Sdaom? t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
 t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
 olawmfauumif;wdkYudk jrifavhr&Sdaom?

olawmfaumif;wdkY                      w&m;ü                      rvdr®maom?  
olawmfaumif;wdkY                      w&m;ü                      r,Ofaus;aom?  
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZO of ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV ½kyf&Sdaomtwåudkvnf; tzezfef½lV twåü  
½kyfudk vnf; tzezfef½lV ½kyfö twåudkvnf;  
tzezfef½lV

a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lV 0dnmOf&Sdaom twåudkvnf;  
tzezfef½lV twåü 0dnmOfudkvnf; tzezfef½lV 0dnmOfö  
twåudkvnf; tze zef½lV

tb,fodkYvQif ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½loenf;/  
pavmuö tcsKdUaomolonf yx0DuodkPfudk/y/  
Mo'gwuodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh tze  
fef½lV ]]Mo'gwuodkPf;onf igwnf;/ xdkigonf  
Mo'gwuodkPf;wnf;}}[k Mo'gwuodkPf; udkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef½lV

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;Vv/ ptwlmvQif pavmuö  
tcsKdUaomolonf Mo'gw uodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lV rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfVv/ ponfum; a&S;OD;pGm  
½kyfvQifrSD&m&Sdaom ouúm,'d|drnfV ouúm,'d|donf  
rdpäm'd|drnfVv/ poHa,mZOofwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/  
podkY ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lVv/

ouúm,'d|dü þESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

## 5-oów'd|d tus,fjyjcif;

138/ ouúm,vQif rSD&m&Sdaom oów'd|dü  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m wpfq,fhig; yg;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü t&d,myk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh  
jrifavhr&Sdaom? t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
olawmfauimif;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifavhr&Sdaom?  
olawmfauimif; wdkY w&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
olawmfauimif;wdkY w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
tMum;tjrirf&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaom  
twåudkvnf;/ twåü <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfudkvnf;/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfö twåudkvnf;/  
a0'em&Sdaom twåudkvnf;/ onm&Sdaom twåudkvnf;/  
ocFg&&Sdaom twåudkvnf;/ 0dnmOf&Sdaom twåudk  
vnf;/ twåü 0dnmOfudkvnf;/ 0dnmOfö twåudkvnf;  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

tb,fodkYvQif <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/  
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf a0'emudk/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ]]pa0'em? onm? ocFg&? 0dnmOfonf  
ig\ twåwnf;/ ig\ xdk (a0'em? onm? ocFg&?  
0dnmOf[laom) twåonf p<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfjzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sd\}}[k  
pdwftMuHjzpfV p odkY <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaomtwåudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

opfyifonf t&dyfESifhjynfhpHkonf jzpf&mV  
xdkopfyifudk a,musfm;onf ]]pum; opfyifwnf;/ pum;  
t&dyfwnf;/ opfyifonf wpfjcm;/ t&dyfonf wpfjcm;wnf;/  
xdkopfyifonf pt&dyfjzifh t&dyf&Sd\}}[k qdk&mV  
podkY t&dyf&Sdaom opfyifudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>louJhodkY  
ptwlomhvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf a0'emudk/y/  
pum; a&S;OD;pGm ouúm,vQif rSD&m&Sdaom oów'd|  
dwnf;/ oów'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/  
poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/ podkY  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaom twåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/y/ ouúm,vQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom oów'd|dü pwpfq,fhig;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

## 6-Oapä''d|d tus,fjyjcif;

139/ ouúm,vQif rSD&m&Sdaom Oapä''d|dü  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m ig;yg;[lonf tb,fenf;/

pavmuü t&d,myk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYudk ÓPjzifh  
jrifavhr&Sdaom? t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
olawmfaumif;wdkYudk ÓPjzifhjrifavhr&Sdaom?  
olawmfaumif; wdkY w&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
olawmfaumif;wdkY w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV onmudk  
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV ocFg&wdkYudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV

tb,fodkYvQif ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef ½loenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf yx0DuodkPf;udk/y/  
Mo'gwuodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV  
pMo'gwuodkPf;onf igwnf;/ xdkigonf  
Mo'gwuodkPf;wnf;}}[k Mo'gwuodkPf; udkvnf;aumif;?  
twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV

awmufavmifaeam qDrD;\y/ pum; a&S;OD;pGm  
ouúm,vQifrSD&m&Sdaom Oapä''d|d rnfV

Oapä''d|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ poHa,mZOfwdkYonf  
'd|d rrfukef/ podkY ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV/y/ ouúm,vQifrSD&m&Sdaom Oapä''d|dü  
pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

## 7-tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d tus,fjyjcif;

140/ tqHk;&Sd\[k t,l&Sdaom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dü  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m ig;q,f[l onf tb,fenf;/

]]avmuonf jr]\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;oenf;/ ]]avmuonf rjr]\}}[k ,laom  
tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk tb,frQaom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;oenf;/ ]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk/ ]]avmu onf tqHk;r&Sd}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk/ ]]xdkudk,fonf toufrnfV

xdktoufonf udk,frnf\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
dudk ]]toufonf wpfjcm;? udk,fonf wpfjcm;wnf;}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du 'd|dudk/ ]]owå0gonf  
aoNyD;aemuf jzpf\}}[k/y/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD; aemuf  
rjzpf}}[k/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf; &SdV/  
rjzpfonfvnf; &Sd\}}[k/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemufü  
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/ rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom  
tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;oenf;/

]]avmuonf jr]\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;  
oGif;\y/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/  
rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

(u) ]]avmuonf jr]\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m ig;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]<sup>1/2</sup>kyfonf avmuvnf; rnfV oówvnf; rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tqHk;&Sd[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du 'd|drnfV 'd|  
donf 0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;/  
0w¬Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ b'd|dESifh 0w¬Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]avmuonf jr]\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfv

tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfVy/  
poHa,mZO fwdkYonf 'd|dwdkYçrrnfukef/



]]a0'emonf avmuvnf; rnf\ oówvnf; rnf\}}[k/y/

]]onmonf avmuvnf; rnf\ oówvnf; rnf\}}[k/y/

]]ocFg&wdkYonf avmuvnf; rnf\ oówvnf; rnf\}}[k/y/

]]0dnmOfonf avmuvnf; rnf\ oówvnf; rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? okH;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnf\ xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du 'd|drnf\ 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ b'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
ig;ckajrmuf ]]avmuonf jr\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
drnf\

tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnf\y/  
poHa,mZOofwdkYonf 'd|dwdkY rrfukef/ ]]avmuonf  
jr\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk pig;yg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;\ (5)

(c) ]]avmuonf rjr\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcf;t&m ig;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]½kyfonf avmuvnf; rnf\ toówvnf; rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? okH;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnf\ xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du 'd|d rnf\y/ ponfum;  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]avmuonf rjr\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
drnf\

tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpämt,lvnf; rnf\  
tjrifrSefysufjcf;vnf; rnf\y/ poHa,mZOofwdkY onf 'd|d  
rrfukef/

]]a0'emonf avmuvnf; rnf\ toówvnf; rnf\}}[k/y/

]]onmonf avmuvnf; rnf\ toówvnf; rnf\}}[k/y/

]]ocFg&wdkYonf avmuvnf; rnf\ toówvnf;  
rnf\}}[k/y/

]]0dnmOfonf avmuvnf; rnfV toówvnf; rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk; oGif;jcif;? okH;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
donf rdpäm'd|d rnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rnf  
ukef/

]]avmuonf rjrJ}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-  
10)

(\*) ]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif; t&m ig;rsKd;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf tenf;i,faomt&yfudk  
eDv]tndK}tm;jzifhESHYV xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm; ]]pavmuonf tqHk;&SdV xuf0ef;usif  
tydkif;tjcm;&Sd\}}[k þodkY tMuHjzpfV tqHk; &Sd\  
[k trSwf&SdV ]]ESHYaom uodkPf;½kyfonf 0w→Kvnf; rnfV  
avmuvnf; rnfV/EHSUaom pdwfonf twåvnf; rnfV  
avmuvnf; rnf\}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|drnfV

xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→K  
r[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;? 0w→Konf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}[k ,laom  
tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|drnfV tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|d  
rnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf tenf;i,faomt&yfudk  
yDw ]ta&T}tm;jzifhESHYV  
avm[dw ]teD}tm;jzifhESHYV Mo'gw ]tjzL}  
tm;jzifhESHYV Mobmo ]ta&miftvif;} tm;jzifhESHYV  
xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; ]]pavmuonf tqHk;&SdV xuf0ef;usif  
tydkif;tjcm;&Sd\}}[k þodkY tMuHjzpfV tqHk;&Sd\  
[k

trSwf&SdV ]]ESHYaom uodkPf; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf 0w→Kvnf; rnfV  
avmu vnf; rnfV

EHSUaompdwfonf tvåvnf; rnfV avmuvnf; rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ $\frac{3}{4}$ g[du'd|drnfV/y/ ]]avmuonf  
tqHk; &Sd\}}[k ,laom tEÅ $\frac{3}{4}$ g[du'd|dudk pig;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-15)

(C) ]]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k ,laom tEÅ $\frac{3}{4}$ g[du'd|  
dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif; t&mig;yg;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf us,fjyefYaom t&yfudk  
tndKtm;jzifhESHYV xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]pavmuonf  
tqHk;r&Sd? tydki;f;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k tMuHjzpfV podkY  
tqHk;r&Sd[k trSwf&SdV ]]ESHYaom uodkPf; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf  
0w→Kvnf; rnfV avmuvnf; rnfV/EHSUaompdwfonf  
tvåvnf; rnfV avmuvnf; rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ $\frac{3}{4}$ g[du'd|d rnfV 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k ,laom  
tEÅ $\frac{3}{4}$ g[du'd|drnfV

tEÅ $\frac{3}{4}$ g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/  
poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrfukef/

pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf us,fjyefYaomt&yfudk  
ta&Ttm;jzifhESHYV teDtm;jzifhEHSUV  
tjzLtm;jzifhESHYV ta&miftvif;tm;jzifhESHYV  
xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ]]pavmuonf tqHk;r&Sd?  
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k tMuHjzpfV podkY tqHk;r&Sd[k  
trSwf&SdV ]]ESHYaom uodkPf; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf 0w→Kvnf; rnfV  
avmuvnf; rnfV/EHSUaom pdwfonf tvåvnf; rnfV

avmuvnf; rnf\}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfV/y/ ]]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
dudk pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-20)

(i) ]]xdkudk,fonf ZD0rnfV xdkZD0onf o&D&rnf\}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom  
tjcif;t&m ig;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]<sup>1/2</sup>kyfonf ZD0vnf; rnfV o&D&vnf; rnfV ZD0onf  
o&D&rnfV o&D&onf ZD0 rnf\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]xdkudk,fonf ZD0rnfV xdkZD0onf  
udk,frnf\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|drnfV tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|  
donf rdpäm'd|dhrnfV/y/ poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|  
dçrrnfukef/

a0'emonf ZD0vnf; rnfV o&D&vnf; rnfV onmonf  
ZD0vnf; rnfV o&D&vnf; rnfV ocFg&wdkYonf ZD0vnf;  
rnfukefV o&D&vnf; rnfukefV ]]0dnmOfonf ZD0 vnf;  
rnfV o&D&vnf; rnfV ZD0onf o&D&rnfV o&D&onf  
ZD0rnf\}}[k rSm;aom tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laom aMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfV/y/ ]]xdkudkd,fonf ZD0wnf;/ xdkZD0onf  
udk,fwnf;}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d udkpig;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-25)

(p) ]]ZD0onf wpfjcm;/ o&D&onf wpfjcm;wnf;}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom  
tjcif;t&mig;yg;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf o&D&rnfv/ ZD0çrrnf/ ZD0onf o&D&çrrnf/  
ZD0onf wpfjcm;/ o&D&onf wpfjcm;wnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|d rnfV 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]ZD0onf wpfjcm;/ o&D&onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|drnfV

tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|donf rdpäm 'd|drnfV/y/  
poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

a0'emonf o&D&rnfv/ ZD0çrrnf/ onmonf o&D&rnfv/  
ZD0çrrnf/ ocFg&wdkYonf o&D&rnfukeyf/  
ZD0çrrnfukef/ ]]0dnmOfonf o&D&rnfv/ ZD0 rrrnf/  
ZD0onf o&D& rrrnf/ ZD0onf wpfjcm;/ o&D&onf  
wpfjcm;wnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|d  
rnfv/y/ ]]ZD0 onf wpfjcm;/ o&D&onf wpfjcm;wnf;}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk pig;yg;aom tjcif;  
t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-30)

(q) ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpf\}}[k ,laom  
tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m  
ig;yg;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV owå0gonf udk,fcE``mysuf  
onfhaemufjzpfvnf; jzpfV wnfvnf; wnfV jzpfay:vnf;  
jzpfay:V jzpfyGg;vnf; jzpfyGg;\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|d rnfV 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w→Konf

a&S;OD;pGm ]]owå0gonf aoNyD; aemufjzpf\}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|drnfV/ tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf  
rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOOf wdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

]]a0'emonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV onmonf ptwå abmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV ocFg&wdkYonf ptwåabmüomvQif  
aowwfaom oabm&SdukefV/ 0dnmOfonf  
ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom oabm&SdV owå0gonf  
udk,fcE``mysufonfhaemuf jzpfvnf; jzpfV wnfvnf; wnfV/  
jzpfay:vnf; jzpfay:V jzpfyGg;vnf; jzpfyGg;\}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV/ xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV/y/ ]]owå0gonf  
aoNyD;aemuf jzpf\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-  
35)

(Z) ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü rjzpf}}[k ,laom  
tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;haom  
tjcif;t&mig;yg;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]½kyfonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV owå0gonfvnf; udk,fcE``m ysufonfhaemuf  
jywfV ysufpD;V owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü rjzpf}}  
[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV/ xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du 'd|d rnf\ 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf rjzpf}}  
[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV/ tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf  
rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOOfwdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

]]a0'emonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV onmonf ptwåabmü omvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV ocFg&wdkYonf ptwåabmüomvQif

aowwfaom oabm &SdukefV 0dnmOfonf  
 ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom oabm&SdV  
 owå0gonfvnf; udk,f cE"mysufonfhaemuf jywfV  
 ysufpD;V owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü rjzpf}}[k  
 rSm;aom tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
 drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laom  
 aMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV/y/ ]]owå0gonf  
 aoNyD;aemuf rjzpf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
 pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-  
 40)

(ps) ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemuf jzpfonfvnf;  
 &SdV rjzpfonfvnf; &Sd\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m ig;yg;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]<sup>1/2</sup>kyfonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
 oabm&SdV owå0gonf udk,fcE"mysuf onfhaemuf  
 jzpfvnf; jzpfV rjzpfvnf; rjzpf}}[k  
 rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcif;onf 'd|  
 drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
 [k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV

'd|donf 0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf  
 wpfjcm;? 0w¬Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w¬Konf  
 a&S;OD;pGm ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfvnf; jzpfV  
 rjzpfvnf; rjzpf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|drnfV/  
 tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/  
 poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

]]a0'emonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
 oabm&SdV onmonf ptwåabmü omvQif aowwfaom  
 oabm&SdV ocFg&wdkYonf ptwåabmüomvQif  
 aowwfaom oabm&Sd ukefV 0dnmOfonf  
 ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom oabm&SdV owå0gonf  
 udk,fcE"mysuf onfhaemuf jzpfvnf; jzpf\? rjzpfvnf;  
 rjzpf}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
 oHk;oyfjcif; onf 'd|d rnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf

tqHk;&Sd\[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfV/y/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf; &SdV  
rjzpfonfvnf; &Sd\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d udk  
pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-  
45)

(n) ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf?  
rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m ig;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/

]]<sup>1/2</sup>kyfonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV owå0gonf udk,fcE``mysuf onfhaemuf  
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV 'd|donf  
0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w¬Konfhwpfjcm;wnf;/ b'd|dESifh 0w¬Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf;  
r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfV tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ poHa,mZOof  
wdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

]]a0'emonf ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV onmonf ptwåabmü omvQif aowwfaom  
oabm&SdV ocFg&wdkYonf ptwåabmüomvQif  
aowwfaom oabm&Sd ukefV 0dnmOfonf  
ptwåabmüomvQif aowwfaom oabm&SdV owå0gonf  
udk,fcE``mysuf onfhaemuf jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf?  
rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|  
drnfV xdk'd|djzifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tqHk;&Sd\  
[k ,laomaMumifh tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d rnfV 'd|donf  
0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w¬Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ b'd|dESifh 0w¬Konf  
ig;ckajrmuf ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf;



r[kwf? rjzpfonf vnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfV tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ p  
oHa,mZOOfwdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

]lowå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf?  
rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dudk  
pig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|dÜ pig;q,f aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V (5-50)

**ckepfckajrmuf tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **8-ykAÁEÅmEk'd|d tus,fjyjcif;**

141/ twdwf[kqdktyfaom a&S;tpGef;odkY  
tpOfavQmufí ,laom ykAÁEÅmEk'd|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m wpfq,fh&Spfyg;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

wnfjrJt,l&Sdaom ]oów} 'd|dav;yg;?  
tcsKdUwnfjrJt,l&Sdaom ]{upööówdu} 'd|d av;yg;?  
tqHk;&Sd? r&Sd t,l&Sdaom ]tEÅmeEÅdu} 'd|dav;yg;?  
tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom t,l&Sdaom ]tr&m0dau©ydu}  
'd|dav;yg;? taMumif;rjhjzpf\k  
t,l&Sdaom ]t"dpöorkyÜEédu} 'd|dESpfyg;? p  
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
a&S;tpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí ,laom ykAÁEÅmEk'd|  
dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

## **9-ty&EÅmEk'd|d tus,fjyjcif;**

142/ aemuftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí ,laom  
ty&EÅmEk'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tjcif;t&m  
av;q,fhav;yg;[lonf tb,fenf;/

onm&Sd\[k t,l&Sdaom ]onD0g'} 'd|d  
 wpfq,fhajcmufyg;? onmr&Sd[k t,l&Sdaom ]tonD0g'}  
 'd|d&Spfyg;? onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? onmr&Sdonfvnf;  
 r[kwf[k t,l&Sdaom ]ae0onDemonD0g'} 'd|d&Spfyg;?  
 jywfpJ\[k t,l&Sdaom ]Oapä'0g'} 'd|dckepfyg;?  
 ypöKyÜefcsrf;omrludk edAÁmef[k  
 pGJ,lwwfaom ]'d|"r®edAÁme0g'} 'd|dig;yg;?  
 pav;q,fhav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
 aemuftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí ,laom ty&EÅmEk'd|  
 dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

## 10-12-oanmZedu'd|d tus,fjyjcif;

143/ oanmZedu'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom  
 tjcif;t&m wpfq,fh&Spfyg;[lonf tb,f enf;/

,if;'d|donf ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom 'd|dü  
 twGif;0ifonf\tjzpfaMumifh 'd|d\*w? vGefEdkifcJaom  
 teufaMumifh 'd|d\*[e/y/  
 rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;wwfaomaMumifh 'd|  
 mbdeda0o? rSm;aomtm;jzifh  
 oHk;oyfwwfaomaMumifh 'd|dy&mrmornfV  
 oanmZedu'd|dudk pwpfq,fh&Spfyg; aom  
 tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

144/ ig[laomrmefrljCIF;jzifh  
 aESmifzGJUtyfaom ]t[EÅdrme0dedAE"} 'd|dudk  
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif; aom tjcif;t&m wpfq,fh&Spfyg;[lonf  
 tb,fenf;/

]]rsufpdonf igwnf;}}[k  
 rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jCIF;?  
 oHk;oyfjCIF;onf ]]ig}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh  
 aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→Kr[kwf/  
 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;? 0w→Konf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh0w→Konf a&S;OD;pGm ]]ig}}

[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|drnfV  
ig[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh aESmifzGJUtyfaom'd|donf  
rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|dçrrnfukef/

]]em;onf igwnf;}}[k/ y? ]]ESmacgif;onf igwnf;}}  
[k/y/ ]]vQmonfigwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]udk,fonf  
igwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]pdwfonf  
igwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]½lyg½kHwdkYonf  
igwnf;}}[k/y/ ]] "r®m½kH wdkYonf igwnf;}}[k/y/

]]pu©K0dnmOfonf igwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]raem0dnmOfonf  
igwnf;}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk; oGif;jCIF;?  
oHk;oyfjCIF;onf ]]ig}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w→K r[kwf/  
0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;? 0w→Konf  
wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|dESifh 0w→Konf  
wpfq,fh&Spfckajrmuf ]]ig}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|drnfV ]]ig}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/  
þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|dç rrnfukef/ ]]ig}}[laom  
rmefrljCIF;jzifh aESmifzGJUtyfaom'd|dudk  
þwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;  
oGif;V

145/ ]]ig\Opöm}}[laomrmefrljCIF;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom ]rrEÅdrme0dedAE"} 'd|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk; oGif;aom tCIF;t&m wpfq,fh&Spfyg;[lonf  
tb,fenf;/

]]rsufpdonf ig\Opömwntf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jCIF;?  
oHk;oyfjCIF;onf ]rrEÅdrme 0dedAE"} 'd|drnfV 'd|donf  
0w→Kr[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|dESifh0w→Konf  
a&S;OD;pGm ]]ig\ Opöm}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|drnfV ]]ig\Opöm}}[laom

rmefrljCIF;jzifH aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|donf rdpäm'd|  
drnfV/y/ þ oHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/

]]em;onf ig\ Opömwnf;}}[k/ y? ]]ESmacgif;onf ig\  
Opömwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]vQmonf ig\  
Opömwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]udk,fonf ig\  
Opömwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]pdwfonf ig\  
Opömwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]½lyg½kH wdkYonf ig\  
Opömwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]r®m½kHwdkYonf ig\  
Opömwnf;}}[k/y/ ]]pu©K0dnmOfonf ig\ Opömwnf;}}  
[k/y/ ]]raem0dnmOfonf ig\ Opömwnf;}}[k  
rSm;aomtm;jzifHESvHk;oGif;jCIF;? oHk;oyfjCIF;onf ]]ig\  
Opöm}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifH aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|  
drnfV 'd|donf 0w→K r[kwf/ 0w→Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf  
wpfjcm;? 0w→Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ þ'd|dESifH0w→Konf  
wpfq,fh &Spfckajrmuf ]]ig\ Opöm}}[laom  
rmefrljCIF;jzifH aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|drnfV ]]ig\  
Opöm}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifH aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|  
donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ þoHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d  
rrnfukef/

]]ig\ Opöm}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifH  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|dudk þwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tCIF;  
t&mwdkYjzifH trSm;ESvHk;oGif;tyfV

-----

### 13-twå0g'y#doH,kwå'd|d tus,fjyCIF;

146/ twå[k  
ajymqdkCIF;ESifHpyfaom ]twå0g'y#doH,kwå}'d|dudk  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aom tCIF; t&mESpfq,f[lonf tb,fenf;/

þavmuü t&d,myk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifH  
jrifavhr&Sdaom? t&d,mwdkY\w&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
t&d,mwdkYw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
olawmf aumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maom?  
olawmf aumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maom?

olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?  
 tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZO f onf ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh  
 tzezfef½lV ½kyf&Sdaom twåudkvnf; tzezfef½lV twåü  
 ½kyfudk vnf; tzezfef½lV ½kyfö twåudkvnf;  
 tzezfef½lV/y/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/  
 0dnmOfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lV 0dnmOf&Sdaom  
 twåudkvnf;/ twåü 0dnmOfudkvnf;/ 0dnmOfö  
 twåudkvnf;/y/

tb,fodkYvQif ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef ½loenf;/  
 avmuö tcsKdUaomolonf yx0DuodkPf;udk/y/  
 Mo'gwuodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lV  
 ]]Mo'gwuodkPf;onf igwnf;/ igonf  
 Mo'gwuodkPf;wnf;}}[k Mo'gwuodkPf;udk vnf;aumif;?  
 twåudkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef½lV

awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;\ rD;vQHonf tqif;wnf;/  
 tqif;onf rD;vQHwnf;[k rD;vQH udkvnf;aumif;?  
 tqif;udkvnf;aumif;ESpfckrxm; tjym;r&Sd tzezfef½l  
 ouJhody ptwl omvQif avmuö tcsKdUaomolonf  
 Mo'gwuodkPf;udk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lV/y/ pum;  
 a&S;OD;pGm ½kyfvQif rSD&m&Sdaom ]]twå}}  
 [kac:a0:jcif;ESifhpyfaom 'd|drnfV twå[k  
 ajymqdkjCIF;ESifh pyfaom 'd|donf rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/  
 poHa,mZO fwdkYonf 'd|d rrrnfukef/ podkY ½kyfudk twå  
 tm;jzifh tzezfef½lV/y/ twå[k ajymqdkjCIF;ESifhpyfaom  
 'd|dudk pESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

## 14-avmu0g'y#doH,kwå'd|d tus,fjyjcif;

147/ twåudk  
 avmu[kajymqdkjCIF;ESifhpyfaom ]avmu0g'y#doH,kw  
 å} 'd|dudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif; aom tjcif;t&m &Spfyg;  
 [lonf tb,fenf;/

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\}}[k  
 rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? oHk;oyfjcf;onf  
 twåudk avmu[k ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom 'd|drnfV 'd|  
 donf 0w¬Kr[kwf/ 0w¬Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;?  
 0w¬Konf wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh0w¬Konf  
 a&S;OD;pGm aom twåudk avmu[k  
 ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom 'd|drnfV twåudk avmu[k  
 ajymqdkjcf;ESifh pyfaom 'd|donf rdpäm'd|d rnfV/y/  
 poHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif;  
 rjrJ}}[k/y/ ]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif;  
 jrJvnf; jrJ\? rjrJvnf; rjrJ}}[k/y/ ]]twåonfvnf;aumif;?  
 avmu onfvnf;aumif; jrJonfvnf; r[kwf? rjrJonfvnf;  
 r[kwf}}[k/y/ ]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif;  
 tqHk;&Sd\}}[k/ ]]twåonfvnf;aumif;?  
 avmuonfvnf;aumif; tqHk;r&Sd}}  
 [k ]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; tqHk;vnf;  
 &Sd\? tqHk;vnf; r&Sd}}[k/ ]]twåonfvnf;aumif;?  
 avmuonfvnf;aumif; tqHk;&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? tqHk;r&Sd  
 onfvnf; r[kwf}}[k/ rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
 oHk;oyfjcf;onf twåudk avmu[k  
 ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom 'd|drnfV 'd|donf 0w¬Kr[kwf/  
 0w¬Konf 'd|dr[kwf/ 'd|donf wpfjcm;? 0w¬Konf  
 wpfjcm;wnf;/ p'd|dESifh 0w¬Konf &Spfckajrmuf  
 twåudk avmu[k ajymqdkjcf;ESifh pyfaom 'd|drnfV  
 twåudk avmu[k ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom 'd|donf  
 rdpäm'd|drnfV/y/ p oHa,mZOfwdkYonf 'd|d rrnfukef/  
 twåudk avmu[k ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom 'd|dudk  
 p&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

-----

**15-16-b0'd|d-0db0'd|d tus,fjyjcf;**

148/ wGefYqkwfaomtm;jzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;vsuf  
b0jzpf\[k ,ljcif;onf b0'd|drnfV

ausmfvGefajy;oGm;aomtm;jzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;vsuf b0jywf\[k ,lqjcif;onf 0db0'd|  
drnfV

tóm''d|dudk oHk;q,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V b0'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQ wdkYenf;/  
0db0'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ twåmEk'd|  
dudkESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V b0'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/  
0db0'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/y/ twåudk avmu[k  
ajymqdkjcif;ESifhpyfaom 'd|dudk &Spfyg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V b0'd|dwdkYonf  
tb,frQwdkYenf;/ 0db0'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/

tóm''d|dudk oHk;q,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tcsKdUum; b0'd|d wdkYwnf;/  
tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ twåmEk'd|  
dudkESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V b0'd|dwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ 0db0'd|dwdkYonf  
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ rdpäm'd|d udk q,fyg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf 0db0'd|  
dwdkYwnf;/

ouúm,'d|dudkESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V b0'd|dwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ 0db0'd|dwdkYonf  
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ouúm,vQif rSD&m&Sdaom oów'd|d  
udk wpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|  
dwdkY onf b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

ouúm,vQif rSD&m&Sdaom Oapä''d|dudk  
ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V

tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]avmuonf jr|\}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh trSm;ESvHk; oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ ]]avmuonf rjr|}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aomtjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aomtjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aomtjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]xdkudk,fonf ZD0rnfV xdkZD0onf o&D&rnf\}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]ZD0onf wpfjcm;/ o&D&onf wpfjcm;wnf;}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpf\}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwkdY jzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf rjzpf}}[k ,laom tE<sup>Å</sup>\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>g[du'd|dudk ig;yg;aom



tjCIF;t&mWdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf 0db0'd|  
dwdkYwnf;/ ]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpf onfvnf;  
&Sd\ rjzpfonfvnf; &Sd\}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/4g[du'd|dudk  
ig;yg;aom tjCIF;t&m wdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|  
dwdkYwnf;/ ]]owå0g onf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfonfvnf;  
r[kwf/ rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k ,laom tEÅ<sup>\*3</sup>/4g[du'd|dudk  
ig;yg;aom tjCIF;t&mWdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/ tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|d  
wdkYwnf;/

a&SUtpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí,laom ykAÁEÅmEk'd|  
dudk wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mWdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/  
tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

aemuftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí,laom ty&EÅmEk'd|  
dudk av;q,fhav;yg;aom tjCIF;t&m wdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/  
tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

oanmZedu'd|dudk  
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aomtjCIF;t&mWdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tcsKdUum; b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/  
tcsKdUum; 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]ig}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|  
dudk wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mWdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom xdk'd|  
dwdkYonf 0db0'd|dwdkYwnf;/

]]ighOpöm}}[laom rmefrljCIF;jzifh  
aESmifzGJUtyfaom 'd|dudk wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mWdkYjzifh trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom xdk'd|dwdkYonf b0'd|  
dwdkYwnf;/

twå[k            ajymqdkjcf;ESifh            pyfaom            'd|  
dudkESpfq,faom            tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V            b0'd|dwdkYonf  
wpfq,fhig;yg;wdkYwnf;/            0db0'd|dwdkYonf  
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

avmu[k            ajymqdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom'd|dudk  
&Spfyg;aom    tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh    trSm;ESvHk;oGif;V  
tcsKdUum;    b0'd|dwdkYwnf;/    tcsKdUum;    0db0'd|  
dwdkYwnf;/

tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom            xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
(wPSmwnf;[laomom,mzG,fudk            rSDaomaMumifh)  
tóm''d|d    rnfukefV    tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom    xdk'd|  
dwdkYonf    (twåudk    cspfcifjcf;odkY    tpOfvdkuf  
aomaMumifh)            twåmEk'd|d            rnfukefV  
tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom            xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
(azmufjyefaomt,l    &SdaomaMumifh)    rdpäm'd|d  
rnfukefV    tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom    xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
(cE''mvQifrSD&m&Sdaom    aMumifh)    ouúm,'d|d  
rnfukefV    tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom    xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
(wpfckaomtpGef;udk    ,laomaMumifh)    tEÅ<sup>\*3/4</sup>g[du'd|d  
rnfukefV    tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom    xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
(tusKd;rjhü    ,SOf apwwfaomaMumifh)    oanmZedu'd|d  
rnfukefV    tvHk;pHkomvQifjzpfaom    xdk'd|dwdkYonf (ig\  
udk,f[kac:a0:jcf;ESifh    pyfaomaMumifh)    twå0g'  
y#doH,kwå'd|d    rnfukefV

pvlrsm;taygif;onf            edAÁmefü            azmufjyefaom  
trSwfonm&SdaomaMumifh            b0'd|d?            0db0'd|d  
pESpfyg;pHkudk            pGJrSDMuHquakefV/  
xdkMuHqolwdkYtm;            edAÁmefü            ÓPf  
roufa&mufEdkifav/

149/            &[ef;wdkY  
t,lESpfyg;wdkYjzifhESdyfpuftyfukefaom  
tcsKdUewfvlwdkYonf wGefYqkwfukefV

tcsKdUewfvlwdkYonf ausmfvGefajy;oGm;ukefV  
ynmrsufpd&SdolwdkYom jrifukefV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUolwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif  
wGefYqkwfukefoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ewfvlwdkYonf um;  
b0vQif arGUavsmf&m&SdukefV b0ü wyfrufukefV  
b0jzifh a&mifh&JukefV xdkewfvlwdkY tm;  
b0csKyfjcf;iSg w&m;a[monf&Sdaomf pdwfonf  
(w&m;ü) r0if/ rMunfndK/ rwnf/ ESvHk; roGif;/  
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tcsKdUolwdkYonf  
wGefYqkwfukefV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUolwdkYonf  
ausmfvGef ajy;oGm;ukefoenf;/ tcsKdUolwdkYonf  
pifppf b0jzifhomvQif qif;&J&Sufedk; pufqkyf<sup>1</sup>ukefonf  
jzpfí b0uif;rl b0jywfrludk awmifhw ukefV

tcsif;wdkY tMuifhaMumifh ptwåonf  
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrSaemufü jywfV ysufV  
aoNyD;aemuf rjzpf/ xdkYaMumifh ptwåonf NidrfoufV  
ptwåonf rGefjrwfV p twåonf razgufrjyef rSefuef\k  
(pGJ,l)/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tcsKdUewfvlwdkYonf  
ausmf vGefajy;oGm;ukefV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif ynmrsufpd&SdolwdkYonf  
jrifukefoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p omoemawmfü &[ef;onf  
jzpfaom'ku©trSefudk jzpfaom'ku©trSef[k ½lV  
jzpfaom'ku©trSefudk jzpfaom'ku©trSef[k  
jrifaomaMumifh jzpfaom'ku©trSefudk  
NiD;aiGUjcf;iSg? wyfrufrluif;jcf;iSg? csKyfjcf;iSg  
usifhV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif ynmrsufpd&SdolwdkYonf  
jrifukefV

]]tMuif (&[EÅm) onf 'ku©trSefESifh 'ku©trSefudk  
vGefajrmuf&m edAÅmefudk t[kwf trSeftm;jzifh jríf  
b0wPSmukefaomaMumifh[kwfrSefwdkif;aom  
edAÅmefudkESvHk;oGif;V b0BuD;i,fü wyfrufrluif;vsuf  
t[kwftrSefudk ykdif;jcm;odaom xdk&[EÅmonf pifppf

0#fqif;&Jjywfufif;jcif;aMumifh wpfzef b0opfodkY  
ra&muf} }/

150/ t,lysufaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
oHk;a,mufwdkYwnf;/ t,lrSefaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
oHk;a,mufwdkYwnf;/

t,lysufaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
tb,foHk;a,mufwdkYenf;[lrl-

wdw→drsm;/

wdw→dwynfhrsm;/

rdpämt,l&Sdolrsm;/

t,lysufaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
poHk;a,mufwdkYwnf;/

t,lrSefaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
tb,foHk;a,mufwdkYenf;[lrl-

bk&m;?

bk&m;wynfhom0u? or®mt,l&Sdolrsm;?

t,lrSefaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
poHk;a,mufwdkYwnf;/

tMuifolonf trsufxGufwwf/ &efNidK;vnf;  
zGJUwwf/ ,kwfrmvsuf aus;Zl;udkvnf; acszsufwwf/  
ysufaomt,lvnf; &Sd/ aumufuspfpOf; vJwwf/ xdkoludk  
ol,kwf[k od&m/

trsufvnf; rxGufwwf/ &efNidK;vnf; rzGJUwwf/  
pifMu,f/ pifMu,f onfh tjzpfodkYvnf; a&muf/  
aumif;aomtjzpfodkY a&mufaomt,lvnf; &Sd/ ynmvnf;  
&Sd/ xdkoludk oljrwf[k od&m/

ysufaom t,lwdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
aumif;aomtjzpfodkY a&mufaom t,lwdkYonf  
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

ysufaom t,loHk;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;  
[lrl- ]]p½kyfonf ig\ Opömwfnf;}} podkY ysufaomt,l  
jzpfV ]]p½kyfonf igjzpf\}} podkY ysufaomt,l  
jzpfV ]]p½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;}} podkY ysufaomt,l  
jzpfV ysufaomt,loHk;yg;wdkYonf ponfwdkYwnf;/

aumif;aomtjzpfodkYa&mufaom t,loHk;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-]]p½kyfonf ig\ Opömr[kwf}}  
podkYaumif;aomtjzpfodkY a&mufaomt,l  
jzpfV ]]p½kyfonf igr[kwf}} podkY aumif;  
aomtjzpfodkY a&mufaomt,l jzpfV ]]p½kyfonf ig\  
twår[kwf}} podkY aumif;aom tjzpfodkY a&mufaomt,l  
jzpfV aumif;aomtjzpfodkY a&mufaom  
t,loHk;yg;wdkYonf p onfwdkYwnf;/

]]p½kyfonf ig\Opömwfnf;}}[laom 'd|donf tb,fenf;/  
'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
tb,ftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufaomt,l  
&Sdukefoenf;/ ]]p½kyfonf igjzpf\}}[laom 'd|donf  
tb,fenf;/ 'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
tb,ftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufaom  
t,l&Sdukefoenf;/ ]]p½kyfonf ig\twåwnf;}}[k ,laom 'd|  
donf tb,f enf;/ 'd|dwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ xdk'd|  
dwdkYonf tb,ftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufaomt,l&Sd  
ukefoenf;/

]]p½kyfonf ig\ Opömwfnf;}}[k ,laom 'd|donf  
a&SUtpGef;udk tpOfavQmufaom 'd|djzpfV 'd|  
dwdkYonf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
a&SUtpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí ,lukefV

]]p½kyfonf igjzpf\}}[k ,laom 'd|donf  
aemuftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufaom 'd|djzpfV 'd|  
dwdkYonf av;q,fhav;yg;wdkYwnf;/ xdk'd|dwdkYonf  
aemuftpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufí ,lukefV

]]p½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;}}[k ,laom 'd|  
donfESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mvQif rSD&m&Sdaom

twåmEk'd|dwnf;/ ESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mvQif  
rSD&m&Sdaom ouúm,'d|dwnf;/ ouúm,'d|dvQif  
trSL;&Sdukefaom ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom rdpäm'd|  
dwdkYwnf;/ xdk'd|dwdkYonf a&SUtpGef;? aemuf  
tpGef;odkY tpOfavQmufaomt,l &SdukefV

151/ &[ef;wdkY tcsKdUolwdkYonf igü (r\*fÓPfl  
tpGrf;jzifh bk&m;[k) qkH;jzwfjcf;odkY a&mufukefV  
xkdoltm;vkH;wdkYonf t,ljzifh aumif;aomtjzpfodkY  
a&mufukefV t,ljzifh aumif;aom tjzpfodkY  
a&mufukefaom xkdolig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHü  
y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHukd pGefYí  
(ok'""g0go) jA[®mhbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

tb,fyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYtm; pumrbkHü  
y&dedAÁmefjyKukefoenf;/

ckepfBudrf y#doaE",ljcif;  
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom ]owåu©wåKy&r}  
aomwmyeftm;vnf;aumif;? wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY  
(jrifhjrwwfaom trsKd;wpfrsKd;rS jrifhjrwwfaom  
trsKd;wpfrsKd;odkY) ajymif;a&TUaom ]aumvHaumv}  
aomwmyeftm;vnf;aumif;? y#doaE"rsKd;aphwpfckom  
&Sdaom ]{uADZD} aomwmyeftm;vnf;aumif;?  
ou'g\*grfyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufb0üyif  
&[EÅmjzpfaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;/  
pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHü y&dedAÁmef  
jyKukefV

tb,fyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYtm; pumrbkHukdpGefYí  
jA[®mhbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefoenf;/

tMum;ü  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom ]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D}  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? oufwrf;xuf0ufukd ausmfí  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom ]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D}

yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? jyKjyifrIr&SdbJ y&dedAÁmef  
jyKaom ]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? jyKjyifrIESifhwuG  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom ]oocFg& y&dedAÁm,D}  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? txuftvsOf&Sdí tued|bkHodkY  
oGm;rnfjzpfaom ]O'""Haomw tued|\*grD}  
tem\*grfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;/ pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
ig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHukd pGefYí jA[®mhbkHü  
y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUolwdkYonf igü (r\*fÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh  
bk&m;[k) qkH;jzwfjcif;odkYa&muf ukefV  
xkdoltm;vkH;wdkYonf t,ljzifh aumif;aomtjzpfodkY  
a&mufukefV t,ljzifh aumif;aom tjzpfodkY  
a&mufukefaom pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf ig;a,mufwdkYonf  
pumrbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV b  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHukd pGefYí  
jA[®mhbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaomolwdkYonf igbk&m;ü  
rwkefrvlyf MunfndKukefV xkdoltm;vkH;wdkYonf  
aomwmyefwdkYwnf;/ xkdaomwmyefig;a,mufwdkYonf  
pumrbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

ig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHukd pGefYí  
jA[®mhbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

tb,fyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYtm; pumrbkHü  
y&dedAÁmefjyKukefoenf;/

ckepfBudrf y#doaE",ljcif;  
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom ]owåu©wåKy&r}  
aomwmyeftm;vnf;aumif;? wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY  
(jrifhjrwwfaom trsKd;wpfrsKd;rS jrifhjrwwfaom  
trsKd;wpfrsKd;odkY) ajymif;a&TUaom ]aumvHaumv}  
aomwmyeftm;vnf;aumif;? y#doaE"rsKd;aph  
wpfckom&Sdaom ]{uADZD}  
aomwmyeftm;vnf;aumif;?

ou'g\*grfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufb0üyif  
&[EÅmjzpfao m yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;/ pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf  
ig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHü y&dedAÁmef jyKukefV

tb,fyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfig;a,mufwdkYtm; pumrbkHukdpGefYí  
jA[®mhbkHü y&dedAÁmefjyKukefoenf;/

tMum;ü  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom ]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D}  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? oufwrf;xuf0ufukd ausmfí  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom ]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D}  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? jyKjyifrIr&SdbJ y&dedAÁmef  
jyKaom ]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? jyKjyifrIESifhwuG  
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom ]oocFg& y&dedAÁm,D}  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? txuftvsOf&Sdí tued|bkHodkY  
oGm;rnfjzpfao m ]O'Haomw tued|\*grD}  
tem\*grfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;/ pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf  
ig;a,mufwdkYonf pumrbkHukd pGefYí jA[®mhbkHü  
y&dedAÁmef jyKukefV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaomolwdkYonf igbk&m;ü  
rwkefrvlyf MunfndKukefV xkdoltm;vkH;wdkYonf  
aomwmyefwdkYwnf;/ xkdaomwmyefjzpfukefaom  
pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf ig;a,mufwdkYtm; pumrbkHü y&dedAÁmef  
jyKukefV pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf ig;a,mufwdkYtm; pumrbkHukd  
pGefYí y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV

**wpfq,fhajcmufckajrmuf b0'd|d 0db0'd|d  
tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

**'d|duxm NyD;V**

-----

1/ t¥D,rmemwd 'ku©H ygykPrmem (py#dorÇd'gr\*f t|  
uxm)/





### 3-tmemygeówduxm

#### 1-\*Pe0g&jyjcif;

152/ wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom rSD&m&Sdaom  
tmemygeówdorm"duk d yGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ÓPfESpf&mausmfwdkYonf jzpfukefV wm;jrpfcif;ü  
ÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;? aus;Zl;jyKjcif;ü  
ÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;? npfnL;jcif;ü  
ÓPfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;? jzLpifjcif;ü  
ÓPfwpfq,fhokH;yg;wdkYvnf;aumif;? owdjyKjcif;ü  
ÓPfokH;q,hfESpfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;? orm"d\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh ÓPfESpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYvnf;aumif;?  
0dyóem\tpGrf;tm;jzifh ÓPf  
ckepfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁd'gÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPf&Spfyg;wdkY vnf;aumif;?  
edAÁd'gy#dyó'"dÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;?  
0drkwådcsrcf;omESifh ,SOfaomÓPfESpfq,fhwpfyg;wd  
kY vnf;aumif;? podkY ÓPfESpf&mausmfwdkY  
jzpfukefV

wm;jrpfcif;ü ÓPf&Spfyg;ESifh aus;Zl;jyKjcif;ü  
ÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;/

umrpäE'onf orm"dudk wm;jrpfwfV/ psmefonf  
orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfV/ a'go onf orm"dudk  
wm;jrpfwfV/ arwåmonf orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfV/  
xderd'"onf orm"d udk wm;jrpfwfV/ tmavmuonmonf  
orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfV/ ysHUvGifhjcif; }O'"pö}onf  
orm"dudk wm;jrpfwfV/ rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orm"dtm;  
aus;Zl;jyKwwfV/ ,kHrSm;jcif;onf orm"dudk  
wm;jrpfwfV/ w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf  
orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfV/ t0dZÆmonf orm"dudk

wm;jrpfwwf\ ÓPfonf orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwf\  
rarGUavsmfjcf; onf orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwf\  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwf\ tukodkvf  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf; orm"dudk  
wm;jrpfwwfukef\ ukodkvfw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;  
orm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfukef\ þum; wm;jrpfjcf;ü  
ÓPf&Spfyg;ESifh aus;Zl;jyKjcf;ü ÓPf  
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

**a&S;OD;pGmaom \*Pe0g& NyD;/\**

-----

## **2-aomVoÓPf tus,fjyjcf;**

153/ þwpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
tqifhqifhyGg;rsm;tyfaom pdwfonf vnf;aumif;?  
aumif;pGm tqifhqifhyGg;rsm;tyfaom  
pdwfonfvnf;aumif; wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH ü wnf\  
eD0&PwkdYrS þifMu,f\ xdkwpfckwnf;aomtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHü  
wnfaomw&m;wdkYonf tb,f wdkYenf;/

psmefonf wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ arwåmonf  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ tmavmu onmonf  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ rysHUvGifhjcf;onf  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;  
rSwfom;Edkifjcf;onf wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\  
ÓPfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ 0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\  
ukodkvfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; wpfckwnf; aom  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdukef\

eD0&P[l&mü eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

umrpäE´onf eD0&Pw&m; rnf\? Asmyg'onf  
eD0&Pw&m; rnf\ xderd'´onf eD0&Pw&m; rnf\  
O'´pöukuúKpöonf eD0&Pw&m; rnf\ 0dpdudpämonf

eD0&Pw&m; rnf\ t0dZÆmonf eD0&Pw&m; rnf\  
rarGUavsmfjcf; ]t&wd}onf eD0&Pw&m; rnf\

tukodkvfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; eD0&Pw&m;  
rnfukef\

eD0&P[l&mü tb,foabmaMumifh eD0&P rnfoenf;/

(0#frS) xGufajrmufaMumif;udk  
wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom oabmaMumifh eD0&P rnf\  
xdk0#frS xGufajrmufwwfaom w&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fonfwdkYenf;/ psmefonf t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ xdkpsmefjzifhvnf;  
t&d,mwdkYonf 0#frS xGufajrmufukef\ umrpäE´ onf  
0#frS xGufajrmufjcf;udk wm;jrpfwwfaom w&m;wnf;/  
xdkumrpäE´jzifhvnf; wm;jrpf ydwfyiftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaompsmefudk rodEdkif/ xdkY  
aMumifh umrpäE´onf 0#frS xGufajrmufjcf;udk  
wm;jrpfwwfaom w&m;rnf\

tAsmyg']arwåm}onf t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ xdkAsmyg'jzifhvnf;  
t&d,mwdkYonf 0#frS xGufajrmufukef\ Asmyg'onf  
0#frS xGufajrmufjcf;udk wm;jrpfydwfyifhwwfaom  
w&m;wnf;/ xdkAsmyg'jzifhvnf; wm;jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif;  
jzpfaom tAsmyg'udk rodEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh  
Asmyg'onf 0#frS xGuf ajrmufjcf;udk  
ydwfyifwm;jrpfwwfaom w&m;rnf\

tmavmuonmonf t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ xdktmavmuonmjzifh vnf;  
t&d,mwdkYonf 0#frS xGufajrmufukef\ xderd'´onf  
0#frS xGufajrmufjcf;udk wm;jrpf ydwfyifwwfaom  
w&m;wnf;/ xdkxderd'´jzifhvnf; wm;jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh t&d,m wdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom tmavmuonmudk

rodEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh xderd' onf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjcif;udk wm;jrpfwfwaom w&m;rnfV

orm"donf t&d,mwdkY\  
0#frSxGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ xdkorm"djzifhvnf;  
t&d,mwkUdonf 0#frS xGufajrmufukefV ysHUvGifhjcif;  
]O' pö}onf 0#frSxGufajrmufjcif;udk  
wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom w&m;wnf;/  
xdkysHUvGifhjcif; ]O' pö}jzifhvnf;  
wm;jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\  
0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom orm"dudk rodEdkif/  
xdkYaMumifh ysHUvGifhjcif; ]O' pö}onf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjcif;udk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom w&m;rnfV

w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf t&d,mwdkY\  
0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ xdkw&m; udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;jzifhvnf; t&d,mwdkYonf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufukefV ,kHrSm;rl ]0dpdudpäm} onf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjcif;udk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom w&m;wnf;/  
xdk0dpdudpämjzifhvnf; wm; jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;udk rodEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh  
0dpdudpämonf 0#frS xGufajrmufjcif;udk  
wm;jrpfydwfyif wwfaom w&m;rnfV

ÓPfonf t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/  
xdkÓPfjzifhvnf; t&d,mwdkYonf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufukefV t0dZÆmonf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjcif;udk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom w&m;wnf;/  
xdk t0dZÆmjzifhvnf; wm;jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS xGufajrmuf  
aMumif;jzpfaom ÓPfudk rodEkdif/ xdkYaMumifh  
awGa0rlt0dZÆmonf 0#frS xGufajrmufjcif;udk  
wm;jrpfwfwaom w&m;rnfV

0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf t&d,mwdkY\  
0#frSxGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/  
xdk0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifhvnf; t&d,mwdkYonf  
0#frSxGufajrmufukef\ rarGUavsmfjCIF; ]t&wd}onf  
0#frSxGufajrmufjCIF;udk wm; jrpfydwfyifwwfaom  
w&m;wnf;/ xdkrarGUavsmfjCIF; ]t&wd} jzifhvnf;  
wm;jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\  
0#frSxGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;udk  
rodEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf  
xGufajrmufjCIF;udk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom w&m;rnf\

ukodkvfw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf; t&d,mwdkY\  
0#frSxGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ xdkukodkvf  
wdkYjzifhvnf; t&d,mwdkYonf 0#frSxGufajrmufukef\  
tukodkvfw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf; 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjCIF;udk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaom  
w&m;wdkYwnf;/ xdktukodkvfw&m;wdkYjzifhvnf; wm;  
jrpfydwfyiftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&d,mwdkY\ 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom ukodkvfw&m; wdkYudk  
rodEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh  
tukodkvfw&m;tm;vkH;wkdonfvnf; 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjCIF;udk wm;jrpf ydwfyifwwfaom w&m;rnf\

**ESpfckajrmuf aomVoÓPftus,fjyjCIF; NyD;/**

-----

**3-OyuúdavoÓPf tus,fjyjCIF;**

**yXrquú**

154/ pwm;jrpfydwfyifwwfaomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;  
pifMu,faompdwf&Sdaom wpfq,fhajcmuf  
yg;aomrSD&m&Sdaom  
tmemygeówdorm"dudkyGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
cPwDKif; cPwDKif; Oyuúdavo w&m;taygif;wdkYonf  
jzpfwwfukef\ npfEGrf;aMumif;w&m;

wpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkY enf;/ 0ifouf<sup>1</sup>\ tp?  
tv,f? tqHk;odkY owdjzifh tpOfavQmufaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
twGif;oEÅmefü jzpfaom yshUvGifhjcf;odkY  
a&mufaom pdwfonf orm"d\ taESmihft,Sufab;&efwnf;/  
xGufouf<sup>2</sup>\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;odkY owdjzifh  
tpOfavQmufaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ tyoEÅmefüjzpfaom  
yshUvGifhjcf; odkY a&mufaom pdwfonf orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efwnf;/ 0ifoufudk awmifhwpGJvrf;  
aom wPSmjzpfjcf;onf orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efwnf;/ 0ifoufa&S;&Sdaom  
xGufoufudk awmifhwpGJvrf;aom wPSmjzpfjcf;onf  
orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efwnf;/  
0ifoufjzifhESdyfpuftyfaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xGufoufudk  
&jcf;ü wyfrufjcf;onf orm"d\ taESmihft,Sufab;  
&efwnf;/ xGufoufjzifhESdyfpuftyfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
0ifoufudk &jcf;ü wyfrufjcf;onf orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efwnf;/

0ifoufodkY tpOfavQmufaom owd? xGufoufodkYvnf;  
tpOfavQmuf aom owd? twGif;oEÅmefü  
yshUvGifhjcf;udk awmifhwaom owd? tyoEÅmef ü  
yshUvGifhaMumif; (yómo) udk awmifhwaom owd?  
0ifoufjzifhESdyfpuftyf aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xGufoufudk  
&jcf;ü wyfrufaom owdESifh  
xGufoufjzifhESdyfpuftyfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 0ifoufudk  
&jcf;ü wyfrufaom owd? þ ajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
tmemygeówdorm"d\  
npfEGrf;aMumif;  
OyuúdavowdkYwnf;/

OyuúdavowdkYonf yshUvGifhjcf;odkY  
a&mufaptyfaom pdwf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf  
r0if rvGwf<sup>3</sup>/ vGwfajrmufrludk rodaom xdkolwdkYonf  
olwpfyg; ajymMum;csufudkom ,HkMunfukefV

-----

- 1/ tómom'drZÑy&da,momeEÅd tAÇEÅ&y0doe0gwó  
emodu\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>H 0g rkcedrdwåH 0g tm'd? ['H rZÑH?  
embd y&da,momeH-[laom t|uxmt& 0ifouf[k  
jyefqdkonf/
- 2/ yómom'drZÑy&da,momeEÅd A[dedu©re0gwó  
embd tm'd? ['H rZÑH? emodu\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>H 0g rkcedrdwåH  
0g y&da,momeH-[laom t|uxmt& xGufouf[k  
jyefqdkonf/
- 3/ ]]r0if}}[lonf tómoyómotm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rouf0if/ ]]rvGwf}}  
[lonf qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS rvGwf[lownf;/ aem p  
pdwåH 0drkpöwDwd pdwåH tómoyómom&r®aP p  
em"drkpöwd ypöeDu"ar®[d p e 0drkpöwd/ (t|uxm)

Ã

## 'kwd,quú

155/ edrdwfudk qifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf  
0ifoufÜ wkefvlyf\ orm"dudk wm;jrpf wwfv/  
0ifoufudkqifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf edrdwfÜ  
wkefvlyf\ orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwfv/  
edrdwfudkqifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf xGufoufÜ  
wkefvlyf\ orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwfv/  
xGufoufudkqifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf edrdwfÜ  
wkefvlyf\ orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwfv/ 0ifoufudk  
qifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf xGufoufÜ wkefvlyf/  
orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwfv/ xGufoufudk qifjcifaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf 0ifoufÜ wkefvlyf\ orm"dudk  
wm;jrpfwwfv/

edrdwfudk qifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ 0ifoufÜ  
ysHUvGifhaompdwf? 0ifoufudk qifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
edrdwfÜ wkefvlyfaompdwf? edrdwfudk qifjcifaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ xGufoufÜ ysHUvGifhaompdwf? xGufoufudk  
qifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ edrdwfÜ wkefvlyfaompdwf?  
0ifoufudk qifjcifaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ xGufoufÜ ysHU

vGifhaompdwfESifh xGufoufudk qifjcifaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
0ifoufÜ wkefvlyfaom pdwf? pajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
tmemygeówdorm"d\  
OyuúdavowdkYwnf;/ npfEGrf;aMumif;

OyuúdavowdkYonf ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY  
a&mufaptyfaom pdwf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
r0ifrvGwf/ vGwfajrmufrludkrodaom xdkolwdkYonf  
olwpfyg;ajym Mum;csufudkom ,HkMunfukefV

-----

## wwd,quú

156/ (awGUxd&mXmeudk) vGefíjzpfaom pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY tpOfvdkufí orm"d\  
taESmifhft,Sufab;&efjzpfV (awGUxd&mXmeodkY)  
ra&mufao;aom awmifhwaompdwfonf wkef vlyfí  
orm"d\  
taESmifht,Sufab;&efjzpfV (0D&d,avsmhojzifh)  
wGefYqkwfaom pdwfonf ysif;&donfhtjzpfodkY  
tpOfvdkufí orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efjzpfV  
tvGefcsD;jr§ifhtm;xkwftyf aom pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY tpOfvdkufí orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efjzpfV om,mzG,f 0w→KwdkYü  
tvGefñGwfaom pdwfonf &m\*odkY tpOfvdkufí orm"d\  
taESmihft,Sufab;&efjzpfV om,mzG,f0w→KwdkYü  
ñGwfjcif;uif;aom pdwfonf Asmyg'odkY tpOfvdkufí  
orm"d\  
taESmifh t,Sufab;&efjzpfV

(awGUxd&m Xmeudk) vGefíjzpfaom pdwf?  
(awGUxd&mXmeodkY) ra&mufao; aom  
awmifhwaompdwf? (0D&d,avsmhojzifh)  
wGefYqkwfaompdwf? tvGef  
csD;jr§ifhtm;xkwftyfaompdwf? tvGefñGwfaom  
pdwfESifh rñGwfaom pdwf onf rwnfMunf?  
pajcmufyg;wdkYonf tmemygeówdorm"d\  
npfEGrf;aMumif; OyuúdavowdkY jzpfukefV



tMuifnpfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYjzifh npfEGrf;aptyfaom  
tMuH&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf vGefjrwfaom  
orm"dpdwfudk rod/

157/ Oifouf\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;odkY owdjzifh  
tpOfavQmufaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ twGif; oEÅmefü  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY a&mufaompdwfjzifh  
udk,faomfvnf;aumif;? pdwfaomfvnf;aumif; ylyef  
wkefvlyf\ pOf;i,fvnf; wkefvlyf\

xGufouf\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;odkY owdjzifh  
tpOfavQmufaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ tyoEÅmefü  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY a&mufaompdwfjzifh  
udk,faomfvnf;aumif;? pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;  
ylyefwkefvlyf\ pOf;i,fvnf; wkefvlyf\

Oifoufudk awmifhwpGJvrf;aom wPSmjzpfjcif;jzifh  
udk,faomfvnf;aumif;? pdwfaomfvnf; aumif;  
ylyefwkefvlyf\ pOf;i,fvnf; wkefvlyf\

xGufoufudk awmifhwpGJvrf;aom wPSmjzpfjcif;jzifh  
udk,faomfvnf;aumif;? pdwfaomfvnf; aumif;  
ylyefwkefvlyf\ pOf;i,fvnf; wkefvlyf\

Oifoufjzifh jyif;pGmESdyfpufaom  
pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xGufoufudk&jcif;ü  
wyfrufjcif;aMumifh udk,faomfvnf;aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif; ylyefwkefvlyf\ pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyf\

xGufoufjzifh jyif;pGmESdyfpufaom  
pdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; Oifoufudk&jcif;ü  
wyfrufjcif;aMumifh udk,faomfvnf;aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif; ylyefwkefvlyf\ pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyf\

edrdwfudk qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf Oifoufü  
wkefvlyfjcif;aMumifh udk,faomfvnf; aumif;?

pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyfV

Oifoufudk qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf edrdwfü  
wkefvlyfjcf;aMumifh      udk,faomfvnf;      aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyfV

edrdwfudk qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf xGufoufÜ  
wkefvlyfjcf;aMumifh      udk,faomfvnf;      aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyfV

xGufoufudk qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf edrdwfü  
wkefvlyfjcf;aMumifh      udk,faomfvnf;      aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyfV

Oifoufudk qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf xGufoufÜ  
wkefvlyfjcf;aMumifh      udk,faomfvnf;      aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyfV

xGufoufudk qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pdwfonf OifoufÜ  
wkefvlyfjcf;aMumifh      udk,faomfvnf;      aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyfV

(awGUxd&mXmeudk)      vGefijzpfaom  
ysHUvGifhjcf;odkY      tpOfvdkufaom      pdwfaMumifh  
udk,faomfvnf;      aumif;?      pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;  
ylyefwkefvlyfV      pOf;i,fvnf;      wkefvlyfV

(awGUxd&mXmeodkY)      ra&mufao;aom  
awmifhwaom wkefvlyfaom pdwfaMumifh udk,faomf  
vnf;aumif;?      pdwfaomfvnf;aumif;      ylyefwkefvlyfV  
pOf;i,fvnf;      wkefvlyfV

wGefYqkwfaom      ysif;&donfhtjzpfodkY  
tpOfvdkufaom      pdwfaMumifh      udk,faomfvnf;aumif;?

pdwfaomfvnf;aumif; ylyefwkefvlyf/ pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyf/

tvGeftm;xkwftyfaom ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY  
tpOfvdkufaom pdwfaMumifh udk,faomfvnf;aumif;?  
pdwfaomfvnf;aumif; ylyefwkefvlyf/ pOf;i,fvnf;  
wkefvlyf/

tvGefñGwfaom &m\*odkY tpOfvdkufaom  
pdwfaMumifh udk,faomfvnf;aumif;? pdwfaomf  
vnf;aumif; ylyefwkefvlyf/ pOf;i,fvnf; wkefvlyf/

ñGwfjcif;uif;aom Asmyg'odkY tpOfvdkufaom  
pdwfaMumifh udk,faomfvnf;aumif;? pdwfaomf  
vnf;aumif; ylyefwkefvlyf/ pOf;i,fvnf; wkefvlyf/

tmemygeówdorm"dudk jynfhpHkpGm  
ryGm;rsm;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ udk,faomfvnf; wkefvlyf/  
pdwfaomfvnf; wkefvlyf/ udk,faomfvnf;  
pOf;i,fwkefvlyf/ pdwfaomfvnf; pOf;i,fwkefvlyf/

tmemygeówdorm"dudk jynfhpHkaumif;rGefpGm  
yGg;rsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ udk,f aomfvnf; rwkefvlyf/  
pdwfaomfvnf; rwkefvlyf/ udk,faomfvnf; pOf;i,f  
rwkefvlyf/ pdwfaomfvnf; pOf;i,fwkefvlyf/

eD0&Pw&m;wdkYrS pifMu,faompdwf&Sdaom  
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom rSD&m&Sdaom tmemyge  
ówdorm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; cPwdkif;  
cPwdkif; pOyuúdavow&m; wpfq,fh&Spfyg;  
taygif;wdkYonf jzpfukef/

**oHk;ckajrmuf OyuúdavoÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

#### **4-a0g'geÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

158/ jzLpifaomÓPf wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/

(awGUxd&mXmeudk) vGefíjzpfaom pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY tpOfvdkuf/  
xdkpdwfudkMuOfíhwpfckaom tómoyómowdkY\  
awGUxd&mXmeü aumif;pGmxm;/ podkYvnf; pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf/ (awGUxd&mXmeodkY)  
ra&mufao;aom awmifhwaom pdwfonf wkefvlyf/  
xdkpdwfudk MuOfí xdkótómoyómowdkY\  
awGUxd&mXmeüomvQif qHk;jzpf/ podkYvnf;  
pdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf/  
wGefYqkwfaompdwfonf ysif;&donf\ tjzpfodkY  
tpOfvdkuf/ xdkpdwfudk bm0emjzifh csD;ajr\$muí  
ysif;&djcif;udk pGefYV podkYvnf; pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf/  
tvGefcsD;jr\$ifhtm;xkwfaom pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY tpOfvdkuf/ xdkpdwfudk  
bm0emjzifhESdyfpufí ysHUvGifhjcif;udk pGefYV  
podkYvnf; pdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf/  
om,mzG,f0w¬K wdkYü tvGefñGwfaom pdwfonf  
&m\*odkY tpOfvdkuf/ xdkpdwfudk qifjcifí &m\*udk  
pGefYV p odkYvnf; pdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY  
ra&muf/ om,mzG,f0w¬KwdkYü rñGwfaom pdwfonf  
Asmyg'odkY tpOfvdkuf/ xdkpdwfudk qifjcifí  
Asmyg'udk pGefYV podkYvnf; pdwfonf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf/ bajcmufyg;aom  
taMumif;t&mwdkYjzifh pifMu,faom jzLpifaom pdwfonf  
wpfckwnf; aom tómoyómowdkY\ awGUxd&mXmeü  
wnf/

wpfckwnf;aomXmeü wnfaomw&m;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ ay;jcif; pGefYjcif;udk xifaomtm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;? orxedrdwfudk  
xifaomtm;jzifh wpfckwnf; tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;?  
ysufjcifvu©Pmudk xifaomtm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;? csKyfjcif;edAÁmefü  
xifaomtm;jzifh wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;?

pGefYMuJjcif;&Sdukefaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf wdkY\  
ay;jcif;pGefYjcif;udk xifaomtm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;? orm"dedrdwfudk  
tm;xkwfukefaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\ orxedrdwfudk  
xifaomtm;jzifh wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf; aumif;?  
0dyóuyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\ ysufjcif; vu©Pmudk  
xifaomtm;jzifh wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf; aumif;?  
t&d,myk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\ edAÁmefudk xifaomtm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;? pav;yg;aom  
taMumif;wdkYjzifh wpfckwnf;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom  
pdwfonf usifhpOf\ pifMu,fjcif;odkY ajy;0ifonfom jzpfV/  
Oayu©mudkvnf; yGg;rsm;onf rnfV ÓPfjzifhvnf;  
&Tifaptyfonf rnfV

yXrpsmef\ tpum; tb,fenf;/ tv,fum; tb,fenf;/  
tqHk;um; tb,fenf;/

yXrpsmef\ tpum;  
tusihfpifMu,fjcif; ]y#dy'g0dok'``d}wnf;/ tv,fum;  
Oayu©mudk yGg;rsm;jcif;wnf;/ tqHk;um;  
&Tifapjcif;wnf;/

yXrpsmef\ tpum; y#dy'g0dok'``dwnf;/ tp\  
vu©PmwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/

tp\ vu©PmwdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonf ab;&efrS pifMu,fV/  
pifMu,faomaMumifh pdwfonf tv,fjzpfaom  
orxedrdwfodkY a&mufV a&mufaomaMumifh pdwf onf  
orxedrdwfü ajy;0ifV

pdwfonf ab;&efrS pifMu,fjcif;? pifMu,faomaMumifh  
tv,fjzpfaom orxedrdwfodkY a&mufjcif;?  
a&mufaomaMumifh xdkorxedrdwfü ajy;0ifjcif;?  
bonfwdkYum; yXrpsmef\ tpjzpf aom  
tusifhpifMu,fjcif; ]y#dy'g0dok'``d}\ vu©PmwdkYwnf;/  
tp\ vu©PmwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh

yXrpsmefonf tp\ aumif;jcif;vnf; &Sd\?  
vu©PmESifhvnf; jynfhphK\[k qdktyfV

yXrpsmef\ tv,fum; Oayu©mudk yGg;rsm;jcif;wnf;/  
tv,f\ vu©PmwdkYonf tb,f rQwdkYenf;/

tv,f\ vu©PmwdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
pifMu,faompdwfudk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV orxodkYha&mufaom  
(pdwfudk) vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV wpfckaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
xifaompdwfudk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV pifMu,faom pdwfudk  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;? orxodkY a&mufaompdwfudk  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;? wpfckaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
xifaompdwfudk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;? ponfwdkYum;  
yXrpsmef\ tv,fjzpfaom Oayu©mudk yGg;rsm;jcif;\  
vu©PmwdkYwnf;/ tv,f\ oHk;yg;ukefaom  
pvu©PmwdkYonf jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
yXrpsmefonf tv,f\ aumif;jcif;vnf; &SdV  
vu©PmESifhvnf; jynfhphK\[k qdktyfV

yXrpsmef\ tqHk;um; &Tifjcif;wnf;/ tqHk;\  
vu©PmwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/

tqHk;\ vu©PmwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xdkyXrpsmefü jzpfaomw&m;wdkY\ rausmfvGef aom  
oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcif;? £a`E´wdkY\  
wpfckwnf;aomudpö&Sdaom oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcif;?  
xdkESpfyg;pHkodkY a&mufaom 0D&d,udk  
&Gufaqmifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcif;? tzefwvJvJ  
rSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcif;/ pav;yg;wdkYonf  
yXrpsmef\ tqHk;jzpfaom &Tifjcif;\ vu©PmwdkYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh yXrpsmefonf tqHk;\ aumif;jcif;vnf;  
&SdV vu©PmESifhvnf; jynfhphK\[k qdktyfV

podkY qdktyfaomtpDt&ifjzifh  
oHk;yg;tjym;&SdonfhtjzpfodkY a&mufaompdwfonf  
oHk;yg;aom aumif;jcif; &SdV q,fyg;aomvu©PmESifh  
jynfhphK\ OdwufESifhvnf; jynfhphK\ Odpm&ESifhvnf;  
jynfhphK\ yDwdESifhvnf; jynfhphK\ okcESifhvnf;

jynfhpHkV pdwf\ t"d|mefESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
o'`gESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV OD&d,ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
owdESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV orm"dESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
ynmESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

'kwd,psmef\ tpum; tb,fenf;/ tv,fum; tb,fenf;/  
tqHk;um; tb,fenf;/

'kwd,psmef\ tpum;  
tusihfpifMu,fjCIF; ]y#dy'g0dok'`d}wnf;/ tv,fum;  
Oayu©mudk yGg;rsm;jCIF;wnf;/ tqHk;um;  
ÓPfudpöjzpfaom &TifjCIF;wnf;/y/ podkY  
qdktyfNyD;aom tpD t&ifjzifh  
oHk;yg;tjym;&SdonfhtjzpfodkY a&mufaompdwfonf  
oHk;yg;aom aumif;jCIF;ESifhjynfhpHkV  
q,fyg;aomvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkV yDwdESifhvnf;  
jynfhpHkV okcESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV pdwf\ t"d|  
mefESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV o'`gESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
OD&d,ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV owdESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
orm"dESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV ynmESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

wwd,psmef\ tpum; tb,fenf;/ tv,fum; tb,fenf;/  
tqHk;um; tb,f enf;/y/ podkY qdktyfNyD;aom  
tpDt&ifjzifh oHk;yg;tjym;&SdonfhtjzpfodkY  
a&mufaom pdwfonf oHk;yg;aom aumif;jCIF;&SdV  
q,fyg;aomvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkV okcESifhvnf;  
jynfhpHkV pdwf\ t"d|mefESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
o'`gESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV OD&d,ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
owdESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV orm"dESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV  
ynmESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

pwkw¬psmef\ tpum; tb,fenf;/ tv,fum; tb,fenf;/  
tqHk;um; tb,f enf;/y/ podkYqdktyfNyD;aom  
tpDt&ifjzifh oHk;yg;tjym;&SdonfhtjzpfodkY  
a&mufaom pdwfonf oHk;yg;aom aumif;jCIF;&SdV  
q,fyg;aomvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkV Oayu©mESifhvnf;  
jynfhpHkV pdwf\ t"d|mefESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV





tzefzef½ljcif; ]tedrdwåmEkyóem}V  
awmifhwjCIF;r&Sd[k  
tzefzef½ljCIF; ]tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem}V qdwfokOf;jCIF;[k  
tzefzef ½ljCIF; ]oknwmEkyóem}V vGefuJaomynmjzifh  
w&m;udk txl;½ljCIF;  
]t"dynm"r®0dyóem}V[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodaom  
ÓPftjrif ],xmblwÓP'óe}V tjyPfk  
tzefzef½ljCIF; ]tm'De0gEkyóem}V ynmÓPfjzifh  
tzefzef½ljCIF; ]y#docFgEkyóem}V 0#frS  
xGufajrmufjCIF;udk tzef zef½ljCIF; ]0d0¥emEkyóem}V  
aomwmywådr\*fV ou'g\*grdr\*fV tem\*grdr\*f\?  
t&[wår\*fV tpum; tb,fenf;/ tv,fum; tb,fenf;/ tqHk;um;  
tb,fenf;/  
t&[wår\*f\ tpum;  
tusifhpifMu,fjCIF; ]y#dy'g0dok'``d}wnf;/ tv,fum;  
Oayu©mudk yGg;rsm;jCIF;wnf;/ tqHk;um;  
&TifapjCIF;wnf;/ t&[wår\*f\  
tpum; ]y#dy'g0dok'``d}wnf;/ tp\vu©PmwdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tp\vu©PmwdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xdkyk\*¾dKvf\pdwfonf ab;&efrS pifMu,fV  
pifMu,faomaMumifh pdwfonf tv,fjzpfaoM  
orxedrdwfodkY a&mufV a&mufaomaMumifh pdwfonf  
orxedrdwfü aJy;0ifV  
pdwfonf ab;&efrS pifMu,fjCIF;? pifMu,faomaMumifh  
tv,fjzpfaoM orxedrdwfodkY a&mufjCIF;?  
a&mufaomaMumifh orxedrdwfü aJy;0ifjCIF;?  
ponfwdkYum; t&[wår\*f\ tpjzpf aom  
tusifhpifMu,fjCIF; ]y#dy'g0dok'``d}\  
vu©PmoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh t&[wår\*f\fonf  
tp\ aumif;jCIF;vnf; &SdV vu©PmESifhvnf; jynfhPhk\[k  
qdktyfV  
t&[wår\*f\ tv,fum; Oayu©mudk yGg;rsm;jCIF;wnf;/  
tv,f\vu©PmwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

tv,f\ vu©PmwdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
pifMu,faompdwwfudk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ orxodkY a&mufaom  
(pdwwfudk) vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ wpfckaomtjcf;t&mtm;jzifh  
xifaompdwwfudk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ pifMu,faom pdwwfudk  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\jcf;/ orxodkY a&mufaompdwwfudk  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\jcf;? wpfckaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
xifaompdwwfudk vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\jcf;? (ponfwdkYum; tv,f\  
vu©PmoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ xdkYaMumifh t&[wår\*fonf  
tv,f\ aumif;jcf;vnf; &Sd\ vu©PmESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\[k  
qdktyf\

t&[wår\*f\ tqHk;um; &Tifjcf;wnf;/ tqHk;\  
vu©PmwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/

tqHk;\ vu©PmwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xdkt&[wår\*fü jzpfukefaomw&m;wdkY\ rausmfvGef  
aomoabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcf;? £a`E´wdkY\  
wpfckwnf;aomudpö&Sdaom oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcf;?  
xdkESpfyg;pHkodkYa&mufaom 0D&d,udk  
&Gufaqmifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcf;? tzef wvJvJ  
rSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh &Tifjcf;/ pav;yg;wdkYonf  
t&[wår\*f\ tqHk;jzpfaom &Tifjcf;\ vu©PmwdkYwnf;/

xdkYaMumifh t&[wår\*fonf tqHk;\ aumif;jcf;vnf;  
&Sd\ vu©PmESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\[k qdktyf\ podkY  
qdktyfNyD;aomtpDt&ifjzifh  
oHk;yg;tjym;&SdonfhtjzpfodkY a&mufaom pdwfonf  
oHk;yg;aom aumif;jcf; &Sd\ q,fyg;aomvu©PmESifh  
jynfhpHk\ 0dwufESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ 0dpm&ESifhvnf;  
jynfhpHk\ yDwdESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ okcESifhvnf;  
jynfhpHk\ pdwf\ t"d|mefESifh vnf; jynfhpHk\  
o"´gESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ 0D&d,ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\  
owdESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ orm"dESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\  
ynmESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\

159/ edrdwfonfvnf;aumif;? 0ifouf  
xGufoufonfvnf;aumif; wpfckaompdwwf\

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkr[kwfukef/ oHk;yg;aomw&m;wdkYudk  
rodaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf tm; orm"dbm0emudk r&tyf/

edrdwfonfvnf;aumif;? 0ifoufxGufoufonfvnf;aumif;  
wpfckaom pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkr[kwfukef/ oHk;yg;aom  
w&m;wdkYudk odaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; orm"d  
bm0emudk &tyfV

pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif  
wpfckaompdwl\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkr[kwfukefoenf;/ pw&m;  
oHk;yg;wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif rxifonf r[kwfukefoenf;/  
tb,fodkYvQif pdwfysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&mufoenf;/  
tb,fodkYvQif orm"dbm0emudk tm;xkwfaom  
0D&d,onfvnf; xifoenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif eD0&Pudk  
y,fcGgwwfaompsmefudkvnf; NyD;apoenf;/  
tb,fodkYvQif oHa,mZOf udk y,fwfwaomr\*fudk &oenf;/

Oyrmmtm;jzifh nDñGwfaomajrjyifü opfwHk;udk  
xm;V xdkopfwhk;udk a,musfm;onf vTjzifh jzwf&mV  
opfwHk;ü xdaom vToGm;wdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a,musfm;\ owdonf xifV rdrd teD;odkYvmaom  
vToGm;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? wzufodkYoGm;aom  
vToGm;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ESvHk; roGif;aomfvnf;  
vmaom vToGm;? oGm;aomvToGm;wdkY rxifonf  
r[kwfukef/ opfwHk;udkjzwf aom 0D&d,onfvnf; xifV  
opfwHk;jzwfjcif; vkHYvudkvnf; NyD;apV

nDñGwfaomajrjyifü xm;tyfaomopfwHk;ujhodkY  
ptwl owdjzifhzGJUtyfaom edrdwfudk rSwftyfV/  
(vToGm;wdkYujhodkY ptwl xGufouf0ifoufwdkYudk  
rSwftyfukef\)/ vToGm;wdkYujhodkY p twl 0ifouf  
xGufoufwdkYudk rSwftyfukefV opfwHk;üxdaom  
vToGm;wdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh a,musfm;\ owdonf  
xifoujhodkY? vmaomvToGm;  
oGm;aomvToGm;wdkYudkESvHk;roGif;oujhodkY?  
vmaomvToGm;? oGm;aom vToGm;wdkY rxifonf  
r[kwfukefoujhodkY? opfwHk;udk jzwfaom

0D&d,onfvnf; xifouJhodkY? opfwHk;jzwfjCIF;  
vkHYvudkvnf; NyD;apouJhodkY ptwlomvQif  
&[ef;onfESmoD;zsm;üvnf;aumif;?

Elwfcrf;zsm;üvnf;aumif; owdudk a&S;½lxm;í xdkifaeV  
twGif;odkY 0ifvmukef? tyodkY xGufoGm;ukefaom  
0ifoufxGufoufwdkYudkESvHk;roGif;/ twGif; odkY  
0ifvmukef? tyodkY xGufoGm;ukefaom  
0ifoufxGufoufwdkYonf rxifonf r[kwfukef?  
xifukefonfomwnf;/ 0D&d,onfvnf; xifV psmefudkvnf;  
NyD;apV oHa,mZOOfudk y,fwwf aom r\*fudkvnf; &V  
y"mernfaom 0D&d,vnf; jzpfV

y"me[lonf tb,fenf;/ tm;xkwftyfaom  
0D&d,&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvf\ udk,fonfvnf;aumif;?  
pdwfonfvnf;aumif; bm0emuHtm;avsmfV pum;  
y"mernfV

ya,m\*[lonf tb,fenf;/ tm;xkwftyfaom  
0D&d,&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvfonf Oyuúdavo  
eD0&PwdkYudk y,fpGefYtyfukefV 0dwufwdkYonf  
Nidrf;ukefV pum; ya,m\*rnfV

0daoo[lonf tb,fenf;/ tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaom  
yk\*¾dKvftm; oHa,mZOOfwdkY aysmufukefV tEko,wdkY  
uif;ukefV pum; 0daoornfV

podkY pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaompdwf\  
tm½Hkr[kwfukef/ pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf  
rxifonfr[kwfukef/ pdwfysHUvGifhjCIF;odkY ra&muf/  
orm"dbm0emudk tm;xkwfaom 0D&d,onf vnf; xifV  
eD0&Pudk y,fcGgwwfaompsmefudkvnf; NyD;apV  
oHa,mZOOfudk y,fwwf aomr\*fudkvnf; &V

160/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlwdkif;aom  
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh tmem ygeówdudk  
jynfhpHkaumif;rGefpGm tpOftwdkif;  
yGg;rsm;avhvmNyD;aom yk\*¾dKvf onf wdrfwdkufrS

vGwfaom vuJhodkY þMoumoavmuudk ta&mifjzifh  
xGef;yV

tmeH[lonf Oifoufwnf;/ xGufoufr[kwf/ tygeH[lonf  
xGufoufwnf;/ Oifouf r[kwf/ Oifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
owdonf xifV xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh owdonf xifV  
Oifoufudk  $\frac{1}{2}$ laom yk $^{*3/4}$ dKvftm; owdonf xifV  
xGufoufudk  $\frac{1}{2}$ laom yk $^{*3/4}$ dKvftm; owd onf xifV

y&dykPÖm[lonf odrf;qnf;wwfaom oabmaMumifh  
y&dykPÖmrnfV tjcHt&H[laom oabmaMumifh  
y&dykPÖmrnfV jynfhpHkaom oabmaMumifh  
y&dykPÖmrnfV

okbm0dwm[lonf av;yg;aomyGg;rsm;jcif;wdkYwnf;/  
xdkOifoufxGufoufö jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
rausmfvGefaom oabmtm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;wnf;/ £a`E  
´wdkY\ wpfckwnf;aom udpö &Sdaom oabmtm;jzifh  
yGg;rsm;jcif;wnf;/

xdkpsmefodkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfao 0D&d,udk  
aqmif wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;wnf;/  
tzeftwvJvJ rSD0Jaomoabmtm;jzifh yGg;rsm;jcif;wnf;/  
xdkyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvftm; yGg;rsm;tyfaom oabm&Sdaom  
þw&m; av;yg;wdkYudk uçxm;aom ,mOfESifhwlpGm  
jyKtyfukefV wnf&m0w¬KESifhwlpGm jyKtyfukefV  
a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ lxifukefV

xuf0ef;usifrS avhvmqnf;yl;tyfukefV aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjyKvkyftyfukefV

,meDuwm[lonf xdkxdkpsmef  
xdkxdk0dyóemwdkYü tvdk&Sdoavmuf avhvmof\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufV tm;tpGrf;odkY a&mufV &J&ifhonf\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufV xdkyk $^{*3/4}$ dKvf\ xdkorx  
0dyóemw&m;wdkYonf qifjicif;ESifh pyfukefV  
vdkcsifrIESifh pyfukefV ESvHk;oGif;rIESifh pyfukefV  
pdwåKyÜg'fESifh pyfukefV  
xdkYaMumifh ]],meDuwm}[lí qdktyfV

0w¬Kuwm[lonf (wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom)  
0w¬KwdkYü pdwfwnfav&m owdaumif;pGm xifV/  
owdxifav&mpdwf aumif;pGmwfnfV/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]0w¬Kuwm}}[k qdktyfV

tEk|dwm[lonf pdwfukd a&S;½laqmif&m  
bm0emtxl;ü owdonf tpOfvdkufygvsvuf jzpfV/ xdkYjyif  
owdtpOfvdkufygvsvuf jzpf&m bm0emtxl;ü pdwfudk  
a&S;½laqmifV/ xdkYaMumifh ]]tEk|dwm}}[k qdktyfV

y&dppdwm[lonf odrf;qnf;wwfaomoabmaMumifh  
y&dppdwm rnfV/ tjcHt&H[laom oabmaMumifh  
y&dppdwm rnfV/ jynfhphKaomoabmaMumifh y&dppdwm  
rnfV/ owdjzifh odrf;qnf; vsuf  
tukodkvfw&m;;kwfwdkYudk atmifwwfaomaMumifh  
y&dppdwm rnfV/ xdkYaMumifh ]]y&dppdwm}}[k  
qdktyfV

okorm&'`g[lonf av;yg;aom aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYwnf;/ xdk0ifoufxGufoufühjzpfaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom oabmtm;jzifh  
aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjcf;wnf;/ £a`E´wdkY\  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&Sdaom oabmtm;jzifh  
aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjcf;wnf;/  
xdkpsmefodkYa&mufaMumif; jzpfaom 0D&d,udk  
aqmifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjcf;wnf;/ xdkpsmef\ qefYusifbufjzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYudk aumif;pGm zsufqD;wwfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjcf;  
okorm&'`rnfukeyfV

161/ okor[l&mü or? okor[lonf &SdV or[lonf tb,fenf;/  
xdkbm0em txl;ü jzpfí tjypfuif;aomoabm&Sdaom  
aAm"dyu©d,w&m;onf orrnfV

okor[lonf tb,fenf;/ xdkxdkodkYaomw&m;wdkY\  
tm½Hk csKyf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefonf okor rnfV

podkY porudkvnf;aumif;? pokorudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh  
odtyfV jriftyfV

&tyfV rsufarSmufjyKtyfV ynmjzifh awGUtyfV  
0D&d,udk tm;xkwftyfV wGefYwdkjcif;r&Sd/ owdonf  
xifV rarhavsmh/ udk,fonf Nidrf;V ylyefjcif;r&Sd/  
pdwfonf wnfMunfV wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&SdV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]okorm&'`g}}[k qdktyfV

tEkykAÁH y&dppdwm[l&mü &Snfaom 0ifoufudk  
&Snfaom 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh a&S;a&S;aom owdudk  
avhusuftyfV aemufaemufaom owdudk tzefwvJvJ  
avhusuftyfV &Snfaom xGufoufudk &Snfaom xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh a&S;a&S;aom owdudk avhusuftyfV

aemufaemufaom owdudk tzefwvJvJ avhusuftyfV

wdkaom 0ifoufudk wdkaom0ifouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;a&S;aomowdudk avhusuftyfV

aemufaemufaom owdudk tzefwvJvJ avhusuftyfV  
wdkaom xGufoufudk wdkaom xGuf ouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;a&S;aomowdudk avhusuftyfV  
aemufaemufaomowdudk tzef wvJvJ avhusuftyfV/y/  
wpfzefpGefYrludk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf 0ifouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;a&S;aom owdudk avhusuftyfV aemufaemufaom  
owdudk tzefzef avhusuftyfV wpfzefpGefYrludk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;a&S;aomowdudk avhusuftyfV aemufaemuf aom  
owdudk tzefzef avhusuftyfV

tvHk;pHkvnf;jzpfukefaom  
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom0w¬K&Sdukefaom  
tmemygeówdwdkYudk t csif;csif;vnf; avhvmtyfukefV  
tzefzefvnf; avhvmtyfukefV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]tEkykAÁy&dppdwm}}[k qdktyfV

,xm[l&mü rSefaomteufwdkYonf q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/  
rdrdudk,fudk qHk;rjcif;oabmjzpfaoam rSefaomteuf?

rdrdudk,f Nidrf;at;jcif; oabmjzpfaoM rSefaomteuf?  
rdrdonf udavomNidrf; at;jcif;oabmjzpfaoM  
rSefaomteuf? txl;odtyfaom oabmjzpfaoM  
rSefaomteuf? ydkif; jcm;í odtyfaom oabmjzpfaoM  
rSefaomteuf? y,ftyfaom oabmjzpfaoM rSefaomteuf?  
yGg;rsm;tyfaom oabmjzpfaoM rSefaomteuf?  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom oabmjzpfaoM rSefaom teuf?  
opöMav;yg;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;íodjcif;oabmjzpfaoM  
rSefaomteuf? edAÁmefü wnfap wwfaom  
oabmjzpfaoM rSefaomteuf (pq,fyg;wdkYwnf;)/

Aka'g[l&mü tMuifjrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
tvdkvdkjzpfawmfrlV q&muif;awmfrlV a&S;tcgu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom w&m;wdkYü  
udk,fawmfwdkifomvQif opömwkdYudk xdk;xGif;í  
odawmfrlV xdkopöm wdkYüvnf; tvHk;pHk  
odawmfrlaomtjzpfodkY a&mufawmfrlV  
tm;awmfwdkYü avhvmonf\tjzpfodkY a&mufawmfrlV

162/ Aka'g[l&mü tb,fteufoabmaMumifh  
Ak'rnfoenf;/ opömw&m;wdkYudk  
odawmfrlhaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlV  
owå0gtaygif;udk odapawmfrlaomaMumifh  
Ak'rnfawmfrlV w&m; tm;vHk;udk  
odawmfrlaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlV  
w&m;tm;vHk;udk (ÓPfrsufpdjzifh) jrifawmfrl  
aomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlV olwpfyg; rodaptyfbJ  
udk,fwdkifodawmfrlaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnf awmfrlV  
(oAÁnKwÓPfodkY a&mufojzifh)  
yGifhaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlV ukefNyD;aom  
tmoa0gw&m; &Sdjcif;aMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlV  
udavomvdrf;usHjcif; r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ]Ak'"}rnf  
awmfrlV pifppf uif;NyD;aom &m\*&Sd  
awmfrlaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlV pifppf  
uif;NyD;aom  
a'go&SdawmfrlaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfV pifppf



uif;NyD;aom arm[&SdawmfrlaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}  
rnfawmfrl\ pifppf  
udavomr&SdaomaMumifh ]Ak'"}rnfawmfrl\

wpfaMumif;wnf;aom edAÁmefc&D;odkY  
<uawmfrlaomaMumifh Ak'"}rnfawmfrl\  
udk,fawmfwdkif omvQif twkr&Sd jrwfaom  
opö mav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;í odawmfrlaomaMumifh  
Ak'"}rnfawmfrl\ rodtyfaom w&m;taygif;rS uif;onfjzpfí  
odtyfaomÓPfudk &jcif;aMumifh Ak'"}rnfawmfrl\

Ak'"}[laom ptrnfudk trdonf rrSnfhityf/ tzonef  
rrSnfUtyf/ tpfudkonf rrSnfhityf/ tpfronf rrSnfhityf/  
taqGcifyGef;wdkYonf rrSnfhityf/  
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf rrSnfhityf/  
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf rrSnfhityf/ ewfjA[®mwdekYonf  
rrSnfhityf/

pAk'"}[laom trnfonf bkef;BuD;ukefaom  
bk&m;oQifwdkY\ aAm"dyif&if;ü oAÁnKwÓPfudk  
&onfESifhwpfNydKifeuf rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom  
t&[wåzdkvfudk txGwfwyfí jzpfaoemr  
ynwfawmfwnf;/

a'odwm[l&mü rdrdudk,fudk qHk;rjcif;oabmjzpfaoem  
rSefaomteufudk? rdrdudk,f Nidrf; at;jcif;oabmjzpfaoem  
rSefaomteufudk? rdrdonf udavomNidrf;at;jcif;  
oabmjzpfaoem rSef aomteufudk/y/ edAÁmefü  
wnfapwwfaom oabmjzpfaoem rSefaomteufudk  
tMuiftjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jrwfpGmbk&m;onf  
a[mawmfrltyf\

aom[l&mü vljzpfap? &[ef;jzpfap/ avmaum[l&mü  
cE"mwnf;[laomavmu? "mwfwfnf;[laom avmu?  
tm,wewnf;[laom avmu? tyg,fav;yg;[laom  
Odywådb0avmu?  
tyg,fav;yg;odkYa&mufaMumif;uHwnf;[laom  
OdywådorÇ0avmu? ok\*wdb0wnf;[laom

orÜwådb0avmu? ok\*wda&mufaMumif;uHwnf;[laom  
orÜwådorÇ0avmuwdkYwnf;/ owå0g tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tm[m&vQif wnf&m&Sdukef[laom wpfyg;aomavmu/y/  
"mwfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;wnf;[laom  
avmuwfpq,hf&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

ybmaowd[l&mü rdrdudk,fudk  
qHk;rjcf;oabmjzpfaom rSefaomteufudk aumif;pGm  
xdk; xGif;í odwwfaomaMumifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
pavmuudk xGef;vif;ap\? awmufyap\? xGef;vif;  
awmufyap\ rdrdudk,f Nidrf;at;jcif; oabmjzpfaom  
rSefaomteufudk aumif;pGmxdkxGif;í  
odwwfaomaMumifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf pavmuudk  
xGef;vif;ap\? awmufyap\? xGef;vif; awmufyap\

rdrdonf udavomNidrf;at;jcif; oabmjzpfaom  
rSefaomteufudk aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odwwfaom  
teufaMumifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf pavmuudk  
xGef;vif;ap\? awmufyap\? xGef; vif;awmufyap\y/

edAÁmefü wnfapwwfaom oabmjzpfaom  
rSefaomteufudk aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odwwf  
aomaMumifh xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf pavmuudk  
xGef;vif;ap\? awmufyap\? xGef;vif;awmufyap\

tAÇm rkawåm0 pE´drm[l&mü wdrfwdkufJhodkY  
udavomwdkYudk rSwftyfukef\ vJhodkY  
t&d,mÓPfudk rSwftyf\ vewfom;uJhodkY &[ef;udk  
rSwftyf\ wdrfwdkufrS vGwfaom? qD;ESif;rS  
vGwfaom? tcdk;ESifhjrLrS vGwfaom? &m[kzrf;jcif;rS  
vGwfaom vonf xGef;youJhodkY? awmufyouJhodkY?  
wifhw,fouJhodkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwf onfjzpfí xGef;vnf;  
xGef;y\ awmufvnf; awmufy\ wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,f\  
xdkY aMumifh ]]tAÇm rkawåm0 pE´drm}}[k qdktyf\

jzLpifjcf;ü wpfq,fhoHk;yg;ukefaom pÓPfwdkYonf  
jzpfukef\

**av;ckajrmuf a0g'geÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

**bmP0g& NyD;V**

-----

## **5-oawmum&dÓPf tus,fjyjcif;**

163/ owdjyKavh&Sdaomol\  
ÓPfoHk;q,fhESpfyg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ pomoem  
awmfü &[ef;onf awmodkY uyfijzpfap? opfyif&if;odkY  
uyfijzpfap? qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfijzpf ap  
xuf0,fzGJUacGí udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGmxm;um ur®|  
mefodkY a&S;½lowdudk jzpfapí xdkifaeV

xdk&[ef;onf owdESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfíomvQif  
Oifoufudk &SLV owdESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí omvQif  
xGufoufudk xkwfV &SnfaomOifoufudkrlvnf;  
&SLonf&Sdaomf &SnfaomOifoufudk &SL[k odV  
&SnfaomxGufoufudkrlvnf; xkwfonf&Sdaomf  
&SnfaomxGufoufudk xkwf[k odV wdkaom  
Oifoufudkrlvnf; &SLonf&Sdaomf wdkaom Oifoufudk  
&SL[k odV wdkaom xGuf oufudkrlvnf;  
xkwfonf&Sdaomf wdkaom xGufoufudk xkwf[k odV  
tvHk;pHkaom Oifouf ]tómoum,}\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk  
xif&Sm;atmifjyKí Oifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV  
tvHk;pHkaom xGufouf ]yómoum,}\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk  
xif&Sm;atmif jyKí xGuf oufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV

½kefY&if;aom tómokqdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk  
Nidrf;apvsuf Oifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV  
½kefY&if;aom yómokqdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk  
Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV

yDwdudk xif&Sm;atmifjyKí/y/ okcudk  
xif&Sm;atmifjyKí/ pdwåocFg&udk xif&Sm;atmifjyKí/  
½kefY&if;aom pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf pdwfudk  
xif&Sm;atmifjyKonfjzpfí/ pdwfudk tvGef 0rf;

ajrmufaponfjzpfí/ pdwfudk (tm½Hkü)  
aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí/ pdwfudk vGwfaponfjzpfí/  
tedpö[k tzezfef½lonfjzpfí/ wyfjCIF;uif;zG,f[k  
tzezfef½lonfjzpfí/ csKyfjCIF;udk tzezfef½lonf jzpfí/  
wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk tzezfef½lonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk  
tzezfef½lonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV

164/ £"[lonf pt,lü? ptvdkü? pESpfoufjCIF;ü?  
p,ljCIF;ü? pobm0"r®ü? p0denf;ü? p"r®0de,ü?  
pbk&m;pum;awmfü? pjrwaomtUSifhü?  
pbk&m;tqHk;trawmfü[laom teufwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh ]]  
£"} }[k qdktyfV

bdu©K[lonf uvsmPykxkZO&[ef;jzpfap?  
aou©&[ef;jzpfap? rysufaomoabm&Sdaom  
&[EÅmonfrlvnf;jzpfap bdu©KrnfV

t&nH[lonf wHcg;cHkrS xGufaomf tyjzpfaom  
tvHk;pHkonf t&nrnfV

½ku©rkvH[lonf tMuifopfyifü  
anmifapmif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;haumif;?  
bHkvQdKudkaomfvnf;aumif;? zsmudkaomfvnf;aumif?  
om;a&ydkif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
jrufTCif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
opf&GuftCIF;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?  
aumuf½dk;TCif;udkaomfvnf; aumif; &[ef;\ae&mudk  
CIF;tyfV xdkopfyif&if;ü &[ef;onf pBuørlvnf; oGm;V  
&yfrl vnf; &yfV xdkifrlvnf; xdkifV tdyfrlvnf; tdyfV  
xdkopfyif&if;onf ½ku©rlvrnfV

oknH[lonf vlwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?  
&[ef;wdkYESifhvnf;aumif; wpfpHkwpfa,mufESifhrQ  
ra&m aESm/

t\*g&H[lonfESpfzuf&yfrdk;ausmif;?  
wpfzuf&yfrdk;ausmif;? jymom'f&Snf?  
jymom'fOD;jynf;? vdkPfacgif;wdkYwnf;?

edoD'wd yv'uø tmbkZdwGm[lonf xuf0,fzGJUacGí  
xdkifaeV OZHK um,H yPd"m,[lonf  
ajzmifhrwfpGmwnfapvsuf udk,fudk aumif;pGm  
xm;tyfV

y&drkcH owð Oy|aywGmü y&d[lonf  
odrf;qnf;jcif;teuf&SdV rkch[lonf 0#frS  
xGufajrmufaMumif;teuf&SdV owd[lonf  
xifjcif;teuf&SdV xdkYaMumifh ]]y&drkcH owð Oy|  
aywGm}}[k qdktyfV

165/ oawm0 tóowd? oawm0 yóowd[l&mü  
oHK;q,fhESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh owdudk  
jyKavh&SdV &SnpGmaom 0ifoufudk &SLonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGihfjcif;udk  
odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV wdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh owdudk jyKavh &SdV &SnpGmaom  
xGufoufudk xkwfonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh owdudk jyKavh&SdV

wdkaom0ifoufudk &SLonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
owdonf xifV xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh owdudk  
jyKavh&SdV wdkaomxGufoufudk xkwfonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh owdudk jyKavh&SdV/y/  
wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí &SLaom0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí  
xkwfaom xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV  
xdk owdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh owdudk jyKavh&SdV

-----

## **yXr pwkuú tus,fjyjcif;**

166/ &Snfaom0ifoufudk &SLaomf  
&Snfaom0ifoufudk &SL\k tb,fodkY odoenf;/ &Snfaom  
xGufoufudk xkwfaomf &SnfaomxGufoufudk xkwf\k  
tb,fodkY odoenf;/

&Snfaom0ifoufudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü &SLV  
&SnfaomxGufoufudk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü xkwfV/  
&Snfaom 0ifoufxGufoufudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü  
&SLvnf; &SLV xkwf vnf; xkwfV/ &Snfaom  
0ifoufxGufoufudk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü  
&SLaomoltm;vnf; aumif;? xkwfaomoltm;vnf;aumif;  
bm0emqE´jzpfV/ bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom 0ifoufudk  
t"GefY&Snfaomumvü &SLV/ bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;  
jzifh xdkYxuf tvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom  
xGufoufudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü xkwfV/ bm0em qE´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuftvGef odrfarGUAom &Snfaom  
0ifoufxGufoufudk t"GefY&Snf aomumvü &SLvnf;  
&SLV/ xkwfvnf; xkwfV/

bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom 0ifoufxGufoufudk  
t"GefY&Snfaomumvü &SLaomoltm;vnf;aumif;?  
xkwfaomoltm;vnf;aumif; 0rf;ajrmufjcif;hyDwdjzpfV/  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;yDwd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom 0ifoufudk t"GefY&Snf  
aomumvü &SLV/ 0rf;ajrmufjcif;yDwd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
xdkYxuftvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom xGufoufudk  
t"GefY&Snfaomumvü xkwfV/ 0rf;ajrmufjcif;yDwd\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf tvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom  
0ifoufxGufoufudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü &SLvnf; &SLV/  
xkwfvnf; xkwfV/

0rf;ajrmufjCIF;yDwd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom &Snfaom 0ifoufxGuf oufudk  
t"GefY&Snfaomumvü &SLaomoltm;vnf;aumif;?  
xkwfaomoltm;vnf;aumif; (&Snf aom 0ifouf  
xGufoufwdkYudktrSDjyKí  
y#dbm\*edrdwfjzpfonf&Sdaomf) yuwdaom 0ifouf  
xGufoufrS pdwfonf epfV Oayu©monf aumif;pGm  
wnfV pudk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh &SnfpGmaom  
0ifoufxGufoufwdkYonf um,rnfV xifjcif;onf owdrnfV  
tzezfef ½ljCIF; onf ÓPfrnfV

um,onf Oy|mernfV owd rrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf;  
rnfV owdvnf; rnfV

xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,udk tzezfef½lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]uma,um,mEkyóem owdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

167/ tEkyówd[l&mü xdkum,udk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef½loenf;/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef ½l\?  
jrJaomtm;jzifh r½l/ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½l\?  
csrf;omaomtm;jzifh r½l/ udk,fpdk;udk,fydkif  
r[kwfaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½l\?  
udk,fpdk;udk,fydkiftm;jzifh r½l/ NiD;aiGU\? rESpf ouf/  
wyfjcif;uif;\? rwyfruf/ csKyfap\? rjzpfap/ wpfzefpGefY\?  
rpGJ,l/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lolonf jrJ\laom  
trSwftom;udk pGefYV qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lolonf csrf;om\laom trSwftom;udk pGefYV  
udk,fpdk;udk,fydkifr[kwfaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lolonf  
udk,fpdk;udk,fydkif[laom trSwftom;udk pGefYV  
NiD;aiGUolonfESpfoufjcif;udk pGefYV wyfjcif; uif;olonf  
&m\*udk pGefYV csKyfapaomolonf jzpfjcif;udk pGefYV  
wpfzef pGefYolonf pGJ,ljCIF; udk pGefYV podkY  
xdkum,udk tzezfef½lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jCIF;bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ xdkbm0empdwåKyÜg'fü psmefüjzpf

aom w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaomoabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV £a`E´wdkY\ wpfckaom udpö  
oabmtm;jzifh bm0emrnfV  
xdkpsmefodkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfaom 0D&d,udk  
aqmifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh bm0em rnfV  
tzezfzfrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh bm0emrnfV  
&Snfaom 0ifouf xGufoufudk &SLjCIF; xkwfjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjCIF;udk  
odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; a0'emwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefV a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;xifukefV

a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;aysmufysufjCIF;odkY  
a&mufukefV onmwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefV

onmwdkYonf xif&Sm;xifukefV onmwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;aysmufysufjCIF;odkY a&mufukefV 0dwuf  
wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefV 0dwufwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;xifukefV 0dwufwdkYonf xif&Sm;  
aysmufysufjCIF;odkY a&mufukefV

a0'emwdkYonf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefoenf;/  
a0'emwdkYonf tb,fodkYxif&Sm; xifukefoenf;/  
a0'emwdkYonf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;aysmufysufjCIF;odkY  
a&mufukefoenf;/ a0'em\ jzpfjCIF;ay:jCIF;onf tb,fodkY  
xif&Sm;oenf;/

]]t0dZÆmjzpfjCIF;aMumifh cHpm;rl ]a0'em} jzpf\}}  
podkY taMumif;xif&Sm;jzpfjCIF; teuf aMumifh a0'em\  
jzpfay:jCIF;onf xif&Sm;V ]]wPSmjzpfjCIF;aMumifh  
a0'emjzpf\}}podkY/y/ ]]uHhjzpfjCIF;aMumifh  
a0'emjzpf\}} podkY/ ]]zójzpfjCIF;aMumifh  
a0'emjzpf\}} podkY taMumif; xif&Sm;  
jzpfjCIF;teufaMumifh a0'em\ jzpfay:jCIF;onf xif&Sm;V  
jzpfjCIF;vu©Pmudk <sup>1/2</sup>laom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf; a0'em\  
jzpfay:jCIF;onf xif&Sm;V podkY a0'em\ jzpfay:jCIF;onf  
xif&Sm;V



a0'em\ xifjcf;onf tb,fodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
xif&Sm;oenf;/ rjrJaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ukefqHk;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ab;tm;jzifh xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V udk,fpdk;udk,fydkif  
r[kwf aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V podkY  
a0'em\ xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V

a0'em\csKyfjcf;onf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;oenf;/  
]]t0dZÆEm csKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'emcsKyf\}}  
podkYtaMumif;csKyfjcf;teufaMumifh a0'em\  
csKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V ]]wPSmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh  
a0'emcsKyf\}} podkY/y/ ]]uHcsKyfjcf;aMumifh  
a0'emcsKyf\}}  
podkY/y/ ]]awGUxdrl ]zó]csKyfjcf;aMumifh  
a0'emcsKyf\}} podkY taMumif;csKyfjcf; teufaMumifh  
a0'emcsKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V  
azmufjyefaomvu©Pmudk 1/2laomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;  
a0'emcsKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V podkYvQif  
a0'emcsKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V

podkYvQif a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefV  
xif&Sm;xifukefV xif&Sm;aysmufysufjcf; odkY  
a&mufukefV

onmwdkYonf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefoenf;/  
tb,ftjcif;t&mjzifh xif&Sm;xif ukefoenf;/ tb,fodkY  
xif&Sm;csKyfjcf;odkY a&mufukefoenf;/ onm\  
jzpfjcf;onf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;oenf;/

]]t0dZÆEmjzpfjcf;aMumifh onmjzpf\}} podkY  
taMumif;jzpfjcf; teufaMumifh onm\ jzpfjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V ]]wPSmjzpfjcf;aMumifh  
onmjzpf\}}/y/ ]]uHjzpfjcf;aMumifh onmjzpf\}}/y/ ]]zó  
jzpfjcf;aMumifh onmjzpf\}} podkY

taMumif;jzpfjcf;teufaMumifh onm\ jzpfjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V jzpfjcf;vu©Pmudk  $\frac{1}{2}$ laomyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm;vnf;  
onm\ jzpfay:jcf;onf xif&Sm;V podkY onm\ jzpfjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V

onm\ xifjcf;onf tb,fodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
xif&Sm;oenf;/ rjrJaom tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ukefqHk;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V qif;&Jaom tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; ab;tm;jzifh xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V  
udk,fpdk;udk,fydkif r[kwfaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm; qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V podkY onm\ xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V

onm\ csKyfjcf;onf tb,fodkY  
xif&Sm;oenf;/ ]]t0dZÆmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh  
onmcsKyf\}} podkY taMumif;csKyfjcf;teufaMumifh  
onm\ csKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V ]]wPSmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh  
onmcsKyf\}}/y/ ]]uHcsKyfjcf;aMumifh  
onmcsKyf\}}/y/ ]]zócsKyfjcf;aMumifh onmcsKyf\}}  
podkY taMumif;csKyfjcf; teufaMumifh onm\  
csKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V azmufjyefaomvu©Pmudk  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ laomyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm;vnf; onm\ csKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V  
podkY onm\ csKyfjcf;onf xif &Sm;V

podkY onmwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefV  
xif&Sm;xifukefV  
xif&Sm;aysmufysufjcf;odkYha&mufukefV

0dwufwdkYonf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefoenf;/  
tb,ftjcif;t&mjzifh xif&Sm;xif ukefoenf;/ tb,fodkY  
xif&Sm;csKyfjcf;odkY a&mufukefoenf;/ 0dwufwdkY\  
jzpfay:jcf;onf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;oenf;/

t0dZÆmjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dwufjzpfV podkY  
taMumif;jzpfjcf; teufaMumifh 0dwufwdkY\ jzpfjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V wPSmjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dwufjzpfV/y/  
uHjzpfjcf;aMumifh 0dwufjzpfV/y/ onmjzpfjcf;aMumifh

0dwufjzpfV\ podkY taMumif;jzpfjcf;teufaMumifh  
0dwufwdkY\ jzpfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V\ jzpfjcf;vu©Pmudk  
½laomyk\*¾dKvftm;vnf; 0dwufwdkY\ jzpfay:jcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V\ podkY 0dwufwdkY\ jzpfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V\

0dwufwdkY\ xifjcf;onf tb,ftjcf;t&mtm;jzifh  
xif&Sm;oenf;/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk\*¾dKvftm; ukefqHk;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V\ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk\*¾dKvftm; ab;tm;jzifh xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V\  
udk,fpdk;udk,fydkif r[kwfaom tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk\*¾dKvftm; qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V\ podkY 0dwufwdkY\ xifjcf;onf xif&Sm;V\

0dwufwdkY\ csKyfjcf;onf tb,fodkY xif&Sm;oenf;/  
t0dZÆmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dwufcsKyfV\ podkY  
taMumif;csKyfjcf;teufaMumifh 0dwufwdkY\  
csKyfjcf;onf xif&Sm;V\ wPSmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh  
0dwufcsKyfV\y/ uHcsKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dwufcsKyfV\y/  
onmcsKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dwufcsKyf\? podkY taMumif;  
csKyfjcf;teufaMumifh 0dwufwdkY\ csKyfjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V\ azmufjyefaomvu©Pmudk  
½laomyk\*¾dKvftm;vnf; 0dwufwdkY\ csKyfjcf;onf  
xif&Sm;V\ podkYvQif 0dwufwdkY\ csKyfjcf; onf  
xif&Sm;V\

podkY 0dwufwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukefV  
xif&Sm;xifukefV xif&Sm;aysmufysufjcf;odkY  
a&mufukefV

168/ &Snfaom 0ifoufxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
wnfMunfjcf; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk\*¾dKvfonf  
£a`E´wdkYudk aygif;V\ tm½kHudkvnf; odV  
Nidrf;at;jcf;orxoabmudkvnf; xdk; xGif;í odV\y/ r\*fudk  
aygif;V\ w&m;wdkYudk aygif;V\ tm½kHudkvnf; odV  
Nidrf;at;jcf; oabmudkvnf; xdk;xGif;í odV

£a`Ed´,med oarm"maewd-[l&mü £a`E´wdkYudk  
tb,fodkY aygif;oenf;/ qHk;jzwfwwf aom teuftm;jzifh  
o'`da`E´udk aygif;V csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom teuftm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E´udk aygif;V xifaom teuftm;jzifh owda`E  
´udk aygif;V rysUHvGifhaom teuftm;jzifh orm"da`E  
´udk aygif;V jrifwwfaom teuftm;jzifh ynda`E´udk  
aygif;V pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk ptm<sup>1/2</sup>kHü  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]£`Ed´,med oarm"maewd}}[k  
qdktyfV

a\*gp& íö yZmemwd-[l&mü xkdyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
xkdtm<sup>1/2</sup>kHonf xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ usufpm;&mwnf;/  
xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ xdkusufpm;&monf xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkwnf;/

yZmemwd-[l&mü odwwf\lonfum; yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwnf;?  
odjCIF;um; ynmwnf;/ orH-[l&mü tm<sup>1/2</sup>kH\ xifjCIF;onf  
orrfV pdwf\ rysHUvGifhJcif;onf orrfV pdwf\  
aqmufwnfJcif; onf orrfV pdwf\ jzLpifJcif;onf orrfV

taw¬m-[l&mü (0dyóem\ ) tjypfr&SdjCIF;oabm? (r\*f\  
npfEGrf;rl uif;Jcif;oabm? (zdkvf\ ) jzLpifJcif;oabm?  
(edAÁmef\ ) jrwfaomoabmwnf;/

y#d0dZÑwd-[l&mü tm<sup>1/2</sup>kH\ xifjCIF;oabmudk  
xdk;xGif;í odV pdwf\ rysHUvGifhJcif; oabmudk  
xdk;xGif;íodV pdwf\ aqmufwnfJcif;oabmudk  
xdk;xGif;íodV pdwf\jzLpifJcif; oabmudk xdk;xGif;í odV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬íöy#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV

Avmed oarm"maewd-[l&mü AdkvfwdkYudk  
tb,fodkY aygif;oenf;/ r,kHMunfJcif;aMumifh (ü)  
rwkefvlyfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o'`gAdkvfudk aygif;V  
ysif;&dJcif;aMumifh (ü) rwkefvlyf wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Adkvfudk aygif;V  
arhavsmhJcif;aMumifh (ü) rwkefvlyfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh owdAdkvfudk aygif;V  
ysHUvGifhJcif;aMumifh (ü) rwkefvlyfwwfaom

oabmtm;jzifh orm"dAdkvfudk aygif;V  
t0dZÆmaMumifh (ü) rwkefvlyfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynmAdkvfudk aygif;V pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf pAdkvfwdkYudk  
ptm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]Avmed  
oarm"maewd}}[k qkdyfV  
a\*gp&löyZmemwd[lonfum;/y/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬löy#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV

aAmZÑa\*F oarm"maewd-[l&mü aAmZÑifwdkYudk  
tb,fodkYaygif;oenf;/ xifaom oabm tm;jzifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifudk aygif;V pdppfqifjcwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifudk aygif;V  
csD;ajr\$muwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk aygif;V ysHUESHYaom oabm  
tm;jzifh yDwdoarÁmZÑifudk aygif;V Nidrf;wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh yó""doarÁmZÑifudk aygif;V  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"doarÁmZÑifudk  
aygif;V qifjcwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifudk aygif;V pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
paAmZÑifwdkYudk pt<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHü aygif;V  
xdkYaMumifh ]]aAmZÑa\*F oarm"maewd}}[k qdktyfV  
a\*gp&löyZmemwd[lonfum;/y/ xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬lö  
y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV

r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>H oarm"maewd-[l&mü r\*fudk tb,fodkYvQif  
aygif;oenf;/ jrifwwfaomoabm tm;jzifh or®m'd|dudk  
aygif;V tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHodkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
or®mouFyÜudk aygif;V odrf;qnf;wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh or®m0gpmudk aygif;V  
jzpfaMumif; ]ork|mef} oabm tm;jzifh or®mur®EÅudk  
aygif;V jzLpifaomoabmtm;jzifh or®mtmZD0udk  
aygif;V csD;ajr\$muwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
or®m0g,mrudk aygif;V xifaomoabmtm;jzifh  
or®mowdudk aygif;V rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh  
or®morm"dudk aygif;V pyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf pr\*fudk  
pt<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHü aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Hoarm"maewd}}

[k qdktyfV a\*gp&löyZmemwd[lonfum;/y/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬löy#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV

"ar® oarm"maewd-[l&mü w&m;wdkYudk tb,fodkY  
aygif;oenf;/ tpdk;&onf\ tjzpf[laom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E  
´wdkYudk aygif;V rwkefvlyfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
AdkvfwdkYudk aygif;V  
xGufajrmufaMumif;oabmtm;jzifh aAmZÑifwdkYukd  
aygif;V taMumif;[dwfoabmtm;jzifh r\*fukd aygif;V  
xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owdy|mefukd aygif;V  
tm;xkwfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh or®yÜ"mefukd aygif;V  
jynfhpHkwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh £"dyg'fudk  
aygif;V[kwfrSefaomoabm tm;jzifh opömudk aygif;V  
rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh orxudk aygif;V  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemudk aygif;V  
wpfckaom udpö&Sdaomoabmtm;jzifh orx0dyóemudk  
aygif;V rausmfvGefaom oabmtm;jzifh ,k\*e"udk  
aygif;V apmihfpnf;aomoabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok"duk  
aygif;V rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
pdwå0dok"duk aygif;V jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 'd|  
d0dok"duk aygif;V udavomrS vGwfaomoabm  
tm;jzifh 0darmu©udk aygif;V xdk;xGif;íodaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0dZÆmudk aygif;V pGefYwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwådudk aygif;V  
t<uif;rjhjzwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPfudk aygif;V  
wpfzef Nidrf;apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh tEkyÜg'ÓPfudk  
aygif;V taMumif;rlv[laomoabmtm;jzifh qE´udk aygif;V  
taMumif; ]ork|mef} jzpfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
reodum&udk aygif;V taygif;jzpfaomoabm tm;jzifh  
zóudk aygif;V pka0;aomoabmtm;jzifh a0'emudk  
aygif;V tOD;jzpfaom oabm tm;jzifh orm"duk aygif;V  
tpdk;&onfhtjzpf[laom oabmtm;jzifh owdudk aygif;V  
xdkxdk odkYaomw&m;xuf vGefjrwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
ynmudk aygif;V jrwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwådudk  
aygif;V tqHk;[laom oabmtm;jzifh tNrdKufedAÁmefudk

aygif;V byk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf p w&m;wdkYudk ptm<sup>1/2</sup>kHü  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]"ar®oarm"maewd}}[k  
qdktyfV /

a\*gp& lö yZmemwd-[l&mü xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\  
tm<sup>1/2</sup>kHonf xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ usufpm;&mwfn;/ xdk  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ usufpm;&monf xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkwnf;/

yZmemwd-[l&mü odwwf\lonfum; yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwfnf;?  
odjcf;um; ynmwnf;/ orH[l&mü tm<sup>1/2</sup>kH\ xifjcf;onf  
orrf\ pdwf\ rysHUvGifhjcf;onf orrf\ pdwf\  
aqmufwnfjcf; onf orrf\ pdwf\ jzLpifjcf;onf orrf\

taw¬m-[l&mü (Odyóem\ ) tjypfr&Sdjcf;oabm? (r\*f\  
npfEGrf;rl uif;jcf;oabm? (zdkvf\ ) jzLpifjcf;oabm?  
(edAÁmef\ ) jrwfaomoabmwfn;/

y#d0dZÑwd-[l&mü tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hk\ xifjcf;oabmudk  
xdk;xGif;í odV pdwf\ rysHUvGifhjcf;oabmudk  
xdk;xGif;í odV pdwf\ aqmufwnfjcf;oabmudk xdk;xGif;í  
odV pdwf\ jzLpifjcf; oabmudk xdk;xGif;í odV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬lö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV (1)

169/ wdkaom0ifoufudk &SLonf&Sdaomf  
wdkaom0ifoufudk &SL\[k tb,fodkY odoenf;/  
wdkaomxGufoufudk xkwfonf&Sdaomf  
wdkaomxGufoufudk xkwf\[k tb,fodkY odoenf;/

wdkaom0ifoufudk wdkaomumvü &SLV  
wdkaomxGufoufudk wdkaomumvü xkwf\ wdkaom  
0ifouf xGufoufudk wdkaomumvü &SLvnf;&SLV  
xkwfvnf;xkwf\ wdkaom 0ifoufxGufoufudk  
wdkaomumvü &SLaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
xkwfaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf; aumif; bm0emqE´onf jzpfV  
bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUaom wdkaom 0ifoufudk wdkaomumvü  
&SLV bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf tvGef  
odrfarGUaom wdkaomxGufoufudk wdkaomumvü

xkwfV/ bm0emqE` \tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom wdkaom 0ifoufxGufoufudk  
wdkaomumvü &SLvnf; &SLV xkwfvnf; xkwfV/  
bm0emqE` \tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom wdkaom 0ifoufçxGufoufudk  
wdkaomumvü &SLaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
xkwfaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif; 0rf;ajrmufjCIF; jzpfV/  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom wdkaom 0ifoufudk wdkaomumvü  
&SLV 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom wdkaom xGufoufudk  
wdkaomumvü xkwfV 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
xdkYxuf tvGefodrfarGU aom wdkaom  
0ifoufçxGufoufudk wdkaomumvü &SLvnf; &SLV/  
xkwfvnf; xkwfV 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkYxuf  
tvGefodrfarGUAom wdkaom 0ifoufçxGufoufudk  
wdkaomumvü &SLaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
xkwfaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vnf;aumif; (wdkaom 0ifoufç  
xGufoufudk trSDjyKí y#dbm\*edrDwfjzpfonf&Sdaomf)  
yuwdaom 0ifoufxGufoufrS pdwfonf qkwfepfV/  
Oayu©monf aumif;pGm wnfV pudk;yg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh wdkaom 0ifoufçhxGufoufwdkYonf  
um,rnfV xifjCIF;onf owdrnfV tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lCIF;onf ÓPfrnfV

um,onf Oy|me rnfV owd rrrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf;  
rnfV owdvnf; rnfV

xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,udk tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]uma, um,mEkyóemowdy|me  
bm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkum,udk tb,fodkY  
tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ podkY xdkum,udk tzeF zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jCIF;bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzeFzeFrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV wdkaom 0ifoufçxGufoufudk



0ifoufçxGufouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhJcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\y/ wdkaom  
0ifoufçxGuf oufudk 0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHU vGifhJcif;ukd  
odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk aygif;Vy/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw-Íö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV (2)

170/ tvHk;pHkaom tómoyómo[kqdktyfaom um,\  
tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí tb,fodkYvQif  
0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfoenf;/ tvHk;pHkaom  
tómoyómo[k qdktyfaom um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí tb,f odkYvQif xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfoenf;/

uma,m[l&mü um,onf emrum,?  
½lyum,ESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ emrum,[lonf tb,fenf;/  
pdwåocFg&[k qdktyfaom a0'em? onm? apwem? zó?  
reodum&? emrfrnf aom emrFW&m;taygif;onf  
emrum,rnfV

½lyum,[lonf tb,fenf;/ um,ocFg&[k qdktyfaom  
r[mbkwfFav;yg;? r[mbkwf av;yg;udk pGJrSDí jzpfaoM  
Oyg'g½kyf? 0ifouf xGufouf? 0ifoufxGufoufjzifh  
zGJUtyfaom edrdwf? pocFg&w&m;taygif;onf  
½lyum,rnfV

xdkum,wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif xif&Sm;ukefoenf;/  
&Snfaom0ifoufukd 0ifouf\tpGrf; tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhJcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
owdonf xifV xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukefV &SnfaomxGufoufudk xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhJcif;udk  
odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefV  
wdkaom0ifoufukd 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhJcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;

owdonf xif\ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum, wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\ wdkaom xGufoufukd xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xif\ xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

qifjcifaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\ tjym;tm;jzifh odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ ½laomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

½lqifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\ pdwfudk aqmufwnfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ ,HkMunfjcif;jzifh  
qHk;jzwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\ OD&d,udk csD;ajr§mufaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ owdudk  
xifapaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\  
pdwfudk aqmufwnfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ ynmjzifh odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\  
txl;od&rnfhw&m;udk txl;odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ ydkif;jcm;íod&  
rnfhw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;íodaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ y,f&rnfhw&m;udk  
y,faom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\  
yGg;rsm;&rnfhw&m;udk yGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf tm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ rsufarSmufjyK&rnfh  
w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ podkY xdkum,wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\

tvHk;pHkaom tómoyómo[k qdktyfaom um,\ tp?  
tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGmjyKonf jzpfí Oifouf  
xGufoufwdkYonf um,rnf\ xifjcif;onf owdrnf\

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onf ÓPf rnfV um,onf Oy|me rnfV owd  
rrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnfV

owdvnf; rnfV xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV xdkYaMumifh ]]uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkum,udk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ podkY xdkum,udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif;wdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzefzefrSD0Jaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV

tvHk;pHkaom tómoyómo[k qdktyfaom um,\ tp?  
tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGm jyKonf jzpfí 0ifouf  
xGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf;wwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
oDv0dok'""drnfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh pdwå0dok'""drnfV  
jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 'd|d0dok'""drnfV

xdk0ifoufçxGufoufÜ apmifhpnf;jcif;oabmonf  
t"doDvodu©mrnfV xdk0ifoufçxGufoufÜ  
rysHUvGifhjcif; oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©mrnfV  
xdk0ifoufçxGufoufÜ jrifwwfaom oabmonf  
t"dynmodu©m rnfV podu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk  
qifjcionfjzpfí tm;xkwfV odonfjzpfí tm; xkwfV  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lqifjcionfjzpfí tm;xkwfV  
pdwfudk aqmufwnfonf jzpfí tm;xkwfV ,HkMunfjcif;jzifh  
qHk;jzwfonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV 0D&d,udk csD;ajr\$munfonf  
jzpfí tm;xkwfV owdudk xifaponfjzpfí tm;xkwfV  
pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;onfjzpfí tm;xkwfV ynmjzifh  
odonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV txl;od&rnfhw&m;udk  
txl;odonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV ydkif;jcm;íod&rnfhw&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV y,f&rnfhw&m;udk  
y,fonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV yGg;rsm;&rnfhw&m;udk

yGg;rsm;onfjzpfí tm;xkwf\ rsufarSmufjyK&  
rnfhw&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKonfjzpfí tm;xkwf\

tvHk;pHkaom tómoyómo[k qdktyfaom um,\ tp?  
tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGmjyK onf jzpfí 0ifoufxGufouf\  
tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;  
rysHUvGifhjicif;udkodaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf tm;  
a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\y/ tvHk;pHkaom  
tómoyómo[kqdktyfaom um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk  
xifpGmjyKonf jzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjicif;udk odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk aygif;\y/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬lö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyf\ (3)

171/ ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf  
0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/  
½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tb,fodkY vQif tm;xkwfoenf;/ um,ocFg&[lonf  
tb,fenf;/ &Snfaom0ifoufwdkYonf udk,fü jzpfukef\  
xdkw&m;wdkYonf udk,fESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí  
um,ocFg&wdkY rnfukef\ xdkum,ocFg& wdkYudk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí csKyfaponfjzpfí Nidrf;jcif;odkY  
a&mufaponfjzpfí tm;xkwf\ &Snfaom xGufoufwdkYonf  
udk,fü jzpfukef\ xdkw&m;wdkYonf  
udk,fESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí um,ocFg&wdkY rnfukef\  
xdkum,ocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
csKyfaponfjzpfí Nidrf;jcif;odkY a&mufaponf jzpfí  
tm;xkwf\

wdkaom 0ifoufwdkYonf/ wdkaom xGufoufwdkYonf/  
tvHk;pHkaom um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGmjyKonf  
jzpfí 0ifoufwdkYonf/ tvHk;pHkaom um,\ tp? tv,f?  
tqHk;udk xifpGmjyKonf jzpfí xGufoufwdkYonf udk,fü  
jzpfukef\ xdkw&m;wdkYonf udk,fESifhpyf  
ukefonfjzpfí um,ocFg& rnfukef\  
xdkum,ocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí

csKyfaponfjzpfí Nidrf;jcif;odkY a&mufaponfjzpfí  
tm;xkwfV

tMuifodkYoabm&Sdukefaom um,ocFg&wdkYjzifh  
udk,fudk tMuif aemufrSñGwfjcf;onf tMuif  
eHyg;ESpfzufrSñGwfjcf;onf tMuif  
aumif;pGmñGwfjcf;onf tMuif a&SURSñGwfjcf;onf  
tMuifvSKyfjcf;onf tMuif pOf;i,fvlyfjcf;onf  
tMuifwkefjcf;onf tMuifjyif;pGmwkefjcf;onf &SdV/  
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apí  
Oifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV um,ocFgudk Nidrf;apí  
xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV/  
tMuifodkYoabm&Sdukefaom um,ocFg&wdkYjzifh  
udk,fudk tMuif aemufrS rñGwfjcf;onf tMuif  
eHyg;ESpfzufrS rñGwfjcf;onf tMuifaumif;pGm  
rñGwfjcf;onf tMuifa&SURS rñGwfjcf;onf tMuif  
rvlyfjcf;onf tMuif pOf;i,frvlyfjcf; onf tMuif  
rwkefvlyfjcf;onf tMuif jyif;pGm rwkefvlyfjcf;onf &SdV/  
xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom Nidrfoufaom odrfarGUaom  
um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí Oifoufudk &SLtHh[k  
tm;xkwfV um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV podkYum,ocFg&udk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí Oifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfowwf/  
xdkum,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfowwf/ podkYjzpfonf&Sdaomf  
avudk &jcif;jzifhvnf; tjym; tm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;onf  
rjzpf/ Oifouf xGufoufwdkYudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jcif;onf rjzpf/ tmemygeówdudkvnf;  
tjym;tm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;onf rjzpf/  
tmemygeówdorm"dudk vnf; tjym;tm;jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jcif;onf rjzpf/ xdkormywfudk  
ynm&SdwdkYonf Oifvnf;Oifrpm; ukef/ xvnf;rxukef/

podkY um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí Oifoufudk  
&SLtHU[k tm;xkwfowwf/ um,ocFg& udk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfowwf/

podkYjzpfonf&Sdaomf avudk &jcif;jzifhvnf;  
tjym;tm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;onf jzpfV/ 0ifoufç  
xGufoufwdkYudkvnf; tjym; tm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;onf  
jzpfV/ tmemygeówdudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh  
yGm;rsm;jcif;onf jzpfV/ tmemygeówdorm"dudkvnf;  
tjym;tm;jzifh yGm;rsm;jcif;onf jzpfV/ xdkormywfudk  
ynm&SdwdkYonf 0ifvnf; 0ifpm;ukefV/ xvnf; xukefV

Oyrmtb,fujhodkaYenf;[lrl aMu;cGufudkacgufaomf  
a&S;OD;pGm Murf;wrf;aom toHwdkYonf jzpfukefV/  
Murf;wrf;aom toHwdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHedrdwfudk aumif;pGm  
,ljcif;aMumifh aumif;pGmESvHk; oGif;jcif;aMumifh  
aumif;pGm pdwfüxm;jcif;aMumifh Murf;wrf;aom  
toHonf csKyfaomfvnf; xdkYaemuf odrfarGUaom  
toHwdkYonf jzpfukefV

odrfarGUaomtoHwdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkedrdwfudk  
aumif;pGm,ljcif;aMumifh  
aumif;pGmESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm  
pdwfüxm;jcif;aMumifh odrfarGUaomtoHonf  
csKyfaomfvnf; xdkYaemuf odrfarGUaom toH  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkedrdwfvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sdaom pdwfonf  
jzpfouJhodkaY ptwlomvQif a&S;OD;pGm Murf;wrf;aom  
0ifoufç xGufoufwdkYonf jzpfukefV/ Murf;wrf;aom  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkY\htm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkedrdwfudk  
aumif;pGm,ljcif;aMumifh  
aumif;pGmESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm  
pdwfüxm;jcif;aMumifh Murf; wrf;aom 0ifoufç  
xGufoufonf csKyfaomfvnf; xdkYaemuf odrfarGUaom  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkY onf jzpfukefV/ odrfarGUaom  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkY\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkedrdwfudk  
aumif;pGm,ljcif;aMumifh  
aumif;pGmESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm  
pdwfüxm;jcif;aMumifh odrfarGUaom 0ifoufçxGufouf  
onf csKyfaomfvnf; xdkYaemuf odrfarGUaom

0ifoufçxGufouftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkedrdwfvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sdaom  
pdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf/

podkYjzpfonf&Sdaomf avudk&jcif;jzifhvnf;  
tjym;tm;jzifh yGg;jcif;onf jzpfV 0ifoufç  
xGufoufwdkYudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh yGg;jcif;onf jzpfV  
tmemygeówdudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh yGg;jcif;onf jzpfV  
tmemygeówdorm"dudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh yGg;jcif;onf  
jzpfV xdk ormywfudk ynm&SdwdkYonf 0ifvnf;  
0ifpm;ukefV xvnf; xukefV

um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYonf um,rnfV xifjcif;onf owd rnfV  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnfV um,onf Oy|mernfV owdçrrnf/  
owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnfV owdvnf; rnfV xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,udk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]uma,um,mEkyóemowdy|mebm0em}}  
[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkum,udk tb,fodkY  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ podkY xdkum,udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifh pnf;wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'"drnfV rysHUvGifhaom  
oabmtm;jzifh pdwå0dok'"drnfV

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 'd|d0dok'"drnfV

xdk0ifoufçxGufoufÜ apmifhpnf;wwfaom oabmonf  
t"doDvodu©m rnfV xdk 0ifouf xGufoufÜ  
rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©m rnfV  
xdk0ifoufçxGufoufÜ jrif wwfaom oabmonf  
t"dynmodu©m rnfV

podu©moHk;yg;wdkudk qifjcifonfjzpfí tm;xkwfV/y/  
rsufarSmufjyK&rnfh w&m;udk rsuf arSmufjyKonfjzpfí

tm;xkwf\ um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay: ukef\y/ um,ocFg&udk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnf MunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfONf  
£a`E´wdkYudk aygif;\y/ xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→lö  
y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyf\

uma, um,mEkyóemü &Spfyg;ukefaom  
tEkyóemÓPf? &Spfyg;ukefaom Oy|memEkó wd?  
av;yg;ukefaom okwåefü a[mawmfrltyfaom  
0w→KwdkYonf jzpfukef\

**bmP0g&NyD;V**

-----

**'kwd, pwkuú tus,fjyjCIF;**

172/ yDwdudk xifpGm jyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/ yDwdudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif  
tm;xkwfoenf;/

yDwd[lONf tb,fenf;/ &Snfaom 0ifouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\wnfMunfjCIF; rysHU vGifhjcif;udk odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjCIF; jzpf\  
tMuifESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onfhtMuif0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf  
tMuiftjym;tm;jzifh 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf tMuif&TifjCIF;onf  
tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &TifjCIF;onf tMuifESpfoufjCIF;onf  
tMuifwuf<ujCIF;onf pdwf\ tMuifESpfvdkjCIF;onf &Sd\

&Snfaom xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm;ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpf\y/ wdkaom0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ wdkaomxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm; jzifh/  
tvHk;pHkaom um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk



xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tvHk;pHkaom  
um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí 0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ um,ocFg&udk Nidrf; aponfjzpfí  
xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm;ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpfV

tMuifESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf  
tMuif0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf tMuiftjym;tm;jzifh 0rf;  
ajrmufjCIF;onf tMuif&Tifjcif;onf tMuiftjym;tm;jzifh  
&Tifjcif;onf tMuifESpfoufjCIF;onf tMuifwuf<uaom  
pdwf&SdjCIF;onf pdwf\ tMuifESpfvdkjcif;onf &SdV  
ponfvQif yDwd rnfV

xdkyDwdonf tb,fodkYvQif xif&Sm;oenf;/  
&Snfaom0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkyDwdonf xif&Sm;V  
&SnfaomxGufouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkyDwdonf xif&Sm;V  
wdkaom 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/y/ wdkaom xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tvHk;pHkaom um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tvHk;pHkaom  
um,\ tp? tv,f? tqHk;udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponf jzpfí 0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xifV xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdkyDwdonf xif&Sm;V  
qifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkyDwdonf xif&Sm;V  
odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ <sup>1/2</sup>laomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/  
<sup>1/2</sup>lqifjcifaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; pdwfudk aqmufwnfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ ,HkMunfjCIF;jzifh  
qHk;jzwfaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ 0D&d,udk

csD;ajr\$mu faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ owdudk  
xifapaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ pdwfudk aumif;pGm tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkü  
xm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ ynmjzifh tjym;tm;jzifh odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ txl;od&rnfhw&m;udk  
txl;odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ ydkif;jcm;íod&rnfhw&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;íodaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ y,f&rnfhw&m;udk  
y,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/ yGg;rsm;&rnfhw&m;udk  
yGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf tm;/  
rsufarSmufjyK&rnfhw&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkyDwdonf xif&Sm;/ podkY  
xdkyDwdonf xif&Sm;/

yDwdudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh (ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf) a0'em rnfV  
xifjcif;onf owdrnfV tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnfV a0'emonf  
Oy|mernfV

owd rrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf;rnfV owdvnf; rnfV  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdk a0'emudk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]a0'emok a0'emEkyóemowdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyóem[l&mü xdk a0'emudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV/y/ podkY  
xdka0'emudk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV yDwdudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf;hwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'``drnfV/y/ yDwdudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/y/ odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬lö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k  
qdktyfV (1)

173/ csrf;omudk cHpm;onfjzpfí 0ifoufudk &SLtH[k  
tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/ csrf;omudk cHpm;onfjzpfí  
xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/

okcH[l&mü csrf;omokcwdkYonf  
udk,fcsrf;om ]um,duokc}?  
pdwfccsrf;om ]apwoduokc}ESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

udk,fcsrf;om ]um,duokc}[lonf tb,fenf;/  
udk,füjzpfaom om,mtyfaom udk,fü jzpfaom  
tMuifcsrf;omokconf udk,f\tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom  
om,mtyfaom tMuifcsrf;omokc cHpm;jcif;onf udk,f\  
tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom om,mtyfaom  
tMuifokca0'emonf &Sd\ p onfvQif  
udk,fcsrf;om ]um,duokc}rnf\

pdwfccsrf;om ]apwoduokc}[lonf tb,fenf;/  
pdwfüjzpfaom om,mtyfaom pdwfüjzpf aom  
tMuifcsrf;omokconf pdwf\tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom  
om,mtyfaom tMuifcsrf;omokc cHpm;jcif;onf pdwf\  
tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom om,mtyfaom  
tMuifokca0'emonf &Sd\ p onfvQif  
pdwfccsrf;om ]apwoduokc}rnf\

xdkcsrf;omokcwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif xifukefoenf;/  
&Snfaom 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;  
rysHUvGifhjcf;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xif\  
xdkowdjzifh xdk ÓPfjzifh xdkcsrf;omokcwdkYonf  
xif&Sm;ukef\

&Snfaom xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcf;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
owdonf xif\ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh  
xdkcsrf;omokcwdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\y/  
rsufarSmufjyK&rnfhw&m;udk  
rsufarSmufjyKaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkcsrf;omokcwdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

podkY xdkcsrf;omwdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefV  
csrf;omudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh a0'emrnfv xifjcif;onf owdrnfV  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnfV

a0'emonf Oy|mernfv owdçrrnf/ owdonf Oy|  
mevnf;rnfv owdvnf;rnfv

xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdka0'emudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]a0'emok a0'emEkyóem owdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdk a0'emudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezf zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/y/ podkY  
xdka0'emudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfv csrf;omudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf; wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok''drnfV/y/ csrf;omudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhCIF;udk odaom  
yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;/y/ odaom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→íö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k  
qdktyfV (2)

174/ pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonf jzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/ pdwåocFg&udk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif  
tm;xkwf oenf;/ pdwåocFg&[lonf tb,fenf;/

&Snfaom0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh onmonfvnf;aumif;?  
a0'emonfvnf;aumif; pdwfühjzpfukefV  
xdkw&m;wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí  
pdwåocFg&rnfukefV

&SnfaomxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
onmonfvnf;aumif;? a0'emonfvnf;aumif; pdwfü

jzpfukef\ xdkw&m;wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí  
pdwåocFg&rnfukef\y/ csrf;omudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ csrf;omudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh onmonfvnf;aumif;?  
a0'emonfvnf;aumif; pdwfü jzpfukef\ xdkw&m;  
wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfukefonf jzpfí  
pdwåocFg&rnfukef\ ponfvQif pdwåocFg&rnf\

xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif  
xif&Sm;ukefoenf;/ &Snfaom 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunjfcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xif\ xdkowdjzifh xdk ÓPfjzifh  
xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

&Snfaom xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunjfcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf tm;  
owdonf xif\ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh  
xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\y/ rsuf  
arSmufjyK&rnfh w&m;udk  
rsufarSmufjyKaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\ podkY  
xkdpdwåocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\

pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh a0'emrnf\ xifjcif;onf owdrnf\  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnf\ a0'emonf Oy|mernf\ owdç  
rrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf;rnf\ owdvnf;rnf\ xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdk a0'emudk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>l\  
xdkYaMumifh ]]a0'emok a0'emEkyóemowdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyf\

tEkyówd[l&mü xdk a0'emudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/ rjrjaomtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>l\y/ podkY  
xdk a0'emudk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>l\

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnf\ pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí

0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifh pnf;wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'`drnf\y/ pdwåocFg&udk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;/y/ odaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→Íö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k  
qdktyfV (3)

175/ pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/ pdwåocFg&udk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif  
tm;xkwfoenf;/ pdwå ocFg&[lonf tb,fenf;/

&Snfaom0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh onmonfvnf;aumif;?  
a0'emonfvnf;aumif; pdwfü jzpfukefV  
xdkw&m;wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí  
pdwåocFg&rnfukefV xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYudk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí? csKyfaponfjzpfí? Nidrf;jcif;odkY  
a&mufaponfjzpfí tm;xkwfV &Snfaom xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh onmonfvnf;aumif;? a0'emonfvnf;aumif;  
pdwfü jzpfukefV

xdkw&m;wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí  
pdwåocFg&rnfukefV xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYudk  
Nidrf;aponf jzpfí? csKyfaponfjzpfí? Nidrf;jcif;odkY  
a&mufaponfjzpfí tm;xkwfV

pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ pdwåocFg&udk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
xGufouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh onmonfvnf;aumif;?  
a0'emonfvnf;aumif; pdwfü jzpfukefV

xdkw&m;wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfukefonfjzpfí  
pdwåocFg&rnfukefV

xdkpdwåocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
csKyfaponfjzpfí? uif;Nidrf;aponfjzpfí tm;xkwfV  
pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\

tpGrf;tm;jzifh a0'emrnfv xifjcif;onfhowdrnfV  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnfV a0'emonf Oy|mernfv  
owdçrrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf;rnfv owdvnf;rnfv  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdk a0'emudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]a0'emok a0'emEkyóemowdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdk a0'emudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ podkY xdk a0'emudk tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfv pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf; wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'`drnfV/y/ pdwåocFg&udk  
Nidrf;aponfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGuf ouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom  
yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;/y/ odaom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf onf £a`E`wdkYudk  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→íö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k  
qdktyfV (4)

a0'emok a0'emEkyóemü &Spfyg;aom  
tEkyóemÓPf? &Spfyg;aom Oy|memEkówd?  
av;yg;aom okwåefü a[mawmfrltyfaom 0w→KwdkYonf  
jzpfukefv

-----

## **wwd, pwkuú tus,fjyjCIF;**

176/ pdwfudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/ pdwfudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif  
tm;xkwfoenf;/

xdkpdwfonf tb,fenf;/ &Snfaom0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
0dnmOfonf pdwfrnfV

tMuifpdwfonf tMuifodwwfaomreonf  
tMuifodwwfaomre[laom rmeoonf tMuif  
pdwfESvHk;onf tMuifjzLpifaomw&m;onf pdwf[laom  
tMuifrem,weonf tMuifreda`E´onf txl;odwwfaom  
0dnmOf[laom tMuif0dnmPu©E¨monf  
xdkzóponfwdkYtm; avsmfaom  
tMuifraem0dnmP"mwfonf &Sd\ &SnfaomxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/y/ pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;ap onfjzpfí  
0ifouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ pdwåocFg&udk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí  
xGufouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0dnmOfonf pdwfrnf\

tMuifpdwfonf tMuifodwwfaom reonf  
tMuifodwwfaom re[laom rmeoonf  
tMuifpdwfESvHk;onf tMuifjzLpifaomw&m;onf re[laom  
tMuifrem,weonf tMuifreda`E´ onf txl;odwwfaom  
0dnmOf[laom tMuif0dnmPu©E¨monf  
xdkzóponfwdkYtm; avsmf aom  
tMuifraem0dnmP"mwfonf &Sd\ ponfvQif pdwfrnf\

xdkpdwfonf tb,fodkYvQif xif&Sm;oenf;/ &Snfaom  
0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xif\  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdk pdwfonf xif&Sm;\  
&Snfaom xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; owdonf xif\  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkpdwfonf xif&Sm;\/y/ rsuf  
arSmufjyK&rnfh w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; xdkpdwfonf xif&Sm;\/ podkY xdkpdwf  
onf xif&Sm;\/

pdwfudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0dnmOfonf pdwfrnf\

xifjcif;onf owdrnf\ tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnf\  
pdwfonf Oy|mernf\ owd rnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnf\  
owdvnf; rnf\ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkpdwfudk



tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ xdkYaMumifh ]]pdawå pdwåmEkyóem  
owdy|mebm0em}}[k qdktyf\

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkpdwfudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ podkY xdkpdwfudk tzef zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzefzefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnf\ pdwfudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf; wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'``drnf\y/ pdwfudk  
xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcf; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
odaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;/y/ odaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E  
'wdkYudk aygif;\ xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→lö  
y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyf\ (1)

177/ pdwfudk tvGefESpfoufaponfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/ pdwfudk  
tvGefESpfoufaponfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k  
tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/ pdwf\  
tvGefESpfoufjcif;<sup>1</sup>onf tb,fenf;/

&Snfaom 0ifouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; pdwf\  
tvGefESpfoufjcif; jzpf\ pdwf\ tMuif  
tvGefESpfoufjcif;onf tMuiftjym;tm;jzifhESpf oufjcif;onf  
tMuif&Tifjcif;onf tMuiftjym;tm;jzifh&Tifjcif;onf  
tMuifESpfoufjcif;onf tMuif wuf<ujcif;onf pdwf\  
tMuifESpfvdkjcif;onf &Sd\ &Snfaom xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
odaom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; pdwf\ tvGefESpfoufjcif; jzpf\  
pdwf\ tMuiftvGefESpfoufjcif;onf  
tMuiftjym;tm;jzifhESpfoufjcif;onf tMuif&Tifjcif;onf  
tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &Tifjcif;onf tMuifESpfoufjcif;onf  
tMuifwuf<ujcif;onf pdwf\ tMuifESpfvdkjcif;onf &Sd\y/  
pdwfudk xifpGmjyKonfjzpfí 0ifouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh/

pdwfudk xifpGmjyKonf jzpfí xGufouf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; pdwf\ tvGefESpfoufjcif; jzpfV  
pdwf\ tMuiftvGefESpfoufjcif;onf  
tMuiftjym;tm;jzifhESpfoufjcif;onf tMuif&Tifjcif;onf  
tMuiftjym;tm;jzifh &Tifjcif;onf tMuifESpfoufjcif;onf  
tMuif wuf<ujcif;onf pdwf\ tMuifESpfvdkjcif;onf &SdV  
ponfvQif pdwf\ tvGefESpfoufjcif; rnfV

pdwfudk tvGefESpfoufaponfjzpfí OifoufçxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0dnmOfonf pdwfrnfV xifjcif;onf owdrnfV  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljcif;onf ÓPfrnfV pdwfonf Oy|mernfV

owdçrrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnfV owdvnf;rnfV  
xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPjzifh xdk pdwfudk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]pdawå pdwåmEkyóemowdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkpdwfudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/y/ podkY xkdpdwfudk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif;bm0emwdkUonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV pdwfudktvGefESpfoufaponfjzpfí Oifoufç  
xGufoufwdkYudk apmifh pnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDv0dok'""drnfV/y/

pdwfukd tvGefESpfoufaponfjzpfí Oifoufç xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd  
odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/y/ odaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E  
´wdkYudk aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→íö  
y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV (2)

178/ pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;onfjzpfí Oifoufukd  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/ pdwfukd  
aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k  
tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/ orm"donf tb,fenf;/

&Snfaom 0ifouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhJcif;onf orm"drnf\ pdwf\ tMuiftm½Hkü  
wnfjCIF;onf tMuifaumif;pGm wnfjCIF;onf tMuifouf0ifí  
wnfjCIF; onf tMuifra&GUvsm;jCIF;onf  
tMuifrysHUvGifhJcif;onf tMuifra&GUvsm;aom  
pdwf&Sdonfhtjzpf onf tMuifNidrf;jCIF;onf  
tMuiform"da`E´onf tMuiform"dAdkvfonf  
tMuifor®morm"donf &Sd\ &Snfaom xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhJcif;onf  
orm"drnf\y/ pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;onf jzpfí 0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/y/ pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm; onfjzpfí  
xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhJcif;onf orm"drnf\

pdwf\ tMuiftm½Hkü wnfjCIF;onf  
tMuifaumif;pGmwnfjCIF;onf tMuifouf0ifí wnfjCIF;onf  
tMuifra&GUvsm;jCIF;onf tMuifrysHUvGifhJcif;onf  
tMuifra&GUvsm;aom pdwf&Sdonfhtjzpfonf  
tMuifNidrf;jCIF;onf tMuiform"da`E´onf  
tMuiform"dAdkvfonf tMuifor®morm"donf &Sd\  
ponfyif orm"drnf\

pdwfukd aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0dnmOfonf pdwfrnf\ xifjCIF;onf owdrnf\  
tzezfef½ljCIF;onf ÓPfrnf\ pdwfonf Oy|mernf\ owdç  
rrnf/ owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnf\ owdvnf; rnf\ xdkowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdkpdwfudk tzezfef½l\  
xdkYaMumifh ]]pdawå pdwåmEkyóemowdy|  
mebm0em}}[k qkdyf\

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkpdwfudk tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef½loenf;/y/ podkY xdkpdwfudk tzezfef½l\  
bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jCIF;bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnf\ pdwfukd aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYukd apmifh pnf;wwfaom

oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'``drnf\y/ pdwfukd aumif;pGm  
xm;onfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/y/ odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYukd  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→lö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k  
qdktyfV (3)

179/ pdwfukd (eD0&PponfrS) vGwfaponfjzpfí  
0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/  
pdwfukd (eD0&PponfrS) vGwfaponfjzpfí xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tb,fodkY vQif tm;xkwfoenf;/

pdwfukd &m\*rS vGwfaponfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV pdwfukd&m\*rS vGwfaponf jzpfí  
xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV pdwfukd a'gorS  
vGwfaponfjzpfí 0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV  
pdwfukd a'gorS vGwfaponfjzpfí xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV pdwfukd arm[rS vGwfaponfjzpfí  
0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV/y/ pdwfukd rmerS  
vGwfap onfjzpfí/ pdwfukd 'd|drS vGwfaponfjzpfí/  
pdwfukd 0dpdudpämrS vGwfaponfjzpfí/ pdwfukd  
xderS vGwfaponfjzpfí/ pdwfukd O''pörS  
vGwfaponfjzpfí/ pdwfukd t[d&durS vGwfaponfjzpfí/  
pdwfukd taemwåyÜrS vGwfaponf jzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV pdwfukd taemwåyÜrS  
vGwfaponfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV  
pdwfukd vGwfaponfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0dnmOfonf pdwfrnfV xifjcif;onf  
owdrnf\y/

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkpdwfukd tb,fodkYvQif  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/y/ podkY xkdpdwfukd tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jcif;bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV pdwfukd vGwfaponfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf; wwfaom

oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'``drnf\y/ pdwfudk  
vGwfaponfjzpfí OifoufçxGufoufhwdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd odaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;/y/ odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYukd  
aygif;V xdkYaMumifh ]]orw→Íö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k  
qdktyfV (4)

pdawå pdwåmEkyóemü &Spfyg;aom tEkyóemÓPf?  
&Spfyg;aom Oy|memEkówd? av;yg; aom okwåefü  
a[mawmfrltyfukefaom 0w→KwdkYonf jzpfukefV

-----

1/ tbdyÜarma'gwd t"dum wk|d[laom t|uxmESifhtnD  
jyefqdkonf/

Ã

**pwkw→ pwkuú tus,fjyjcif;**

180/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí Oifoufukd  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí tb,fodkYvQif xGufoufukd xkwftHh[k  
tm;xkwf oenf;/

tedpö[l&mü tedpö rjrJ[lonf tb,fenf;/  
<sup>1/2</sup>kyfemrftpk ]cE``m} ig;yg;wdkYonf rjrJukef/  
tb,foabmaMumifh <sup>1/2</sup>kyfemrftpk ]cE``m}ig;yg;wdkYonf  
rjrJukefoenf;/ <sup>1/2</sup>kyfemrftpk ]cE``m}ig;yg; wdkYonf  
jzpfwwf ysufwwfaom oabmaMumifh rjrJukef/  
<sup>1/2</sup>kyfemrftpk ]cE``m} ig;yg;wdkY\ tjzpfukd  
<sup>1/2</sup>laomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,frQaom vu©PmwdkYukd  
<sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/ tysufukd <sup>1/2</sup>laom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,frQaom  
vu©PmwdkYukd <sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/ tjzpfçtysufukd <sup>1/2</sup>laom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,frQaom vu©PmwdkYukd <sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/

<sup>1/2</sup>kyfemrftpk]cE``m}ig;yg;wdkY\ tjzpfudk <sup>1/2</sup>laom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfESpfq,fhig;yg;aom vu©PmwdkYudk <sup>1/2</sup>lV

tysufukd ½laom yk\*¾dKvfonfESpfq,fhig;yg;aom  
vu©PmwdkYukd ½lV ½kyfemrf  
tpk ]cE`m}ig;yg;wdkY\ tjzpfçtysufukd ½laom  
yk\*¾dKvfonf pig;q,faom vu©PmwdkYudk ½lV

½kyfÜ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV ½kyfÜ rjrJaom tm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV/  
a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/ rsufpdü/y/  
tkdjcif;aojcif;ü rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lonfjzpfí  
0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV tdkjCIF; aOjcif;ü  
rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lonfjzpfí xGufoufudk  
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV tdkjCIF; aOjcif;ü rjrJaomtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½lonfjzpfí 0ifoufçxGufoufwdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
"r®rnfuKEfV xifjCIF;onf owdrnfV tzezfef½ljCIF; onf  
ÓPfrnfV w&m; ]"r®}wdkYonf ]Oy|me} rnfV owd rrfn/  
owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnfV owdvnf; rnfV xkdowdjzifh  
xdkÓPfjzifh xdk"r®wdkYukd tzezfef½lV xdkYaMumifh  
]]"ar®ok"r®mEkyóemowd y|mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkw&m; ]"r®}wdkYudk  
tb,fodkYvQif tzezfef ½loenf;/y/ podkY xkd  
w&m;]"r®}wdkYukd tzezfef½lV

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jCIF;bm0emwdkUonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzezfefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç  
xGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDv0dok'"drnfV/y/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef½lonfjzpfí  
0ifoufçxGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;ukd odaom yk\*¾dKvftm;/y/ odaom  
yk\*¾dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYukd aygif;V  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬lö y#d0dZÑwd}[k qdktyfV (1)

&m\*uif;jCIF;udk tzezfef½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfhoenf;/ &m\*uif;jCIF;udk

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdonfjzpfí xGufoufukd xkwftHh[k  
tb,fodkYvQif tm; xkwfoenf;/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfű tjypfukd jrífí edAÁmefű (wpfqifhMum;\  
tpGrf;jzifh) "r®päE´jzpfV ,HkMunfrljzifh qHk; jzwfV  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGm wnfV <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfű  
wyfjCIF;uif;&mudk tzefzef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh &Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufukd  
&SLtHh[k tm;wkwfV <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfű wyfjCIF;uif;&mukd  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdonfjzpfí xGufoufukd xkwftHh[k  
tm;xkwfV

a0'emű/y/ onmű/ ocFg&wdkYű/ 0dnmOfű/  
rsufpdű/y/ tdkjCIF; aojCIF;ű tjypfukd jrífí  
tdkjCIF;aojCIF;uif;&mű "r®päE´jzpf\? ,HkMunfrljzifh  
qHk;jzwfV xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGm  
wnfV tdkjCIF; aojCIF;ű wyfjCIF;uif;&mudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh  
&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufukd &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV tdkjCIF;  
aojCIF;ű wyfjCIF;uif;&mukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdonfjzpfí  
0ifoufukd &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV wyfjCIF;uif;&mudk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh w&m;]"r®}rnfukefV xifjCIF;onf owdrnfV  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;onf ÓPfrnfV

w&m; ]"r®}wdkYonf Oy|mernfV owdç rrfn/ owdonf  
Oy|mevnf;rnfV owdvnf; rnfV xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh  
xdkw&m; ]"r®}wdkYukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]"ar®ok"r®mEkyóemowdy|  
mebm0em}}[lí qkdtyfV

tEkyówd[l&mű xdkw&m; ]"r®}wdkYukd  
tb,fodkYvQif tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ podkY xkd  
w&m;]"r®}wdkYukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

bm0em[l&mű yGg;rsm;jCIF;bm0emwdkUonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzefzefrSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV wyfjCIF;uif;&mudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lavh  
&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGuf oufwdkYukd  
apmifhpnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'"drnfV/y/

wyfjcf;uif;&mukd tzezfef  $\frac{1}{2}$ lavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufç  
xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd od aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm;/y/ odaom  
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYukd aygif;V  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬Íö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV (2)

csKyfjcf;udk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/ csKyfjcf;udk  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lavh&Sdonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k  
tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwfoenf;/

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü tjypfukd jríf edAÁmefü (wpfqifhMum;\  
tpGrf;jzifh) "r®päE´jzpfV ,HkMunfrljzifh qHk;jzwfV  
xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\ pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGm wnfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü  
csKyfjcf;udk tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lavh&Sdonf jzpfí 0ifoufudk  
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfü csKyfjcf;ukd  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lavh&Sdonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k  
tm;xkwfV

a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/  
rsufpdü/y/ tdkjcif; aojcif;ü tjypfukdjریف tdkjcif;aojcif;\  
csKyf&mü (wpfqifhMum;\ tpGrf;jzifh) "r®päE  
´jzpfV ,HkMunfrljzifh qHk;jzwfV xkdyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\  
pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGmwnfV tdkjcif; aojcif;ü  
csKyfjcf;ukd tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k  
tm;xkwfV tdkjcif; aojcif;ü csKyfjcf;udk  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV

181/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmü  
tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
t0dZÆmonf csKyfoenf;/

ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmü tjypfonf  
jzpfV &Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmonf  
csKyfV

tb,fig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmü tjypfonf  
jzpfoenf;/ rjrJaom oabm tm;jzifh t0dZÆmü tjypfonf



jzpfV qif;&Jaom oabmtm;jzifh t0dZÆmü tjypfonfjzpfV  
tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY rvdkufaom oabmtm;jzifh  
t0dZÆmü tjypfonf jzpfV ylyefapwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
t0dZÆmü tjypfonf jzpfV azmufjyefwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh t0dZÆmü tjypfonf jzpfV pig;yg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmü tjypfonf jzpfV

tb,frQavmufukefaom  
&Spfyg;aomtjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmonf  
csKyfoenf;/ (rlv) taMumif; csKyfojzifh t0dZÆmcsKyfV/  
(eD;aom) taMumif;csKyfojzifh t0dZÆmonf csKyfV/  
(rlv) taMumif;jzpfjCIF; }Zmwd}csKyfojzifh t0dZÆmonf  
csKyfV (eD;aom) taMumif;jzpfjCIF; }yb0} csKyfojzifh  
t0dZÆmonf csKyfV }Zeu} taMumif;csKyfojzifh  
t0dZÆmonf csKyfV taxmuftyHh }Oyxrcu}  
taMumif;csKyfojzifh t0dZÆmonf csKyfV 0dyóemÓPf?  
r\*fÓPfjzpfjzifh t0dZÆm onf csKyfV csKyfNidrf;&m  
edAÁmefxifojzifh t0dZÆm onf csKyfV p&Spfyg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmonf csKyfV

big;yg;aom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh t0dZÆmü  
tjypfukdjriFí p&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
t0dZÆmcsKyf&m edAÁmefü "r®päE  
'jzpfV ,HkMunfrijzifh qHk;jzwfV xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
pdwfonfvnf;aumif;pGm wnfV t0dZÆmcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufudk &SLtHh[k  
tm;xkwfV t0dZÆmcsKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí xGufoufudk xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV

tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh ocFg&wdkYü tjypfonf  
jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjCIF; t&mwdkYjzifh  
ocFg&wdkYonf csKyfukefoenf;/y/ tb,frQaom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh 0dnmOfü tjypf onf jzpfoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh 0dnmOfcsKyfoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjCIF; t&mwdkYjzifh emrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfÜ tjypfonf  
jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh

emrf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfcsKyf oenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
oVm,weü tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oVm,wecsKyfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh zóü tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh zócsKyfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh a0'emü tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh a0'emcsKyfoenf;/ tb,f  
rQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh wPSmü tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh wPSmcsKyfoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh Oyg'gefü tjypfonf  
jzpfoenf;/ tb,f rQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
Oyg'gefcsKyfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh b0ü  
tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
b0csKyfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh Zmwdü  
tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
ZmwdcsKyfoenf;/ tb,frQ aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
tdkjcif; aojcif;ü tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkY jzifh tdkjcif; aojcif; csKyfoenf;/

ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh tdkjcif;aojcif;ü  
tjypfonf jzpfV &Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh tdkjcif;  
aojcif; csKyfV

tb,fig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh tdkjcif; aojcif;ü  
tjypfonf jzpfoenf;/

rjrJaomoabmtm;jzifh tdkjcif;aojcif;ü tjypfonf jzpfV  
qif;&Jaom oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaom oabmtm;jzifh/y/ ylyefapwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh/y/ azmufjyefaom oabmtm;jzifh  
tdkjcif;aojcif;ü tjypfonf jzpfV pig;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mhwdkYjzifh tdkjcif; aojcif;ü tjypfonf jzpfV

tb,f&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh tdkjcif;  
aojcif;onf csKyfoenf;/ rlvtaMumif; csKyfojzifh tdkjcif;  
aojcif;onf csKyfV eD;aomtaMumif; csKyfojzifh/y/  
rlvtaMumif;jzpfjcif; ]Zmwd}csKyfojzifh/y/ eD;aom

taMumif;jzpfjCIF; ]yb0}csKyfojzifh/  
ZeutaMumif;csKyfojzifh/ taxmuftyHh ]OyxrÇu}  
taMumif;csKyfojzifh/ 0dyóemÓPf? r\*fÓPfjzpfojzifh/y/  
csKyfNidrf; &m edAÁmefxifojzifh tdkjCIF; aojCIF;onf  
csKyfV/ þ&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh tkdCIF;  
aojCIF;onf csKyfV/

þig;yg;aom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh tdkjCIF; aojCIF;ü  
tjypfukdjriFí þ&Spfyg;aom tjCIF;t&m wdkYjzifh tdkjCIF;  
aojCIF;csKyf&m edAÁmefü (wpfqihfMum;\ tpGrf;jzifh)  
"r®päE´jzpfV/ ,HkMunfrljzifh qHk;jzwfV/ xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGmwfnfV/ tdkjCIF; aojCIF;ü  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí  
0ifoufukd &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV/ tkdCIF;aojCIF;ü  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefukd tzeF zeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí  
xGufoufukd xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV/ csKyfjCIF;ukd  
tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
w&m;"r®rnfV/ xifjCIF;onf owdrnfV/ tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;onf  
ÓPfrnfV/ w&m;"r®wdkYonf Oy|me rnfV/ owdçrrnf/  
owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnfV/

owdvnf; rnfV/ xkdowdjzifh xkdÓPfjzifh  
xdkw&m;wdkYukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/ xdkYaMumifh ]]"ar®ok  
"r®mEkyóemowd y|mebm0em}}[k qdktyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü xdkw&m; ]"r®}wdkYudk  
tb,fodkYvQif tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>loenf;/y/ þodkY xkd  
w&m;]"r®}wdkYukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsm;jCIF;bm0emwdkUonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/ tzeFzeFSD0Jwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV/ csKyfjCIF;udk tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç  
xGufoufwdkYudk apmifh pnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDv0dok'"drnfV/y/ csKyfjCIF;ukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí  
0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
ryshUvGifhjCIF;ukd odaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;/y/ odaom

yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf                      £a`E`wdkYukd                      aygif;V  
xdkYaMumifh ]]orw¬lö y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qdktyfV (3)

182/              wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk              tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí  
0ifoufukd &SLtHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;/  
wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk tzezfef&SKonfjzpfí xGufoufukd  
xkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm; xkwfoenf;/

y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>[l&mü      wpfzefpGefYjCIF;      ]y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>}  
wdkYonf                      y&dpöm\*y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>?                      yu©E  
´ey#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>ESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/                      <sup>1/2</sup>kyfudk  
pGefYwwfaomaMumifh                      y&dpöm\*y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>rnfV/  
<sup>1/2</sup>kyf\csKyf&mjzpfaom                      edAÁmefü                      pdwfonf  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh yu©E´ey#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>rnfV <sup>1/2</sup>kyfü  
wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>l onfjzpfí 0ifoufukd  
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV <sup>1/2</sup>kyfü      wpfzefpGefYjCIF;ukd  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí xGuf oufukd xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV

a0'emukd/ onmudk/ ocFFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmOfudk/  
rsufpdudk/y/                      tdkjCIF;aojCIF;udk                      pGefYwwf  
aomaMumifh                      y&dpöm\*y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>rnf\?  
tdkjCIF;aojCIF;csKyf&m                      edAÁmefü                      pdwfonf  
ajy;0ifwwfaom aMumifh yu©E´ey#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>rnfV/  
tdkjCIF;aojCIF;ü wpfzefpGefYjCIF;ukd tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí  
0ifoufukd &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfV tdkjCIF;aojCIF;ü  
wpfzefpGefYjCIF;ukd tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí xGufoufukd  
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfV                      wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm; jzifh  
w&m;"r®rnfukefV xifjCIF;onf owdrnfV tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>ljCIF;onf  
ÓPfrnfV w&m;"r® wdkYonf Oy|mernfV owd rrrnf/  
owdonf Oy|mevnf; rnfV owdvnf; rnfV xkdowdjzifh  
xkdÓPfjzifh                      xdkw&m;wdkYukd                      tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV/  
xdkYaMumifh                      ]]"ar®ok                      "r®mEkyóemowdy|me  
bm0em}}[k qkdyfV

tEkyówd[l&mü                      xdkw&m;                      ]"r®}wdkYukd  
tb,fodkYvQif                      tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>loenf;/                      rjrJaomtm;jzifh

tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\ jrJaomtm;jzifh r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/y/ pGefY\? rpJG,l/  
rjrJaomtm;jzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf jrJ\laom  
trSwftom;ukd pGefY\y/ pGefYaomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
pJG,ljCIF;ukd pGefY\ podkY xkdw&m; wdkYukd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l\

bm0em[l&mü yGg;rsM;jCIF; ]bm0em}wdkYonf  
av;yG;wdkYwnf;/ xdkpsmefüjzpfukefaom  
w&m;wdkYudk rausmfvGefaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnf\y/ tzezfefrSD0Jaom oabmtm;jzifh  
bm0emrnf\ wpfzefpGefYjCIF;ukd <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç  
xGufoufwdkYudk apmifhpnf;wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDv0dok''d rnf\ rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
pdwå0dok''drnf\ jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 'd|  
d0dok''drnf\

xdk0ifoufç xGufoufü apmifhpnf;wwfaom oabmonf  
t"doDvodu©mrnf\ xdk 0ifoufç xGufoufü  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©mrnf\  
xdk0ifoufç xGufoufü jrifwwfaom oabmonf  
t"dynmodu©mrnf\ podu©moHk;yG;wdkYukd  
qifjCIFonfjzpfí tm; xkwf\ odonfjzpfí tm;xkwf\y/  
rsufarSmufjyK&rnfhw&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyKonfjzpfí  
tm;xkwf\

wpfzefpGefYjCIF;ukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç  
xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;ukd odaom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
a0'emwdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\ a0'em wdkYonf  
xif&Sm;xifukef\ a0'emwdkYohnf  
xif&Sm;csKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufukef\y/ wpfzefpGefYjCIF;  
ukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufç xGufouf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pdwf\wnfMunfjCIF; rysHUvGifhjCIF; udkodaom  
yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYukd aygif;\ usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkudkvnf; od\ Nidrf;at;jCIF; oabm ]orw¬}udkvnf;  
xkd;xGif;í od\ AkdvfwdkYudk aygif;\

aAmZÑifwdkYukd      aygif;V      r\*fukd      aygif;V  
w&m;wdkYudk    aygif;V    usufpm;&m    tm½Hkudkvnf;  
odV Nidrf;at;jcif;oabm ]orw→} ukdvnf; xdk;xGif;í odV

£`Ed´,med oarm"maewd[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif £a`E  
´wdkYudk aygif;oen;f;/ qHk;jzfwfwf aom teuftm;jzifh  
o'´da`E´udk    aygif;Vy/    xdkYaMumifh    ]]orw→lö  
y#d0dZÑwd}}[k qkdyfV (4)

"ar®ok "r®mEkyóemü &Spfyg;aom tEkyóemÓPf?  
&Spfyg;aom Oy|memEkówd? av;yg; aom okwåefü  
a[mawmfrltyfukefaom    0w→KwdkYonf    jzpfukefV  
þoHk;q,fhESpfyg;ukefaom owd ukd jyKavh&Sdaom  
ÓPfwdkYonf jzpfukefV

**ig;ckajrmuf oawmum&dÓPf tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **6-ÓP&moDquú tus,fjyjcif;**

183/    orm"d\    tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,fhav;yg;aom  
ÓPfwdkYonf    tb,fwdkYenf;/    &Snf    aom    0ifouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh    pdwf\    wnfMunfjcf;    rysHUvGifhjcif;onf  
orm"drnfV    &Snfaom    xGufouf\    tpGrf;tm;jzifh    pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcf;    rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orm"drnfVy/    pdwfudk  
&m\*rS    vGwfapí    0ifouf\    tpGrf;tm;jzifh    pdwf\  
wnfMunfjcf;? rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orm"drnfV

pdwfudk    &m\*rS    vGwfaponfjzpfí    xGufouf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh    pdwf\    wnfMunfjcf;? rysHUvGifhjcif; onf  
orm"drnfV    orm"d\    tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,fhav;yg;aom  
þÓPfwdkY jzpfukefV (1)

0dyóem\    tpGrf;tm;jzifh    ckepfq,fhESpfyg;aom  
ÓPfwdkYonf    tb,fwdkYenf;/    &Snfaom    0ifoufukd  
rjrJaomtm;jzifh    tzezfef½lwwfaom    oabmaMumifh  
0dyóemrnfV    qif;&Jaom    tm;jzifh    tzezfef½lwwfaom  
oabmaMumifh    0dyóem    rnfV    tESpfr&Sd    tvdkodkY

rvdkufaom oabmtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom  
oabmaMumifh Odyóemrnf\ &Snfaom xGufoufukd  
rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom oabmaMumifh  
Odyóemrnf\ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh tzezf zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom  
oabmaMumifh Odyóem rnf\ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifh tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom oabmaMumifh  
Odyóemrnf\y/ pdwfudk &m\*rS vGwfaponfjzpfí  
Oifoufukd/ pdwfudk &m\*rS vGwfaponfjzpfí  
xGufoufukd rjrJaomtm;jzifh tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom oabm  
aMumifh Odyóem rnf\ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom oabmaMumifh Odyóemrnf\  
tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY rvdkufaomtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfaom oabmaMumifh Odyóemrnf\

Odyóem\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pckepfq,fhESpfyg;ukefaom  
ÓPfwdkYonf jzpfukef\ (2)

&Spfyg;aom edAÁd'gÓPfwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwwfonfjzpfí  
Oifoufukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\? jrif\ xdkYaMumifh  
edAÁd'gÓPf rnf\ rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí xGuf  
oufukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\? jrif\ xdkYaMumifh  
edAÁd'gÓPfrnf\y/ wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezf zef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí Oifoufukd[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? jrif\  
xdkYaMumifh edAÁd'gÓPf rnf\

wpfzef pGefYjcif;ukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí  
xGufoufukd[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? jrif\  
xdkYaMumifh edAÁd'g ÓPfrnf\ p&Spfyg;aom  
edAÁd'gÓPfwdkYonf jzpfukef\ (3)

&Spfyg;aom edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPfwdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ rjrJ[k tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí Oifoufukd  
ab;tm;jzifh xif&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPfrnf\ rjrJ[k tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí  
xGufoufukd ab;tm;jzifh xif&mü jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPfrnf\y/ wpfzefpGefYjcif;ukd

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufukd ab;tm;jzifh xif&mü  
jzpfaomynmonf edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPfrnfV/  
wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí xGufoufukd  
ab;tm;jzifh xif&m ü jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPfrnfV p&Spfyg;aom  
edAÁd'gEkavmrÓPfdkYonf jzpf ukefV (4)

&Spfyg;aom edAÁd'gy#dyó'``dÓPfdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ rjrJ[k tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí 0ifoufukd qifjcifí  
aumif;pGmwnfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'gy#dyó'``d ÓPfrnfV

rjrJ[k tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí xGufoufukd qifjcifí  
aumif;pGm wnfaom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'gy#dyó'``dÓPfrnfV/y/ wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf jzpfí 0ifoufukd qifjcifí aumif;pGm  
wnfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'gy#dyó'``dÓPfrnfV wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfjzpfí xGufoufukd qifjcifí  
aumif;pGmwnfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaomynmonf  
edAÁd'g y#dyó'``dÓPfrnfV p&Spfyg;aom  
edAÁd'gy#dyó'``dÓPfdkYonf jzpfukefV (5)

ESpfq,fhwpfyg;aom OdrkwådokcÓPfdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ aomwmywådr\*fjzifh ouúm, 'd|dudk  
y,fjcif;aMumifh? t<uif;rjhjzwfjcif;aMumifh  
Odrkwådokcü ÓPfjzpfV ,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämudk  
y,fjcif;aMumifh? t<uif;rjh jzwfjcif;aMumifh  
Odrkwådokcü ÓPfjzpfV oDvAÁwy&mrmoudk/y/ 'd|  
mEko,udk/ 0dpdudpämEko,udk y,fjcif;aMumifh?  
t<uif;rjhjzwfjcif;aMumifh Odrkwådokcü ÓPf jzpfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kefY&if;aom  
umr&m\*oHa,mZOOfukd/y/ y#dCoHa,mZOOfukd/  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEko,udk/ y#dCmEko,udk  
y,fjcif;aMumifh? t<uif;rjhjzwfjcif;aMumifh  
Odrkwådokcü ÓPf jzpfV



tem\*grdr\*fjzifh odrfarGUaom  
 umr&m\*oHa,mZOOfudk/y/ y#dCoHa,mZOOfudk/  
 odrfarGUaom umr&m\*gEko,udk/ y#dCmEko,ukd  
 y,fjcif;aMumifh? t<uif;rJhjzwfjcif;aMumifh  
 0drkwådokcû ÓPf jzpfV

t&[wår\*fjzifh ½ly&m\*ukd/y/ t½ly&m\*ukd/ rmeudk/  
 O'pöudk/ t0dZÆmudk/ rmemEko,ukd/  
 b0&m\*gEko,udk/ t0dZÆmEko,ukd y,fjcif;aMumifh?  
 t<uif;rJh jzwfjcif;aMumifh 0drkwådokcû ÓPfjzpfV

þESpfq,fhwpfyg;aom 0drkwådokc ÓPfwdkYonf  
 jzpfukefV wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom 0w→K&Sdaom  
 tmemygeówdorm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom yk\*¾dKvftm;  
 þÓPfESpf&mausmfwdkYonf jzpfukefV (6)

**tmemygeówduxm NyD;V**

-----

## **4-£`Ed´,uxm**

### **1-yXrokwåef tus,fjyjcif;**

184/ tuREkfyfonf þodkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf  
 temxydPfolaX;\ t&mrfjzpfaom aZw0ef ausmif;awmfü  
 oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xdktcgü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
 &[ef;wdkYudk ]]&[ef;wdkY}}  
 [kac:awmfrlV ]]toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf  
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf þpum;udk rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY £a`E´wdkYonf þig;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
 tb,fig;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

(1) o'`da`E´?

(2) 0D&d,da`E´?

(3) owda`E`?

(4) orm"da`E`?

(5) ynda`E`wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY £a`E`wdkYonf pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

185/            p£a`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf            tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh    pifMu,fukefoenf;/    p    £a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYonf wpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
pifMu,fukefV    r,HkMunfaom    yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf    wdkYukd  
a&SmifMuOfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?            ,HkMunfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYçukd    rSD0Jqnf;uyf    teD;    t&yfü  
½dkaopGmaeaom            yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
MunfnKdzG,f    okwåefwdkYukd    qifjcifaom    yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm;vnf;aumif;    p    tjcif;t&m    oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh    od``da`E  
`onf pifMu,fV

ysif;&dukefaom            yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYudk  
a&SmifMuOfaom            yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
tm;xkwftyfonfh    0D&d,&Sdaom    yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd  
rSD0Jqnf;uyf    teD;t&yfü    ½kdaopGmaeaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?            0D&d,ESifhpyfaom  
okwåefwdkYukd    qifjcifaom    yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;  
ptjcif;t&m    oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh    0D&d,da`E`onf pifMu,fV

owdvGwfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?            xifaomowd&Sdaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd    rSD0Jqnf;uyf    teD;t&yfü  
½dkaopGmaeaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?    owdy|mef  
okwåefwdkYukd    qifjcifaom    yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;  
ptjcif;t&moHk;yg;wdkYjzifh    owda`E`onfhpifMu,fV

rwnfMunfukefaom            yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd  
a&SmifMuOfaom            yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?  
wnfMunfaom    yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd    rSD0Jqnf;uyf  
teD;t&yfü ½dkaopGmaeaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;?

psmef0darmu©wdkY ukd qifjcifaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif; ptjcif;t&moHk;yg;wdkYjzifh  
orm"da`E´onf pifMu,fV

ynmenf;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? ynm&Sdyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd  
rSD0Jqnf;uyf teD;t&yfü <sup>1/2</sup>dkaopGmaeaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? eufeJaomÓPfESifhpyfaom  
w&m;udk qifjcifaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;  
ptjcif;t&moHk;yg;wdkYjzifh ynda`E´onf pifMu,fV

podkY pig;yg;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd  
a&SmifMuOfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? ig;yg;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYukd pdwfjzifh rSD0Jqnf;uyf teD;t&yfü  
<sup>1/2</sup>dkaopGmaeaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif;? ig;yg;  
aom okwåeftpkwdkYukd qifjcifaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vnf;aumif; þwpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&m  
wdkYjzifh þfa`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf pifMu,fukefV

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh fa`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
fa`E´ig;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;jcif;jzpfoenf;/

q,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh fa`E´ ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV q,fyg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh f`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;jzpfV

r,HkMunfjcif;ukd pGefYaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf o'`da`E  
´ukd yGg;rsm;V o'`da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
onf r,HkMunfjcif;ukd pGefYV

ysif;&djcif;udk pGefYaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf 0D&d,da`E  
´udk yGg;rsm;V 0D&d,da`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf ysif;&djcif;udk pGefYV

arhavsmhjcif;ukd pGefYaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf owda`E  
´ukd yGg;rsm;V owda`E´ukd yGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
onf arhavsmhjcif;ukd pGefYV

ysHUvGifhjcif;ukd pGefYaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
orm"da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;V orm"da`E´ukd  
yGg;rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ysHUvGifhjcif;ukd pGefYV

awGa0rlt0dZÆmudk pGefYaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ynda`E´ukd yGg;rsm;V ynda`E´ukd yGg;rsm;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf awGa0rlt0dZÆmudk pGefYV

pq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV pq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif; jzpfV

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfukef oenf;/

q,fyg;aomtjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £{`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

r,HkMunfjcif;ukd y,fjcif;aMumifh? aumif;pGm  
y,fjcif;aMumifh o´´da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm  
yGg;rsm;tyfV o´´da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf?  
aumif;pGmyGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh r,HkMunfjcif;ukd  
y,ftyf? aumif;pGm y,ftyfV

ysif;&djcif;ukd y,fjcif;aMumifh? aumif;pGm  
y,fjcif;aMumifh 0D&d,da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf?  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfV 0D&d,da`E´ukd  
yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh  
ysif;&djcif;ukd y,ftyf? aumif;pGm y,ftyfV

arhavsmhjcif;ukd y,ftyf? aumif;pGm  
y,ftyfaomaMumifh owda`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf?  
aumif;pGmhyGg;rsm;tyfV owda`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf?  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh  
arhavsmhjcif;ukd y,ftyf? aumif;pGm y,ftyfV

ysHUvGifhjcif;ukd y,ftyf? aumif;pGm  
y,ftyfaomaMumifh orm"da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf?  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyf? orm"da`E´ukd yGg;rsm;tyf?

aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh  
ysHUvGifhjcif;ukd y,ftyf? aumif;pGm y,ftyfV

t0dZÆmudk y,ftyf? aumif;pGmy,ftyfaomaMumifh  
ynda`E`udk yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfV  
ynda`E`udk yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm  
yGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh t0dZÆmudk y,ftyf?  
aumif;pGm y,ftyfV

bq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyf? aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyf ukefV

186/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefoenf;/ tb,f rQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefoenf;/ aumif;pGm yGg;  
rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefoenf;/ wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefoenf;/ aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefoenf;/

av;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV av;yg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpf ukefV wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpf ukefV

aomwmywådr\*fcPü £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV aomwmywådzkdvfcPü £a`E`  
ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV ou'g\*grdzkdvfcPü £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY  
udk yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV aumif;pGm  
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV wpfzef

Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\

tem\*grdr\*fcPü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\ tem\*grdzkdvfcPü £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\ wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\

t&[wår\*fcPü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\ t&[wåzkdvfcPü £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\ wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD; vnf; jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\

podkY av;yg;aom r\*f\  
pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;aomzkdvf\  
pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;aom orkapä\  
pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;aom y#dyó'`d\  
pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; (jzpfukef\)/ pav;yg;aom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\ pav;yg;aom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\  
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\ wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD; vnf; jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm wpfzef  
Nidrf;aptyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukef\

tb,frQavmufaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYtm; £a`E´ukd  
yGg;rsm;jCIF; jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQavmufaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf yGg;tyfNyD;aom £a`E  
´&Sdukefoenf;/

&Spfa,mufaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYtm; £a`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;jCIF; jzpf\ oHk;a,mufaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfhYg;rsm;NyD;aom£a`E´  
&Sdukef\

tb,f&Spfa,mufaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYtm;      £a`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;jcif; jzpfukefoenf;/

aou©yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfckepfa,muf?      uvsmPykxkZOf?  
p&Spfa,mufaom      yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYtm;      £a`E´udk  
yGg;rsm;jcif; jzpfV

tb,foHk;a,mufaom      yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf  
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom £a`E´ &Sdukefoenf;/ w&m;em&  
ojzifh opömw&m;ukdodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\wynfh  
&[EÅmyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom£a`E´ &SdV  
tvkdvdkjzpfaoom oabmtm;jzifh yapöuAk'gonf  
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom £a`E´&SdV rEldif;,SOftyfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh a&S;bk&m;wdkYujhodkY  
vmjcif;aumif;awmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrl  
xkdufaom      jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom£a`E´ &SdawmfrlV  
pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf      yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom  
£a`E´&SdukefV podkY pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf&Spfa,mufwdkYtm;  
£a`E´udk      yGg;rsm;jcif;      jzpfV  
pyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf      yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom  
£a`E´&SdukefV

**a&S;OD;pGmaomokwåef tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

-----

## **2/ 'kwd,okwåef tus,fjyjcif;**

187/ om0w¬ded'gef; - &[ef;wdkY £a`E´wdkYonf  
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

- (1) o'`da`E´?
- (2) 0D&d,da`E´?
- (3) owda`E´?
- (4) orm"da`E´?
- (5) ynda`E´wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf  
p£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;udkvnf; aumif;?  
csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?  
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf &mudkvnf;aumif;  
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh rodukef/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;\ omoemawmfü  
xkdorPjAm[®PwdkYukd orPwdkYwGifvnf; orP[k  
rorkwftyfukef/ jAm[®PwdkYwGifvnf; jAm[®P[k  
rorkwftyfukef/ xdktoQifwdkYonf  
orPaus;Zl;<sup>1</sup>ukdvnf;aumif;?  
jAm[®Paus;Zl;<sup>2</sup>ukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufb0üomvQif  
tvdkvdk txl;odum rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vQif jynfhpHkapí  
raeukef/

&[ef;wdkY pifppf tvHk;pHkaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf  
p£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;udk vnf;aumif;?  
csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?  
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGuf ajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;  
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh odukefV

&[ef;wdkY pifppf igbk&m;\ omoemawmfü  
xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYukd orPwdkYwGifvnf; orP[k  
orkwftyfukefV jAm[®PwdkYwGifvnf; jAm[®P[k  
orkwftyfukefV xdktoQifwdkY onfum; orP\  
aus;Zl;udkvnf;aumif;? jAm[®P\  
aus;Zl;udkvnf;aumif;  
rsufarSmufb0 üyifvQif tvdkvdk txl;odum  
rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vQif jynfhpHkapí aeukefV

188/ tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;onf jzpfygoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;udk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odygoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF;onf jzpfygoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF;udk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odygoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjCIF;onf jzpfygoenf;/ tb,frQaom



tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcif;udk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odygoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&m  
wdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ tjypfonf jzpfygoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg; wdkY\  
tjypfudk tjym;tm;jzifh odygoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
xGufajrmuf&monf jzpfygoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf  
&mukd tjym;tm;jzifh odygoenf;/

av;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £{`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfaMumif;onf jzpfV av;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;ukd tjym;tm;jzifh odV  
av;q,faom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
csKyfjCIF;onf jzpfV av;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg; wdkY\ csKyfjCIF;udk tjym;tm;jzifh odV

ESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £{`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcif;onf jzpfV ESpfq,fh ig;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcif;udk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odV

ESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ tjypfonf jzpfV ESpfq,fhig;yg; aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ tjypfudk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odV

wpf&mh&Spfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&monf jzpfV wpf&mh  
&Spfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
xGufajrmuf&mukd tjym;tm;jzifh odV

tb,fav;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfaMumif;onf jzpfygoenf;/ tb,fav;q,faom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;udk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odyg oenf;/

qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©}tusKd;iSg  
raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\ jzpfjCIF;onf o''da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ qE`ESifh,SOfaom t"darmu©\  
tpGrf;jzifh "r®päE`\  
jzpfjCIF;onf o''da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ qE`ESifh,SOfaom t"darmu©\  
tpGrf;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jCIF; ]reodum&}\ jzpfjCIF;onf  
o''da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hkü rwkefvlyfonfh tjzpfjzifh  
xifjCIF;onf o''da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/

csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;tusKd;iSg raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\  
jzpfjCIF;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
csD;ajr\$muFonfh tpGrf;jzifh "r®päE`\  
jzpfjCIF;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ csD;ajr\$muFonfh  
tpGrf;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jCIF; ]reodum&}\ jzpfjCIF;onf  
0D&d,da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ 0D&d,da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh xifjCIF;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
jzpf  
aMumif;wnf;/

xifjCIF;tusKd;iSg raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\  
jzpfjCIF;onf owda`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ xif onf\  
tpGrf;jzifh "r®päE`\  
jzpfjCIF;onf owda`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ xifonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jCIF; ]reodum&}\ jzpfjCIF;onf  
owda`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ owda`E`\  
tpGrf; tm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hkü rwkefvlyfonf\jzpfjzifh  
xifjCIF;onf owda`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/

rysHUvGifhJcif;tusKd;iSg raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\  
jzpfjCIF;onf orm"da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
rysHUvGifhJcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
jzpfjCIF;onf orm"da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ rysHUvGifhJcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jCIF; ]reodum&}\ jzpfjCIF;onf  
orm"da`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aomtm½Hkü

rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifhxxifjcf;onf  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/

orm"da`E`\'

jrifjcf;tusKd;iSg raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfl  
jzpfjcf;onf ynda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ jrifonfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\' jzpfjcf;onf ynda`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ jrifonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk; oGif;jcf;  
]reodum&}\' jzpfjcf;onf ynda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
ynda`E`\' tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh xifjcf;onf ynda`E`\  
jzpfaMumif;wnf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwfl  
jzpfjcf;onf o""da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
csD;ajrmufjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwfl jzpfjcf;onf  
0D&d,da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ xifjcf; tusKd;iSg  
tm0ZÆef;pdwfl jzpfjcf;onf owda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwfl jzpfjcf;onf  
orm"da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ jrifjcf;tusKd;iSg  
tm0ZÆef;pdwfl jzpfjcf;onf ynda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
jzpfjcf;onf o""da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
csD;ajr\$mufjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\' jzpfjcf;onf  
0D&d,da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ xifonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh  
"r®päE`\' jzpfjcf;onf owda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\' jzpfjcf;onf  
orm"da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ jrifjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
"r®päE`\' jzpfjcf;onf ynda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/  
qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\' jzpfjcf;onf  
o""da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ csD;ajr\$mufjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\' jzpfjcf;onf  
0D&d,da`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ xifjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\' jzpfjcf;onf  
owda`E`\' jzpfaMumif;wnf;/ rysHUvGifhjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\' jzpfjcf;onf

orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif; ]reodum&}\ jzpfjcf; onf  
ynda`E`\  
jzpfamumif;wnf;/

orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aomtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh xifjcf;onf o""da`E`\  
jzpfamumif;wnf;/ OD&d,da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rwkefvlyfonf  
tjzpfjzifh xifjcf;onf OD&d,da`E`\  
jzpfamumif;wnf;/ owda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rwkefvlyfonf  
tjzpfjzifh xifjcf;onf owda`E`\  
jzpfamumif;wnf;/  
orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aomtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonf\ tjzpfjzifh xifjcf;onf orm"da`E`\  
jzpfamumif;wnf;/ ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonf tjzpfjzifh xifjcf;onf ynda`E`\  
jzpfamumif;wnf;/

pav;q,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfamumif;onf jzpf\ pav;q,f aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfamumif;udk tjym;tm;jzifh od\

tb,fav;q,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\  
csKyfjcf; jzpfonf;/ tb,f av;q,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\  
csKyfjcf;udk tjym;tm;jzifh odoenf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\  
csKyfjcf;onf o""da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/  
qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
csKyfjcf;onf o""da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/  
qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}\  
tpGrftm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif; ]reodum&}\ csKyfjcf;onf  
o""da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/ o""da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aomtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;  
onf o""da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/

csD;ajr\$mufjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\  
csKyfjcf;onf OD&d,da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/  
csD;ajr\$mufjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
csKyfjcf;onf

0D&d,da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ csD;ajr\$mufjcf;\  
tpGrf;htm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\  
csKyfjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ 0D&d,da`E` \  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rwkefvlyfon\  
tjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/

xifjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf  
owda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ xifjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`  
 \ csKyfjcf;onf owda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ xifjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\  
csKyfjcf;onf owda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ owda`E` \  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rwkefvlyfon\  
tjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;onf owda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/

rysHUvGifhjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\  
csKyfjcf;onf orm"da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE` \ csKyfjcf;onf  
orm"da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ rysHUvGifhjcf;\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\ csKyfjcf;onf  
orm"da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ orm"da`E` \ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rwkefvlyfon\ tjzpfjzifh  
rxifjcf;onf orm"da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/

jrifjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf  
ynda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ jrifjcf;\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh "r®päE`  
 \ csKyfjcf;onf ynda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ jrifjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\  
csKyfjcf;onf ynda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ ynda`E` \  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü rwkefvlyfon\  
tjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;onf ynda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©} tusKd;iSg  
tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf o""da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/  
csD;ajr\$mufjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf  
0D&d,da`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/ xifjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;  
pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf owda`E` \ csKyfjcf;wnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;tusKd;iSg tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf

orm"da`E`\' csKyfjcfwnf;/ jrifjcf;tusKd;iSg  
tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ csKyfjcf;onf ynda`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
csKyfjcf;onf o""da`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ csD;ajr§mufjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\' csKyfjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/ xifjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
csKyfjcf;onf owda`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ rysHUvGifhjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\' csKyfjcf;onf orm"da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/ jrifjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "r®päE`\  
csKyfjcf; onf ynda`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©}\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\  
csKyfjcf;onf o""da`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ csD;ajr§mufjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\ csKyfjcf;  
onf 0D&d,da`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ xifjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\ csKyfjcf;  
onf owda`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ rysHUvGifhjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\  
csKyfjcf;onf orm"da`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ jrifjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf; ]reodum&}\  
csKyfjcf;onf ynda`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/

o""da`E`\' tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aomtm½Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;onf o""da`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/ 0D&d,da`E`\' tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;aomtm½Hkü rwkefvlyfonfh tjzpf jzifh  
rxifjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ owda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aomtm½Hkü  
rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;onf owda`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/ orm"da`E`\' tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
wpfckwnf;aomtm½Hkü rwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh  
rxifjcf;onf orm"da`E`\' csKyfjcf;wnf;/ ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom

tm½Hkührwkefvlyfonfhtjzpfjzifh rxifjcf;onf ynda`E`\  
csKyfjcf;wnf;/

ptjcf;t&m av;q,fwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\  
csKyfjcf;onf jzpfV ptjcf;t&m av;q,fwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcf;ukd tjym;tm;jzifh odV

-----

1/ atmufzdkvfoHk;yg;wnf;[laom/

2/ t&[wåzdkvfwnf;[laom/

Ã

## u-tóm' tus,fjyjcif;

189/ tb,fESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcif; jzpf oenf;/  
tb,fESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcif;ukd tjym; tm;jzifh odoenf;/

r,HkMunfjcf;\ rxifjcf;onf o``da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ r,HkMunfjcf;[laom ylyefjcf;\ rxifjcf;onf o``da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ t"darmu©jzpfjcf;iSg  
&J&ifhaomtjzpfonf o``da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ Nidrfoufaom orx? Odyóemudk &jcf;onf o``da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ o``da`E`ukdpJGí tMuifcsrf;omjcif;?  
Orf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpfV þcsrf;omjcif;? Orf;  
ajrmufjcf;onf o``da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/

ysif;&djcif;\ rxifjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ ysif;&drl[laom ylyefjcf;\ rxifjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ csD;ajr\$mfjcf;iSg &J&ifhaomtjzpfonf  
0D&d,da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ Nidrfoufaom orx?  
Odyóemudk &jcf;onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/ 0D&d,da`E`ukd pJGí tMuifcsrf;omjcif;?  
Orf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpfV þcsrf;omjcif;? Orf;ajrmufjcf;  
onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
om,mjcif;wnf;/

arhavsmhjcf;\ rxifjcf;onf owda`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/  
arhavsmhrl[laom ylyefjcf;\ rxifjcf;onf owda`E`  
om,mjcf;wnf;/ xifrljzpfjcf;iSg &J&ifhaomtjzpfonf  
owda`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/ Nidrfoufaom orx?  
0dyóemukd &jcf;onf owda`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/ owda`E`  
`udk pJGí tMuifcsrf;omjcf;? 0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpfV  
pcsr;omjcf;? 0rf;ajrmufjcf; onf owda`E`  
om,mjcf;wnf;/

ysHUvGifhrl\ rxifjcf;onf orm"da`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/  
ysHUvGifhrl[laom ylyefjcf;\ rxifjcf;onf orm"da`E`  
om,mjcf;wnf;/ rysHUvGifhrljzpfjcf;iSg  
&J&ifhaomtjzpfonf orm"da`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/  
Nidrfoufaom orx? 0dyóemukd &jcf;onf orm"da`E`  
om,mjcf;wnf;/ orm"da`E`udk pJGí tMuifcsrf;omjcf;?  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpfV pcsrf;omjcf;? 0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf  
orm"da`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/

t0dZÆm\ rxifjcf;onf ynda`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/  
t0dZÆm[laom ylyefjcf;\ rxifjcf; onf ynda`E`  
om,mjcf;wnf;/ jrifrljzpfjcf;iSg &J&ihfaom tjzpfonf  
ynda`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/ Nidrfoufaom orx?  
0dyóemukd &jcf;onf ynda`E` om,mjcf;wnf;/ ynda`E`  
`ukd pJGí tMuifcsrf;omjcf;? 0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpfV  
pcsr;omjcf;? 0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf ynda`E`  
om,mjcf;wnf;/

pESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcf;onf jzpfV phESpfq,fhig;yg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\ om,mjcf;udk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odV

-----

## **c-tm'De0 tus,fjyjcf;**

190/ tb,fESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ tjypfjzpfonf;/ tb,fESpfq,fhig;yg;aom



tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\ tjypfudk  
tjym;tm;jzifhodoenf;/

r,HkMunfjCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf o``da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
r,HkMunfjCIF;[laom ylyefjCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf o``da`E`\  
tjyPFjZPfV rjrJaom oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
qif;&J aom oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY rvdKufaom oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`  
`\ tjyPFjZPfV

ysif;&djCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf 0D&d,da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
ysif;&djCIF;[laom ylyefjCIF;\ xifjCIF; onf 0D&d,da`E`\  
tjyPFjZPfV rjrJaomoabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
qif;&Jaom oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV

arhavsmhCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf owda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
arhavsmhCIF;[laom ylyefjCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf owda`E`\  
tjyPFjZPfV rjrJaomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
qif;&J aom oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV

ysHUvGifhCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf orm"da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
ysHUvGifhCIF;[laom ylyefjCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf orm"da`E`\  
tjyPFjZPfV rjrJaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
qif;&Jaom oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`\ tjyPF  
jZPfV

t0dZÆm\ xifjCIF;onf ynda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
t0dZÆm[laomylyefjCIF;\ xifjCIF;onf ynda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV  
rjrJaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV qif;&Jaom  
oabm tm;jzifh/y/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkufaom  
oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`\ tjyPFjZPfV

þESpfq,fhig;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ tjyPFjZPfV þESpfq,fhig;yg;aom

tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh      £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\      tjypfudk  
tjym;tm;jzifh odV

-----

### **\*-edó&P tus,fjyjcif;**

191/    tb,fwpf&mh&Spfq,faom    tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\      xGufajrmuf&monf      jzpfoenf;/  
tb,fwpf&mh&Spfq,faom    tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh    £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&mudk tjym;tm;jzifh odoenf;/

qHk;jzwfwwfaom      oabmtm;jzifh      o´´da`E´onf  
r,HkMunfjcif;rS      xGufajrmufV      r,HkMunfrl[laom  
ylyefjcif;rS      xGufajrmufV      xdkr,HkMunfrlodkY  
tpOfvdkufukefaom      udavomwdkYrSvnf;      aumif;?  
cE´mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;      xGufajrmufV      tyüvnf;  
tvHk;pHkaom    edrdwfwdkYrS    xGufajrmufV    xdkYxuf  
tvGefjrwfaom      o´´da`E´udk      &onf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;jzpfaom o´´da`E´rS xGuf ajrmufV

csD;ajr\$µufwwfaom    oabmtm;jzifh    0D&d,da`E´onf  
ysif;&djcif;rS      xGufajrmufV      ysif;&djcif;[l      aom  
ylyefjcif;rS      xGufajrmufV      xdkysif;&djcif;odkY  
tpOfvdkufukefaom      udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE´mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;      xGufajrmufV      tyüvnf;  
tvHk;pHkaom    edrdwfwdkYrS    xGufajrmufV    xdkYxuf  
tvGefjrwfaom      0D&d,da`E´udk      &onf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhha&S;jzpfaom    0D&d,da`E´rS    xGuf  
ajrmufV

xifaom    oabmtm;jzifh    owda`E´onf    arhavsmhjcif;rS  
xGufajrmufV      arhavsmhrl[laom      ylyefjcif;rS  
xGufajrmufV      xdkarhavsmhjcif;odkY  
tpOfvdkufukefaom      udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE´mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;      xGufajrmufV      tyüvnf;  
tvHk;pHkaom    edrdwfwdkYrS    xGufajrmufV    xdkY    xuf

tvGefjrwfaom owda`E`udk &onf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;üjzpfaom owda`E`rS xGufajrmufV

rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`onf  
ysHUvGifhjcif;rS xGufajrmufV ysHUvGifhjcif;[laom  
ylyefjcif;rS xGufajrmufV xdkysHUvGifhjcif;odkY  
tpOfvdkufukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE`mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xGufajrmufV tyüvnf;  
tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYrS xGufajrmufV xdkY xuf  
tvGefjrwfaom orm"da`E`udk &onf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
a&S;üjzpfaom orm"da`E`rS xGufajrmufV

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`onf t0dZÆmrS  
xGufajrmufV t0dZÆm[laom ylyefjcif;rS xGufajrmufV  
xdkt0dZÆmodkY tpOfvdkufukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE`mwdkYrS vnf;aumif;  
xGufajrmufV tyüvnf; tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYrS  
xGufajrmufV xdkYxuf tvGefjrwfaom ynda`E`udk  
&onf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh a&S;üjzpfaom ynda`E`rS  
xGufajrmufV

192/ a&S;tzdkY (yXrpsmef\ teD;) ü £a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYrS yXrpsmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E`  
ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV yXrpsmefü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E`ig;yg;wdkYrS 'kwd,psmef\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh £a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV 'kwd,psmefü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYrS wwd, psmef\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
wwd,psmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E` ig;yg;wdkYrS  
pwkw¬psmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xGufajrmufukefV

pwkw¬psmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYrS  
tmumomelöm,weormywfl tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
tmumomelöm,weormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYrS 0dnmPlöm,we ormywfl tpGrf;tm;jzifh

£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
OdnmPlöm,weormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
tmudlönm,weormywf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV

tmudlönm,weormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYrS ae0onmemonm ,weormywf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
ae0onmemonm ,weormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYrS rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg; wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV (8)

rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm; jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV qif;&J[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY rvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmuf ukefV

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS wyfjcif;uif;&m edAÁmefudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xGufajrmufukefV wyfjcif;uif;&m edAÁmefudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;ü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
csKyfjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV csKyfjcif; udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhh£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
wpfzefpGefYjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYrS ukefqHk;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV

ukefqHk;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS ysufjyKef;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;  
 tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
 ysufjyKef;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS azmufjyefjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
 tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmuf ukefV  
 azmufjyefjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS tedrdwåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
 tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
 tedrdwåudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS rawmifhwtyfonfudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
 tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGuf ajrmufukefV  
 rawmifhwtyfonfudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\  
 tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
 qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS vGefujaomynmjzifh w&m;udk  
 txl;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
 xGufajrmufukefV vGefujaomynmjzifh w&m;udk  
 txl;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS ,xmblwÓPf  
 tjrif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
 xGufajrmufukefV

,xmblwÓPftjrifü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
 tjypf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV tjypf[k  
 tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS ÓPfjzifh  
 qifjcifí tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV

ÓPf jzifhqifjcifí tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
 ´ig;yg;wdkYrS 0#frSxGufajrmufjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf\  
 tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukefV  
 0#frSxGufajrmufjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom)  
 £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS aomwmywådr\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
 £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmuf ukefV (18-26)

aomwmywådr\*fü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
aomwmywådzvormywf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukef/  
aomwmywådzvormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
ou'g\*grdr\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xGufajrmufukef/ ou'g\*grdr\*fü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYrS ou'g\*grdzvormywf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukef/

ou'g\*grdzvormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS  
tem\*grdr\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xGufajrmufukef/ tem\*grdr\*fü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYrS tem\*grdzvormywf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukef/ tem\*grdzvormywfü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS t&[wår\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGufajrmufukef/ t&[wå r\*fü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYrS t&[wåzvormywf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xGuf ajrmufukef/  
(8-34)

psmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf umrpäE´rS  
xGufajrmufukef/ tAsmyg'ü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf Asmyg'rS xGufajrmufukef/  
tmavmuonmü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY onf  
xderd'´rS xGufajrmufukef/ rysHUvGifhjcif;ü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf ysHUvGifhjcif;rS  
xGufajrmufukef/ w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf ,HkrSm;jcif;  
0dpdudpämrS xGufajrmufukef/ ÓPfü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf t0dZÆmrS xGufajrmuf ukef/  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;ü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
rarGUavsmfjcif;rS xGufajrmufukef/

193/ yXrpsmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tydwftyif }eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS xGuf ajrmufukef/  
'kwd,psmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf

MuHpnfjCIF; ]0dwuf}? pOf;pm;jCIF;h]0dpm&}wDkYrS  
xGufajrmufukefV wwd,psmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wDkYonfESpfoufjCIF; ]yDwd}rS  
xGufajrmufukefV pwkw¬psmefü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wDkYonf csrf;om? qif;&]wDkYrS xGufajrmuf  
ukefV

tmumomelöm,weormywfü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wDkYonf ½lyonm? y#dConm? emewåonmrS  
xGufajrmufukefV 0dnmPlöm,weormywfü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E´ ig;yg;wDkYonf tmumomelöm,weonmrS  
xGufajrmufukefV tmudlönm,weormywfü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E´ ig;yg;wDkYonf 0dnmPlöm,weonmrS  
xGufajrmufukefV ae0onmemonm,weormywfü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf tmudlönm,weonmrS  
xGufajrmufukefV

rjr][k tzezfef½l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf  
jrj\[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} rS xGufajrmufukefV qif;&][k  
tzezfef½l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf  
csrf;om[laom trSwf ]okconm} rS xGufajrmufukefV  
tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkuf[k tzezfef½l&mü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf ]twåonm}rS xGufajrmufukefV

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef½l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wDkYonfESpfoufjCIF;rS xGufajrmufukefV wyfjCIF;  
]&m\*} uif;&m edAÁmefudk tzezfef½l&mü (jzpfaom)  
£a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf wyfjCIF; ]&m\*}rS  
xGufajrmufukefV csKyfNidrf;jCIF;udk tzezfef½l&mü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf jzpfjCIF; ]ork',}rS  
xGufajrmufukefV wpfzefpGefYjCIF;udk tzezfef½l&mü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf pGJ,ljCIF;rS  
xGufajrmufukefV ukefqHk;jCIF;udk tzezfef½l&mü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf tpdKif tc][laom  
trSwf ]Ceonm}rS xGufajrmufukefV ysufjyKef;jCIF;udk  
tzezfef½l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wDkYonf

tm;xkwfjcf;rS xGufajrmufukef/ azmufjyefjcf;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpf aom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf jr\  
[laom trSwf ]"k0onm}rS xGufajrmufukef/ tedrdwå[k  
tzezf zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
taMumif;]edrdwf}rS xGufajrmufukef/ awmifhwjcf;  
uif;&m edAÁamefudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf awmifhwjcf;rS xGufajrmufukef/

qdwfokOf;jcf;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcf;rS xGuf  
ajrmufukef/ vGefujaomynmjzifh w&m;udk txl;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü  
(jzpfaom) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf tESpf om&[k pGJ,lí  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcf;rS  
xGufajrmufukef/ ,xmblwÓPf tjrifü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf jyif;pGmawGa0jcf;[laom  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcf;rS xGufajrmufukef/

tjypf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf uyfNidjcf;? wyfjcf;[laom  
rSm;aomESvHk; oGif;jcf;rS xGufajrmufukef/ ÓPfjzifh  
qifjcfjcf;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpfaom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf rqifjcfjcf;rS xGufajrmufukef/ 0#frS  
uif;jcf;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l&mü (jzpf aom) £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf oHa,mZOf[k  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcf;rS xGufajrmufukef/

aomwmywådr\*füjzpfaom £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
t,lrSm;ESifhtwlwnfukefaom udavomwdkYrS  
xGufajrmufukef/ ou'g\*grdr\*füjzpfaom £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom  
udavomwdkYrS xGufajrmufukef/ tem\*grdr\*füjzpfaom  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf odrfarGUaom udavomwdkYrS  
xGufajrmufukef/ t&[wår\*füjzpfaom £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS xGufajrmuf  
ukef/



&[EÅmyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vkH;wdkY\  
xdkxdk&müjzpfaom £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xGufajrmufvnf; xGuf ajrmufukefV aumif;pGm  
xGufajrmufvnf; xGufajrmufukefV wpfzefvnf;  
Nidrf;ukefV

aumif;pGm wpfzefvnf; Nidrf;ukefV

þwpf&mh&Spfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ xGufajrmufjcif;jzpfV þ  
wpf&mh&Spfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY\ xGufajrmufjcif;udk odV

**ESpfckajrmufokwåef tus,fjyjcif; NyD;V**

**yXrtcef; NyD;V**

-----

### **3-wwd,okwåef tus,fjyjcif;**

194/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY £a`E´wdkYonf  
pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

(1) o""da`E´?

(2) 0D&d,da`E´?

(3) owda`E´?

(4) orm"da`E´?

(5) ynda`E´wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fü o""da`E´udk rSwftyfoenf;/  
pav;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o""da`E´udk  
rSwftyfV &[ef;wdkY tb,fü 0D&d,da`E´udk  
rSwftyfoenf;/ þav;yg;aom or®yÜ"mefwdkYü  
0D&d,da`E´udk rSwftyfV &[ef;wdkY tb,fü owda`E´udk  
rSwftyfoenf;/ þav;yg;aom owdy|mefwdkYü owda`E  
´udk rSwftyfV &[ef;wdkY tb,fü orm"da`E´udk rSwftyf  
oenf;/ þav;yg;aom psmefwdkYü orm"da`E´udk

rSwftyfV &[ef;wdkY tb,fü ynda`E`udk rSwftyfoenf;/  
pav;yg;aom t&d,opömwkdYü ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o``da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/ av;yg;aom  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYü 0D&d,da`E`tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefoenf;/ av;yg;aom owdy|mef wdkYü  
owda`E`tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh  
£a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukef oenf;/ av;yg;aom  
psmefwdkYü orm"da`E`tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefoenf;/ av;yg;aom t&d,opömwkdYü ynda`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o``da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,faomtjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV av;yg;aom  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYü 0D&d,da`E`tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,f  
aom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefV av;yg;aom owdy|mefwdkYü owda`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV

av;yg;aom psmefwdkYü orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`  
ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyf ukefV av;yg;aom  
t&d,opömwkdYü ynda`E`tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,faom  
tjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV

-----

**u-yab'\*Pe tus,fjyjcif;**

195/ av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rSD0Jjcif;[laom  
aomwmywådt\*Fgü qHk;jzwfjcif;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o''da`E`udk rSwftyfV o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$mfjcif;  
oabmtm;jzifhh0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
a&S;½lxifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emMum;jcif;[laom  
aomwmywådt\*Fgü/  
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzihfESvHk;oGif;jcif;[laom  
aomwmywådt\*Fgü/  
avmukwå&mw&m;ESifhavsmfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;  
[l aom aomwmywådt\*Fgü qHk;jzwfjcif;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh od''da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV o''da`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$mfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV a&S;½l  
xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;ukefaom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pESpfq,faom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV

av;yg;aomor®yÜ"mefwdkYü 0D&d,da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

rjzpfao;aomtukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk  
rjzpfapjcif;iSg or®yÜ"mefü csD;ajr\$mfjcif;udk tBuD;  
trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
0D&d,da`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh xifaomoabm tm;jzifh

owda`E`udk rSwftyfV/ rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/ jrifwwf aom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV/ qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
o'"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/

jzpfNyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,fjCIF;iSg  
or®yÜ"mefü/y/ rjzpfao;aom ukodkvf w&m;wdkYudk  
jzpfapjCIF;iSg or®yÜ"mefü/y/  
jzpfNyD;aomukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk wnfapjCIF;  
raysmuf ysufapjCIF; tvGef jzpfyGg;apjCIF;  
us,fjyefYapjCIF; yGg;rsm;apjCIF; jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg  
or®yÜ"mefü csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;udk tBuD;trSL;jyK  
aomoabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
0D&d,da`E` tpGrf; tm;jzifh xifaomoabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E`udk rSwftyfV/ rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/ jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV/

qHk;jzwfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh o'"da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV/

av;yg;aom or®yÜ"mefwdkYü 0D&d,da`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh bESpfq,faom tCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV/

av;yg;aom owdy|mefwdkYü owda`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tCIF;t&mwdkY jzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

uma, um,mEkyóemowdy|mefü xifCIF;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
owda`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/

jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o'"da`E`udk rSwftyfV/  
csD;ajr\$muFwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV/

a0'emok a0'emEkyóem owdy|mefü/y/ pdawå  
pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mefü/y/ "ar®ok  
"r®mEkyóemowdy|mefü xifjcf;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´udk rSwftyfV

owda`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh rysHUvGifhaom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´udk rSwftyfV jrifwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´udk rSwftyfV qHk;jzwfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´udk rSwftyfV

csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´udk  
rSwftyfV

av;yg;aomowdy|mefwdkYü owda`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pESpfq,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifhh£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefV

av;yg;aom psmefwdkYü orm"dajE\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
tb,fESpfq,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´  
ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

yXrpsmefü rysHUvGifhjcif;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´udk rSwftyfV

orm"da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E´udk rSwftyfV qHk;jzwf wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
o'`da`E´udk rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´udk rSwftyfV xifaom  
oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´udk rSwftyfV

'kwd,psmefü/y/ wwd,psmefü/ pwkw¬psmefü  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabm tm;jzifh  
orm"da`E´udk rSwftyfV orm"da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´udk rSwftyfV  
qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´udk rSwftyfV  
csD;ajr\$mu fwwf aom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´udk  
rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom psmefwdkYü orm"da`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefV

av;yg;aom t&d,opömwkdYü ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

'ku©t&d,opöümü jrifjcif;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

ynda`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`udk rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mu  
wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
xifaomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
ryshUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV

'ku©ork',t&d,opöümü/y/ 'ku©eda&m"t&d,opöümü/  
'ku©eda&m"\*grdeDy#dy'gt&d,opöümü jrifjcif;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKaomoabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
ynda`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
csD;ajr\$muwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
ryshUvGifhaomoabm tm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom t&d,opömwkdYü ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV

-----

## c-p&d,0g&

196/ av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o``da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,frQaom tjcif;t &mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfoenf;/ av;yg;aom  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYü/y/ av;yg; aom owdy|mefwdkYü/  
av;yg;aom psmefwdkYü/ av;yg;aom t&d,opömwkdYü

ynda`E´\tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfukefoenf;/

av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o``da`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´  
ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV av;yg;aom  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYü/y/ av;yg;aom owdy|mef wdkYü/  
av;yg;aom psmefwdkYü/ av;yg;aomt&d,opömwdkYü  
ynda`E´\tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o``da`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´  
ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfoenf;/

olawmfaumif;udk rSD0Jjcif;[laom  
aomwmywådt\*Fgü qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV o``da`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$µufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
OD&d,da`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV xifaomoabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV rysHUvGifhaom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk  
rSwftyfV

olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emMum;jcif;[laom  
aomwmywådt\*Fgü/y/ oifhaomtaMumif;  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;[laom aomwmywådt\*Fgü/  
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaomtusifhudk usifhjcif;  
[laom aomwmywådt\*Fgü qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk  
rSwftyfV o``da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$µufwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh OD&d,da`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV  
xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´\ jzpfjCIF;udk  
rSwftyfV jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom aomwmywådt\*FgwdkYü o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh þESpfq,faom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom or®yÜ"mefwdkYü 0D&d,da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfoenf;/

rjzpfao;aomtukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk  
rjzpfapjCIF;iSg or®yÜ"mefü csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;udk  
tBuD;trSL; jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV 0D&d,da`E`\  
tpGrf; tm;jzifh xifaom oabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV  
jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV  
qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
o''da`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV

jzpfNyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,fjCIF;iSg  
or®yÜ"mefü/y/ rjzpfao;aom ukodkvf w&m;wdkYudk  
jzpfapjCIF;iSg or®yÜ"mefü/y/  
jzpfNyD;aomukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk wnfapjCIF;?  
rawGa0apjCIF;? tvGef jzpfyGg;apjCIF;? us,fjyefYapjCIF;?  
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;? jynfhphKapjCIF;iSg or®yÜ"mefü  
csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV/y/

av;yg;aom or®yÜ"mefwdkYü 0D&d,da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh þESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom owdy|mefwdkYü owda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
£a`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfoenf;/

uma, um,mEkyóemowdy|mefü xifjCIF;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`\  
jzpfjCIF;udk rSwftyfV  
owda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh rysHUvGifhaom



oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV  
jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk  
rSwftyfV

qHk;jzfwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E´\  
jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabm  
tm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV

a0'emok a0'emEkyóemowdy|mefü/y/ pdawå  
pdwåmEkyóemowdy|mefü/y/ "ar®ok  
"r®mEkyóemowdy|mefü xifjcf;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV/y/  
av;yg;aom owdy|mefwdkYü owda`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
þESpfq,faom tjcf; t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom psmefwdkYü orm"da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
tb,fESpfq,faom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfoenf;/

yXrpsmefü rysHUvGifhjcf;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV/  
orm"da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV qHk;jzfwfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV/  
csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´\  
jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´\  
jzpfjcf; udk rSwftyfV

'kwd,psmefü/y/ wwd,psmefü/y/ pwkw¬psmefü  
rysHUvGifhjcf;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabm tm;jzifh  
orm"da`E´\ jzpfjcf;udk rSwftyfV/y/ av;yg;aom  
psmefwdkYü orm"da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh þESpfq,faom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcf;udk  
rSwftyfV

av;yg;aom t&d,opömwdkYü ynda`E´\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
tb,fESpfq,faom tjcif;t&mwdkY jzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfoenf;/

'ku©t&d,opömü jrifjcif;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKaom  
oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV ynda`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzfwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E  
´\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV  
xifaomoabm tm;jzifh owda`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV  
rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk  
rSwftyfV

'ku©ork',t&d,opömü/y/ 'ku©eda&m"t&d,opömü/  
'ku©eda&m"\*grdeDy#dy'g t&d,opömü jrifjcif;udk  
tBuD;trSL;jyKaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk  
rSwftyfV ynda`E´\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh qHk;jzfwfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV

csD;ajr\$mfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´\  
jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV xifaomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E´\  
jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV rysHUvGifh aomoabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E´\ jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV av;yg;aom  
t&d,opömwdkYü ynda`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pESpfq,faom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\  
jzpfjcif;udk rSwftyfV

-----

## **pm&0d[m& tus,fjyjcif;**

197/ tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh usifholudk?  
tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh aeavh&Sdoludk odMum;  
vdr®mukefaom oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonf rcRwf{uef  
ptoQifonf r\*fodkY a&mufNyD;onfvnf; jzpfV/  
(odkYr[kwf) r\*fodkY a&mufvwåHUrlvnf; jzpf\[k  
eufeJaomt&mwdkYü ÓPfjzifh ouf0if ukef&mV xdkodkY  
aomtjcif;t&mjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom

yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf\ pm&udkvnf;aumif;? Od[m&udkvnf;aumif;  
odtyf\ wpfzefodtyf\

p&d,m[l&mü p&d,wdkYonf £&d,myxp&d,?  
owdp&d,? tm,wep&d,? orm"dp&d,? ÓPp&d,?  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>p&d,? ywådp&d,? avmuw¬p&d,[k  
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

£&d,myxp&d,[lonf £&d,mykxfav;yg;wdkYü  
(jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ tm,wep&d,[lonf  
tZÑwådum,weajcmufyg;?

Am[d&m,weajcmufyg;wdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ owdp&d,  
[lonf owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ orm"dp&d,  
[lonf psmefav;yg;wdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ ÓPp&d,[lonf  
t&d,opö mav;yg;wdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>p&d,[lonf  
t&d,r\*fav;yg; wdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ ywådp&d,[lonf  
omrnzdkvfav;yg;wdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/ avmuw¬p&d,  
[lonf a&S;bk&m;wdkYujhodkY aumif;aom  
vmjCIF;&Sdawmf Lukefaom udavom[laom &efoludk  
owfww Lukefaom bk&m;oQifwdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/

avmuw¬p&d,\ wfpdpdwfwpfa'oü yapöuAk''gwdkYü  
jzpfjCIF;wnf;/ avmuw¬p&d,\ wfpdpdwfwpfa'oü  
wynfhom0uwdkYü jzpfjCIF;wnf;/ Nidrfoufaom  
£&d,mykxfESifhjynfhphkukefaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
£&d,myxp&d,onfvnf; jzpf\ £a`E´wdkYü  
vHkjCHKaomwHcg;&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
tm,wep&d,onfvnf; jzpf\ oDvponfwdkYü  
rarhravsmhaeavh&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
owdp&d,onfvnf; jzpf\ vGefujaompdwf[k qdktyfaom  
orm"dudk tm;xkwfaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
orm"dp&d,onfvnf; jzpf\ ÓPfynmESifh  
jynfhphKaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\ ÓPp&d,onfvnf; jzpf\  
r\*fcpü aumif;pGmusifhaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>p&d,onfvnf; jzpf\ zdkvfcPü&aom  
zdkvf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\ ywådp&d,onfvnf; jzpf\

a&S;bk&m;wdkYuJhodkY vmjcf; aumif; aom  
udavom&efoludk owfjzwwfaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\  
avmuw¬p&d,onfvnf; jzpfV wfpdwwf wpa'ou  
yapöuAk''gwdkY\ avmuw¬p&d,onfvnf; jzpfV  
wfpdwwfpa'ou wynfhomOu wdkY\  
avmuw¬p&d,onfvnf; jzpfV p&Spfyg;aom  
p&d,wdkYonf jzpfukefV

wpfyg;vnf;jzpfao m &Spfyg;aom p&d,wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV qHk;jzwfaomolonf ,HkMunfjcf;jzifh jzpfV  
csD;ajr\$mu faomolonf vkHYvjzifh jzpfV xifapaomolonf  
atmufarhjcif;jzifh jzpfV rysHUvGifhjcif;udk  
jyKaomolonf orm"djzifh jzpfV tjym;tm;jzifh  
odaomolonf ynmjzifh jzpfV txl;odaomolonf  
0dnmOfjzpfjcf;jzifh jzpfV podkY usifhaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf vGefpGm  
jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh tm,wep&d,jzifh jzpfwwfV  
podkY usifhaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf onf w&m;xl;udk &V  
xdkYaMumifh 0daoop&d,jzifh jzpfV p&Spfyg;aom  
p&d,wdkYonf jzpfukefV

wpfyg;vnf;jzpfao m &Spfyg;aom p&d,wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV or®m'd|d\ 'óep&d,vnf; aumif;?  
or®mouFyÜ\ tbdeda&myep&d,vnf;aumif;?  
or®m0gpm\ y&d\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>[p&d,vnf;aumif;? or®mur®EÅ\  
ork|mep&d,vnf;aumif;? or®mtmZD0\  
a0g'gep&d,vnf;aumif;? or®m0g,mr\  
y\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>[p&d,vnf;aumif;? or®mowd\Oy|  
mep&d,vnf;aumif;? or®morm"d\ t0dau©yp&d,  
vnf;aumif;? p&Spfyg;aom p&d,wdkYonf jzpfukefV

0d[m&[l&mü qHk;jzwfaomolonf ,HkMunfjcf;jzifh  
aeV csD;ajr\$mu faomolonf vkHYvjzifh aeV  
xifapaomolonf atmufarhjcif;jzifh aeV  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk jyKaomolonf orm"djzifh aeV  
tjym;tm;jzifh odaomolonf ynmjzifh aeV

tEkAka``g[lonf o``da`E` \ qHk;jzwfjcf;oabmudk  
avsmfpGm odyfV OD&d,da`E` \  
csD;ajr\$mufjcf;oabmudk avsmfpGm odyfV owda`E` \  
xifjcf;oabmudk avsmfpGm odyfV

orm"da`E` \ rysHUvGifhjcf;oabmudk avsmfpGm  
odyfV ynda`E` \ jrifjcf;oabmudk avsmfpGm odyfV

y#d0da``g[lonf o``da`E` \ qHk;jzwfjcf;oabmudk  
xdk;xGif;í odyfV OD&d,da`E` \  
csD;ajr\$mufjcf;oabmudk xdk;xGif;í odyfV owda`E` \  
xifjcf;oabmudk xdk;xGif;í odyfV

orm"da`E` \ rysHUvGifhjcf;oabmudk xdk;xGif;í  
odyfV ynda`E` \ jrifjcf;oabmudk xdk;xGif;í odyfV

,xmp&EH å[lonf podkY ,HkMunfjcf;jzifh  
usifhaomoludk? podkY vkHYvjzifh usifhaomoludk?  
podkY atmufarhjcf;jzifh usifhaomoludk? podkY  
wnfMunfjcf;jzifh usifhaomoludk? podkY ynmhjzifh  
usifhaomoludk/

,xm0d[&EH å[lonf podkY ,HkMunfjcf;jzifh  
aeaomoludk? podkY vkHYvjzifh aeaomoludk? podkY  
atmufarhjcf;jzifh aeaomoludk? podkY  
wnfMunfjcf;jzifh aeaomoludk? podkY ynmjzifh ae  
aomoludk/

0dnL[lonf[kwfrSefaomoabmudk odwwfukefaom?  
odyfaomoabmudk xifpGmjyKwwf ukefaom?  
udavomwdkYudk n\$Of;qjwwfaomynm&Sdaom?  
ÓPfwnf;[laom jzpfjcf;jzifhjzpf wwfaomynmESifh  
jynfhpHkukefaom/

ojA[®pm&D[lonf wlaomuHjyKjcf;?  
wlaomygwdarmufjyjcif;? wlaom tusifh&Sdjcf;/

\*rÇDa&ok Xmaeok[lonf psmefwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
oHk;yg; (odkYr[kwf) &Spfyg;aom 0darmu©  
wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? o0dwuúo0dpm&paom

orm"dwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? oknwpaom ormywf  
wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? r\*fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
zdkvfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ajcmufyg;aom  
tbdnmOfwdkYudk vnf;aumif;?  
y#dorÇd'gwdkYudkvnf;aumif; ]]eufeJaomXmewdkY}}  
[lí qdktyfukefV

MouayÜ,sHK[lonf ,HkMunfukef&mV  
qHk;jzwfukef&mV

t''g[laomo'gonf pifppfudk a[maom o'gwnf;/  
oHo,uif;jcif;udk a[maomo'gwnf;/ ,kHrSm;uif;jcif;udk  
a[maomo'gwnf;/ ESpcfGr[kwfonfudk  
a[maomo'gwnf;/ ESpfrsKd; r[kwfonfudk  
a[maomo'gwnf;/ ed,rteufudk a[maomo'gwnf;/  
rcRwf{uefudk a[m aomo'gwnf;/ tqHk;tjzwfudk  
a[maomo'gwnf;/

tm,o®m[laom o'gonf cspfcifzG,fudk  
qdkaompum;wnf;/ tav;jyKtyfonfudk qdkaom  
pum;wnf;/ ½kdaowkHY0yfjCIF;ESifhwuGjzpfonfudk  
qdkaompum;wnf;/

yawåm0g[lonf &NyD;rlvnf; jzpfV  
ygykPdówd0g[lonf &vwåHUrlvnf; jzpfV

**oHk;ckajrmuf okwåef tus,fjyjCIF;NyD;V**

-----

**u-tm"dyaw,s| tus,fjyjCIF;**

199/ tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E  
´wdkYudk tb,fodkYvQif rSwftyf ukefoenf;/

r,HkMunfjCIF;udk pGefYy,faomyk\*¾dKvftm;  
qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom oabm  
tm;jzifh o''da`E´udk rSwftyfV o''da`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
csD;ajr\$µufwwfaom oabm tm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´udk

rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

ysif;&djcif;udk pGefYy,faomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
csD;ajr\$mufjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV 0D&d,da`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk  
rSwftyfV rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk  
rSwftyfV qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV

arUavsmhjcif;udk pGefYy,faomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
xifjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom oabm tm;jzifh  
owda`E`udk rSwftyfV owda`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"d a`E`udk  
rSwftyfV jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk  
rSwftyfV qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabm tm;jzifh o""da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV

ysHUvGifhjcif;udk pGefYy,faomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
rysHUvGifhjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV orm"da`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrifwwfaom oabmtm; jzifh ynda`E`udk  
rSwftyfV qHk;jzwfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV

csD;ajr\$mufwwf aom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV

awGa0jcif; t0dZÆmudk pGefYy,faomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
jrifjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV ynda`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

umrpäE`udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmeñ  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwfjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\ tjzpfwnf;  
[laom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk rSwftyfV o""da`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$muñ wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E`udk rSwftyfV rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV

umrpäE`udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmeñ  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$muñjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\ tjzpfwnf;  
[laom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
0D&d,da`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh xifaom oabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E`udk rSwftyfV rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk rSwftyfV

umrpäE`udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmeñ  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh xifjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom  
oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV owda`E`  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`  
`udk rSwftyfV jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk  
rSwftyfV

qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$muñwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV

umrpäE`udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmeñ  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh rysHUvGifhjcif;udk tpdK;&onf\ tjzpfwnf;  
[laom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV orm"da`E`  
` tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk  
rSwftyfV qHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o""da`E`udk



rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E`udk rSwftyfV

umrpäE`udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; psmef\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrifjCIF;udk tpdK;&onf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom  
oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwf wwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`  
`udk rSwftyfV csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh  
owda`E`udk rSwftyfV rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV

Asmyg'udk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tAsmyg\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/y/ xderd``udk pGefYy,faom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tmavmuonm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk pGefYy,faomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
t&[wår\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk tpdK;&onf\  
tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifhho``da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
o``da`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk rSwftyfV xifaom  
oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV rysHUvGifhaom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
jrifwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV/y/  
udavom tm;vHk;wdkYudk pGefYy,faom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
t&[wår\*f\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrifjCIF;udk tpdK;&onf\  
tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
ynda`E` tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwf wwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o``da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E`udk  
rSwftyfV xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E`udk rSwftyfV  
rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E`udk rSwftyfV  
podkY tpdK;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifh fa`E`  
`wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV (1)

-----

## **c-tm'd0daom"e| tus,fjyjcif;**

200/ (ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ ) tpjzpfaom oDvudk  
okwfoifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´ wdkYudk  
tb,fodkY rSwftyfukefoenf;/ qHk;jzfwfwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o"da`E´udk r,HkMunfjcf; udk  
apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf o"da`E´\ tpjzpfaom oDvudk  
okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´udk  
ysif;&djcf;udk apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabm tm;jzifh  
oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf 0D&d,da`E´\ tpjzpfaom oDvudk  
okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

xifaom oabmtm;jzifh owda`E´udk  
arhavsmhjcf;udk apmifha&Smufwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf owda`E´\ tpjzpfaom  
oDvudk okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

rysHUvGifhaom oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´udk  
ysHUvGifhjcf;udk apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabm  
tm;jzifh oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf orm"da`E´\ tpjzpfaom  
oDvudk okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´udk t0dZÆmudk  
apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf ynda`E´\ tpjzpfaom oDvudk  
okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

psmefü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk umrpäE´udk  
apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ tpjzpfaom  
oDvudk okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

tAsmyg'ü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk Asmyg'udk  
apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDvpifMu,fjcf;onf £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ tpjzpfaom  
oDvudk okwfoifjcf;wnf;/

t&[wår\*fü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk udavomtm;vHk;udk  
apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
oDvpifMu,fjCIF;onf £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ tpjzpfaom  
oDvudk okwfoifjCIF;wnf;/ ÞodkY ukodkvf w&m;wdkY\  
tpjzpfaom oDvudk okwfoifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E  
´wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV

-----

### **\*- t"drwå| tus,fjyCIF;**

201/ vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom  
oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYudk tb,fodkY rSwftyfukef  
oenf;/ o´´da`E´udk yGg;rsM;jCIF;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV  
"r® päE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh  
o´´da`E´onf vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV

"r® päE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0rf;ajrmufjCIF; jzpfV  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o´´da`E´onf  
vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV

0rf;ajrmufjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfoufjCIF;jzpfV  
ESpfoufjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfhjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o´´da`E´onf  
vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV

ESpfoufjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fpdwf\  
Nidrf;jCIF;jzpfV udk,fpdwfNidrf;jCIF;\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh o´´da`E´onf  
vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV

udk,fpdwfNidrf;jCIF;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh csrf;omokc jzpfV  
csrf;omokc\tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o´´da`E´onf vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV

csrf;omokc\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh ÓPfwnf;[laom  
ta&miftvif;jzpfV ÓPfwnf;[laom ta&miftvif;\

tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''da`E´onf  
vGefujaomtwdkif; t&Snf&SdV

ÓPfwnf;[laom ta&miftvif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
xdwfvfYjCIF; jzpfV xdwfvfYjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''da`E´onf  
vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV

xdwfvfYí pdwfudk wnfMunfatmifjyKV  
wnfMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''da`E´onf  
vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV xdkodkYaom  
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh wnfMunfaom pdwfudk  
aumif;pGmcsD;ajr\$muFV  
csD;ajr\$muFonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifh o''da`E´onf vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
xdkodkYaomtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh csD;ajr\$muftyf aom  
pdwfudk aumif;pGm vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>IV vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjCIF;\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh o''da`E´  
onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV

vspfvSL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh Odyóem\  
qefYusifbufjzpfaom txl;xl;aom udavomwdkYrS  
pdwfonf vGwfajrmuFV vGwfajrmuFonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh?  
,HkMunfonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''da`E´onf vGefujaom  
twdkif;t&Snf&SdV

vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh xdkqE´paom  
w&m;wdkYonf wlaomudpö&SdukefV wlaomudpö&Sd  
aom oabmtm;jzifh? yGg;rsm;onfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh o''da`E´onf  
vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
yGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh xdkYxufrGefjrwfaom  
edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfukefV

uif;onfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o''da`E´onf vGefujaom twdkif; t&Snf&SdV

xdkodkY uif;onfhtjzpfMumifh pGefYV  
pGefYonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o'`da`E´onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV xdkodkY  
pGefYaomaMumifh udavomcE`mwdkY csKyfukefV

csKyfonfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh o'`da`E´onf  
vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV csKyfonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh  
y&dpöm\*a0go\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>? yu©E´ea0go\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>[laom  
a0go\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>ESpfyg;wdkYonf jzpfukefV

udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
cE`mwdkYudkvnf;aumif; pGefYwwfaomaMumifh  
y&dpöm\*a0go\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>rnfV

eda&m"[laom edAÁme"mwfodkY pdwfonf  
ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh yu©E´ea0go\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>rnfV  
csKyfonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh pa0go\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>ESpfyg;wdkY  
jzpfukefV

r,HkMunfjcif;udk y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV/y/  
r,HkMunfjcif;wnf;[laom ylyefjcif;udky,fjcif;iSg "r® päE  
´jzpfV rdpäm'd|dESifh twl wnfaom udavomwdkYudk  
y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kefY &if;aom  
udavomwdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfVEl;nHhaom  
udavomwdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV "r®  
päE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o'`da`E´onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV/

0D&d,da`E´udk yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV/y/  
ysif;&djcif;udk y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV ysif;&djcif;  
[laom ylyefjcif;udk y,fjcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV rdpäm'd|  
dESifhtwl wnfaom udavomwdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg "r®  
päE´jzpfV/y/ udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg "r®  
päE´jzpfV

owda`E´udk yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV/y/  
arhavsmhjcf;udk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV arh  
avsmhjcf;[laom ylyefjcf;udk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE  
´jzpfV/y/ udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE  
´jzpfV

orm"da`E´udk yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV/y/  
ysHUvGifhjcf;udk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV  
yHsUvGifhjcf;[laom ylyefjcf;udk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE  
´jzpfV/y/ udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE´  
jzpfV

ynda`E´udk yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV/y/  
t0dZÆmudk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV t0dZÆm[laom  
ylyefjcf;udk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE´jzpfV rdpäm'd|  
dESifhtwlwnfaom udavomwdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE  
´jzpfV ½kefY&if;aom udavomwdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg "r®  
päE´jzpfV eL;nHhaom udavomwdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg "r®  
päE´jzpfV udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg "r® päE  
´jzpfV "r® päE´\ tpGrf;tm; jzifh? ynm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV

"r® päE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0rf;ajrmufjcf; jzpfV  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhESpfoufjcf; jzpfV  
ESpfoufjcf;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh ynda`E  
´onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV ESpfoufjcf;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fpdwf\ Nidrf;jcf;jzpfV  
udk,fpdwfNidrf;jcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
udk,fpdwfNidrf;jcf;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh csrf;omokc jzpfV  
csrf;omokc\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh ynda`E  
´onf vGefujaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV csrf;om okc\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh ÓPfwnf;[laom ta&miftvif;jzpfV ÓPfwnf;  
[laom ta&miftvif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh

ynda`E´onf vGefuJaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV ÓPfwnf;  
[laom ta&miftvif;\tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdwfvefYjcif; jzpfV  
xdwfvefYjcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJ aom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV

xdwfvefYí pdwfudk wnfMunfatmif jyKV  
wnfMunjfcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\tpGrf; tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
xdkodkYaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfMunfaom pdwfudk  
aumif;pGmcsD;ajr\$mufoV csD;ajr\$mufofh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh ynda`E´onf  
vGefuJaomtwdkif; t&Snf&SdV  
xdkodkYaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
csD;ajr\$muftyfaompdwfudk aumif;pGm vspfvL½IV  
vspfvL½lonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV

vspfvL½lonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh 0dyóem\  
qefYusifbufjzpfaom txl;xl;aom udavomwdkYrS  
pdwfonf vGwfajrmufV vGwfajrmufonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh?  
ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh ynda`E´ onf  
vGefuJaomtwdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh xdkqE´paomw&m;wdkYonf  
wlaom udpö&SdukefV wlaom udpö&Sdaom  
oabmtm;jzifh? yGg;rsm;jcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\  
tpGrf; tm;jzifh ynda`E´onf vGefuJaom  
twdkif;t&Snf&SdV

yGg;rsm;tyfaomaMumifh  
xdkYxufvGefjrwfaomedAÁmeftm&Hkü jzpfukefV  
a\*gMwblcPü ocFg& tm½HkrS uif;onfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh?  
ynm\tpGrf;tm;jzifh ynda`E´onf vGefuJaomtwdkif;  
t&Snf &SdV uif;aomaMumifh r\*fcPü  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE``mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
pGefV pGefY onfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJaom twdkif;t&Snf &SdV r\*fcPü

udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
pGefYaomaMumifh udavomwdkYhonfvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYonfvnf;aumif; csKyfukefV  
csKyfonfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh? ynm\tpGrf; tm;jzifh ynda`E  
`onf vGefujaom twdkif;t&Snf&SdV  
csKyfonfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh y&dpöm\*a0go\*¾? yu©E  
`ea0go\*¾[laom a0go\*¾ESpfyg;wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYudk  
vnf;aumif; pGefYwwfaomaMumifh  
y&dpöm\*a0go\*¾rnfV eda&m"[laom  
edAÁme"mwfodkY pdwfonf ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh  
yu©E`ea0go\*¾rnfV csKyfonfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pa0go\*¾ESpfyg;wdkY jzpf ukefV podkY vGefujaom  
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E`wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefV

**'kwd,tcef;NyD;V**

-----

**C-t"d|me| tus,fjyjcif;**

202/ wnf&mjzpfaomoabmtm;jzifh £a`E`wdkYudk  
tb,fodkY rSwftyfukefoenf;/

o""da`E`udk yGg;rsm;jcif;iSg "r® päE`jzpfV "r®  
päE`\tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o""da`E`onf wnf&mV "r® päE`\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzpfV 0rf;ajrmufjcif;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh? ,HkMunfjcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh o""da`E`onf  
wnf&mjzpfV/y/ podkYwnf&mjzpfaom oabmtm;jzifh  
£a`E`wdkYudk rSwftyfukefV

-----

**i-y&d,m'ge| tus,fjyjcif;**



ukefcef;apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYudk  
tb,fodkY rSwftyfukefoenf;/

qHHk;jzwfwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh o´da`E´onf  
r,HkMunfjCIF;udk ukefcef;apwwf\ r,Hk MunfjCIF;wnf;  
[laom ylyefjCIF;udk ukefcef;apwwf\ csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´ onf ysif;&djCIF;udk  
ukefcef;apwwf\ ysif;&djCIF;[laom ylyefjCIF;udk  
ukefcef;apwwf\ xif aomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E´onf  
arhavsmhCIF;udk ukefcef;apwwf\ arhavsmhCIF;[laom  
ylyefjCIF;udk ukefcef;apwwf\ rysHUvGifhaom  
oabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´onf ysHUvGifhCIF;udk  
ukefcef; apwwf\ ysHUvGifhCIF;[laom ylyefjCIF;udk  
ukefcef;apwwf\ jrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´onf  
t0dZÆmudk ukefcef;apwwf\ t0dZÆmwnf;[laom  
ylyefjCIF;udk ukefcef;apwwf\

psmefü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf umrpäE´udk  
ukefcef;apwwfukef\ tAsmyg'ü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
Asmyg'udk ukefcef;apwwfukef\ tmavmuonmü £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xdkif;rldif;jCIF; ]xderd'"} udk  
ukefcef;apwwfukef\ rysHUvGifhCIF;ü £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf ysHUvGifhCIF;udk ukefcef;ap  
wwfukef\y/ t&[wår\*fü £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk ukefcef;apwwfukef\

podkY ukefcef;apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E  
´wdkYudk rSwftyfukef\

-----

## **p-ywd|myu| tus,fjyCIF;**

203/ wnfapwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYudk  
tb,fodkY rSwftyfukefoenf;/

,HkMunfolonf o´da`E´udk qHk;jzwfjCIF;ü  
wnfap\ ,HkMunfol\ o´da`E´onf qHk;jzwfjCIF;ü wnfap\

vkHYv&Sdolonf 0D&d,da`E´udk csD;ajr\$mfjcf;ü  
wnfapV vkHYv&Sdol\ 0D&d,da`E´onf  
csD;ajr\$mfjcf;ü wnfapV owd&Sdolonf owda`E´udk  
xifjcf;ü wnfapV owd&Sdol\ owda`E´ onf xifjcf;ü  
wnfapV wnfMunfolonf orm"da`E´udk rysHUvGifhjcf;ü  
wnfapV wnf Munfol\ orm"da`E´onf rysHUvGifhjcf;ü  
wnfapV ynm&Sdolonf ynda`E´udk jrifjcf;ü wnfapV  
ynm&Sdol\ ynda`E´onf jrifjcf;ü wnfapV

orx? 0dyóem tm;xkwfolonf £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
psmfü wnfapV orx? 0dyóem tm;xkwfol\ £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xdkyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif psmfö  
wnfapukefV orx? 0dyóem tm;xkwfolonf £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk tAsmyg'ü wnfapV orx? 0dyóem  
tm;xkwfol\ £a`E´ ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif tAsmyg'ü wnfapukefV orx?  
0dyóem tm;xkwfolonf £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk  
tmavmuonmü wnfapV orx? 0dyóem tm;xkwfol\ £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkY onf xdkyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif  
tmavmuonmü wnfapukefV orx? 0dyóem tm;xkwfolonf  
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk rysHUvGifhjcf;ü wnfapV orx?  
0dyóem tm;xkwfol\ £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif rysHUvGifhjcf;ü  
wnfapukefV/y/ orx? 0dyóem tm;xkwfolonf £a`E´  
ig;yg;wdkYudk t&[wår\*fü wnfapV orx? 0dyóem  
tm;xkwfol\ £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xdk  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkyifvQif t&[wår\*fü wnfapukefV

podkY wnfapwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYudk  
rSwftyfukefV

**av;ckajrmufokwåef tus,fjyjcf; NyD;V**

-----

**5-£`Ed´,oarm"me tus,fjyjcf;**

204/ orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü vdr®moenf;/  
orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom aou©yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif; ü vdr®moenf;/  
orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom &m\*uif;NyD;aom  
&[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
xifjcif;ü vdr®moenf;/

orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ckepfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü vdr®mV/  
orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom aou©yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü vdr®mV/  
orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aom &m\*uif;NyD;aom  
&[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf q,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
xifjcif;ü vdr®mV

ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
tb,fckepfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü  
vdr®moenf;/ uodkPf;paom edrdwfudk  
qifjcifjcif;aMumifh uodkPf;paom edrdwftm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkxifjcif;ü  
vdr®mV orxedrdwfxifjcif;ü vdr®mV pdwfudk  
csD;ajr\$mufoam edrdwfxifjcif;ü vdr®mV rysHUvGifh  
rl xifjcif;ü vdr®mV ÓPfta&miftvif; xifjcif;ü vdr®mV  
&Tifvef;rl xifjcif;ü vdr®mV vspfvsl<sup>1/2</sup>lrl xifjcif;ü  
vdr®mV ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf orm"dudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf þckepfyg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh  
xifjcif;ü vdr®mV

usifhqJ aou©yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf orm"dudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf tb,f&Spfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
xifjcif;ü vdr®moenf;/ uodkPf;paom edrdwfudk  
qifjcifjcif;aMumifh uodkPf;paom edrdwftm<sup>1/2</sup>Hk  
xifjcif;ü vdr®mV orx edrdwfxifjcif;ü vdr®mV pdwfudk  
csD;ajr\$mufoam edrdwfxifjcif;ü vdr®mV orm"d  
xifjcif;ü vdr®mV ÓPfta&miftvif; xifjcif;ü vdr®mV  
&Tifvef;rl xifjcif;ü vdr®mV vspfvsl<sup>1/2</sup>lrl xifjcif;ü

vdr®m\ wpfckwnf;tjzpf xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ usifhqj  
aou© yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
p&Spfyg;aomtjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\

&m\*uif;NyD;aom &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf orm"dudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf tb,fq,fyg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh  
xifjcf;ü vdr®moenf;/

uodkPf;paom edrdwfudk qifjcfjcf;aMumifh  
uodkPf;paom edrdwftm<sup>1/2</sup>Hk xifjcf;ü vdr®m\y/  
wpfckwnf;tjzpf xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ toar®m[ÓPf xifjcf;ü  
vdr®m\ t&[wåzdkvf ]0drkwåd}hxifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
&[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf orm"dudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
bq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\

205/ ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf Odyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®moenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®moenf;/ usifhqj aou©yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf Odyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®m oenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®moenf;/ &m\*uif;NyD;aom &[EÅm yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
Odyóemudk yGg;rsm;aomf tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®moenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®moenf;/

ykxkZOfyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf Odyóemudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
udk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
udk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\

usifhqj aou©yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf Odyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf q,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf; ü  
vdr®m\ q,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®m\

&m\*uif;NyD;aom &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf Odyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf wpfq,fhESpfyg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh

xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ wpfq,fhESpfyg;aom  
tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\

ykxkZOfyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf 0dyóemudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
tb,fudk;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®moenf;/ tb,fudk;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®moenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ jrJaomtm;jzifh  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
csrf;omaomtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkY rvdkufaom tm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
tESpf&Sdaom tvdkodkYvdkufaomtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®m\ ukefqHk; wwfaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
tpdkiftcjtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\ ysufjyKef;wwfaom  
tm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ tm;xkwfjcf;\ rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®m\ azmufjyefjcf;\ xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
wnfwHhaomtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\ tedrdwå\  
xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ edrdwå\ rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\ tyÜPd  
[dw\xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ awmifhwjcf;\ rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
qdwf okOf;aomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf;\ rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
ykxkZOfyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf 0dyóemudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
budk;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
budk;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\

206/ usifhqJ aou©yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf 0dyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf tb,fq,fyg;aom tjcf;t&m wdkYjzifh  
xifjcf;ü vdr®moenf;/ tb,fq,fyg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®moenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ jrJaomtm;jzifh  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\y/ qdwfokOf;aom tm;jzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®m\ rSm;aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf;\ rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®m\ ÓPf\ xifjcf;ü vdr®m\ tÓP\ rxifjcf;ü vdr®m\  
usifhqJ aou©yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf 0dyóemudk yGg; rsm;aomf

bq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü vdr®mV  
bq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh rxifjcif;ü vdr®mV

&m\*uif;NyD;aom &[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf 0dyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;aomf tb,fwpfq,fhESpfyg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü vdr®moenf;/  
tb,fwpfq,fhESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh rxifjcif;ü  
vdr®moenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifh xifjcif;ü vdr®mV jrJaomtm;jzifh  
rxifjcif;ü vdr®mV/y/ ÓPf\ xifjcif;ü vdr®mV tÓP\  
rxifjcif;ü vdr®mV r,SOjfcif; ]0doHa,m\*}\ xifjcif;ü  
vdr®mV ,SOjfcif;h]oHa,m\*}\ rxifjcif;ü vdr®mV  
eda&m"[k qdktyfaom edAÁmef\ xifjcif;ü vdr®mV  
ocFg&wdkY\ rxifjcif;ü vdr®mV &m\*uif;NyD;aom  
&[EÅmyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf 0dyóemudk yGg;rsm;aomf  
bwpfq,fhESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xifjcif;ü  
vdr®mV bwpfq,fhESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh  
rxifjcif;ü vdr®mV

uodkPf;paom edrdwfudk qifjcifjcif;aMumifh  
tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkxifjcif;ü vdr®monfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´  
wdkYudk aygif;V tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh odV  
orw¬udkvnf; xdk;xGif;í odV/y/ w&m; wdkYudk aygif;V  
tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkudkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh odV orw¬udkvnf;  
xdk;xGif;í odV

£`Ed´,med oarm"maewd[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif £a`E  
´wdkYudk aygif;oenf;/ qHk;jzwfwf aom  
oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´udk aygif;V/y/ orxedrdwfxifjcif;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ y<sup>\*3/4</sup>[edrdwf xifjcif;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ orm"dxifjcif;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ÓPf ta&miftvif; xifjcif;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ &Tifvef;rlxifjcif;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ vspfvsl<sup>1/2</sup>lrl ]Oayu©m}  
xifjcif;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfxfifjcif;ü vdr®monfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ÓPf\

xifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ 0drkwådxifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf; tm;jzifh/ rjrJaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ jrJaomoabmjzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ csrf;omaom tm;jzifh  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkY rvdkufaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tESpf&Sdaom tvdkodkY  
vdkufaomtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf; tm;jzifh/  
ukefqHk;wwfaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tpdkiftcJtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ysufwwfaomtm;jzifh  
xifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tm; xkwfjcf;\  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
azmufjyefaomtm;jzifh xifjcf;ü vdr®monfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ wnfWHaomtm;jzifh rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tedrdwå\ xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ edrdwå\ rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tyÜPd[dw\ xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ awmifhwrl\ rxifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ qdwfokOf;aom tm;jzifh  
xifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;rl\ rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;  
tm;jzifh/ ÓPf\xifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ tÓP\  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf; tm;jzifh/  
r,SOfaom ]0doHa,m\*}\ xifjcf;ü  
vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ,SOfaom ]oHa,m\*}\  
rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfhttpGrf;tm;jzifh/ eda&m"[k  
qdktyfaom edAÁamef\ xifjcf;ü vdr®monfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh/ ocFg&wdkY\ rxifjcf;ü vdr®monfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYudk aygif;V tm½Hk udkvnf;  
tjym;tm;jzifhod\ orw¬udkvnf; xdk;xGif;íodV

207/ ajcmufq,fhav;yg;aom tjcf;t&mwdkYjzifh £a`E  
´oHk;yg;wdkY\ avhvmonf\ tjzpf[laomynmonf

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\  
ukefcef;jcif;üjzpfaom ]tmo0u©,}ÓPfrnfV

tb,f                £a`E´oHk;yg;wdkY\                avhvmonf\  
tjzpf[laomynmonf                tmo0u©,ÓPfrnfoenf;/                tenm  
wnómrDwda`E`\  
tnda`E`\  
tnmwm0da`E`\  
avhvmonf\ tjzpf[laomynmonf tmo0u©,ÓPfrnfV

tenmwnómrDwda`E´onf    tb,frQaomt&mwdkYodkY  
a&mufoenf;/    tnda`E´onf    tb,frQaomt&mwdkYodkY  
a&mufoenf;/                                tnmwm0da`E´onf  
tb,frQaomt&mwdkYodkY a&muf oenf;/

tenmwnómrDwda`E´onf                aomwmywådr\*f[laom  
wpfyg;aom                t&modkY                a&mufV                tnda`E´onf  
aomwmywådzdkvf?    ou'g\*grdr\*f?    ou'g\*grdzdkvf?  
tem\*grdr\*f?                tem\*grdzdkvf?                t&[wår\*f[laom  
ajcmufyg;aom t&mwdkYodkY a&mufV tnmwm0da`E  
´onf t&[wådzdkvf[l aom wpfyg;aom t&modkY a&mufV

aomwmywådr\*fcPü tenmwnómrDwda`E`\  
´onf t"darmu© jch&HV/ 0D&d,da`E´ onf csD;ajr\$mufrl  
jch&HV/ owda`E´onf xifr l jch&HV/ orm"da`E´onf  
rysHUvGifhrl jch&HV/ ynda`E´ onf jrifr l jch&HV/ reda`E  
´onf odr l jch&HV/ aomreóda`E´onf tvGef,dkpD;rl  
jch&HV/                ZD0dwda`E´                onf                jzpfpOfudk  
tpdk;&onfhtjzpfjzifh jch&HV/

aomwmywådr\*fcPü pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfudk  
xm;í jzpfaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ukodkvfjzpfukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf                                tmoa0guif;ukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf    0#frS    xGufajrmufaMumif;  
jzpfukefV                                w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;                jzpfukefV                w&m;  
tm;vHk;wdkYonf                avmurS                vGwfajrmufukefV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf edAÁmefvQif tm&Hk&SdukefV



aomwmywådr\*fcPü tenmwnómrDwda`E`\  
p&Spfyg;aom £a`E`wdkYonf wuGjzpfí jcH&Hukef\  
tcsif;csif;tm;jzifh jcH&Hukef/ rSD&mtm;jzifh  
jcH&Hukef/ ,SOfaomtm;jzifh jcH&Hukef/

wuGtjzpfodkY a&mufukef/ wuGjzpfukef/  
ESD;aESmukef/ ,SOfukef/

xdktwljzpfao m w&m;wdkYonfomvQif  
xdktenmwnómrDwda`E`\  
tjcif;t&mwdkYvnf; jzpfukef/  
tjcHt&Hvnf; jzpfukef/

aomwmywådzdkvfcPü/y/ t&[wåzdkvf cPü  
tnmwm0da`E`\  
o`da`E`onf t"darmu© jcH&HV/y/  
ZD0dwda`E`onf jzpfpOfudk tpdK;&onfhtjzpfjzifh  
jcH&HV t&[wåzdkvfcPü jzpfao m  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tAsmuwjzpfukef/  
pdwfaMumifhjzpfao m ½kyfudk xm;í  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkY onf tmoa0gw&m; uif;ukef/  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf avmuudk vGefajrmufukef/  
w&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonf edAÁmefvQif  
tm½Hk&Sdukef/ t&[wåzdkvfcPü tnmwm0da`E`\  
p&Spfyg;aom £a`E`wdkYonf wuGjzpfí jcH&Hukef/  
xdktwljzpfao m w&m;wdkYonfomvQif  
xdktnmwm0da`E`\  
tjcif;t&mwdkYvnf; jzpfukef/  
tjcHt&HwdkYvnf; jzpfukef/ podkY &Spfyg;aom t|  
uwdkYonf ajcmufq,fhav;yg; jzpfukef/

tmo0[l&mü xdktm0wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
umrmo0? b0go0? 'd|mo0? t0dZÆmo0wdkYwnf;/

xdktm0wdkYonf tb,fü ukefcef;ukefoenf;/  
aomwmywådr\*fjzifh 'd|mo0 t<uif;rjhukef cef;/  
tyg,fvm;aMumif; umrmo0? b0go0? t0dZÆmo0  
ukefcef;/ paomwmywådr\*fü xdktm0a0gw&m;wdkY  
ukefcef;ukef/

ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh ½kefY&if;aomumrmo0 ukefcef;V  
xdkumrmo0ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom b0go0 ukefcef;V  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0 ukefcef;V pou'g\*grdr\*fü  
xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;ukefV

tem\*grdr\*fjzifh umrmo0 t<uif;rJhukefcef;V  
xdkumrmo0ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom b0go0 ukefcef;V  
xdkumrmo0? b0go0ESpfyg;ESifh twlwnf&Sdaom  
t0dZÆmo0 ukefcef;V p tem\*grdr\*fü  
xdktmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;ukefV

t&[wår\*fjzifh b0go0? t0dZÆmo0 t<uif;rJhukefcef;V  
pt&[wår\*fü xdktmoa0g w&m;wdkY ukefcef;ukefV

208/ xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; pavmu"mwfü  
rjriftyfaomw&m; wfpfHk wpfckrQ r&Sd/  
xdkYjyifhrodtyf rodEkdifaomw&m; wfpfHkwpfckrQ  
r&Sd/ odoifh odxdkufaom w&m;tm;vHk;udk  
odawmfrlNyD/ xdkYaMumifh  
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ]orEÅpu©K}[k qdktyfV

orEÅpu©K[I&mü tb,foabmaMumifh  
orEÅpu©Krnfoenf;/ wpfq,fhav;yg;aom  
Ak'""ÓPfwdkYonf orEÅpu©K rnfukefV qif;&J'ku©ü  
jzpfaomÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV qif;&J 'ku©jzpfaMumif;ü  
jzpfaomÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV/y/ oAÁnKwÓPfonf  
Ak'""ÓPfrnfV

tem0&PÓPfonf Ak'""ÓPfrnfV  
pÓPfwpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYonf Ak'""ÓPfwdkY rnfukefV

pAk'""ÓPf wpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYwGif  
ÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYonf om0uwdkYESifh qufqHukeyfV

ÓPfajcmufyg;wdkYonf om0uwdkYESifh rqufqHukeyfV

'ku©\ 'ku©oabm &SdorQ tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk  
odtyfV rodtyfaom 'ku©oabmjzpfaom w&m;onf  
r&SdaomaMumifh orEÅpu©Krnfv tMuifw&m;onf

orEÅpu©Krnfv\ xdk w&m;onf ynda`E´rnfV ynda`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh qHk;jzwfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E  
´rnfV csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E  
´rnfV xifaomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E´rnfV  
rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´rnfV

'ku©\ 'ku©oabm &SdorQ tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk  
jriftyf? odyf? rsufarSmufjyKtyfV ynmjzifh  
awGUxdtyfV ynmjzifh rawGUxdtyfaom  
'ku©oabmrnf onf r&Sd/ xdkYaMumifh orEÅ pu©Krnfv\

tMuifw&m;onf orEÅpu©Krnfv\ xdkw&m;onf ynda`E  
´rnfV ynda`E´\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
qHk;jzwfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´rnfV  
csD;ajr\$mu fwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´ rnfV  
xifaomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E´rnfV  
rysHUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´rnfV

tMuifrQavmuf qif;&JjzpfaMumif; ]ork',}\ ork',oabm  
&SdorQ tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk/y/ tMuifrQavmuf  
csKyfNidrf;jcif; ]eda&m"}\ eda&m"oabmudk/  
tMuifrQavmuf r\*f\ r\*foabmudk/ tMuifrQavmuf  
tw¬y#dorÇd'g\ tw¬y#dorÇd'goabmudk/  
tMuifrQavmuf "r®y#d orÇd'g\  
"r®y#dorÇd'goabmudk/ tMuifrQavmuf  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ ed½kwådy#dorÇd'goabmudk/  
tMuifrQavmuf y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'goabmudk/ tMuifrQavmuf  
owå0gwdkY\ £a`E´tEkt&ifhudk odaomÓPfudk/  
tMuifrQavmuf owå0gwdkY\ tvdktmo,udef;[efü odaom  
ÓPfudk/ tMuifrQavmuf a&rD;tpHk  
wefcdk;jym#d[mjy&mü jzpfaomÓPfudk/  
tMuifrQavmuf r[mu½kPmormywfü jzpfaomÓPfudk/  
ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom  
jA[®mESifhwuG aom Moumoavmuudkvnf;aumif;?  
orPjAm[®Prif;rsm; vlrs m;ESifhwuGaom owåavmu

udkvnf;aumif; jriftyf? Mum;tyf? awGUtyf? odyf?  
a&muftyf? &SmrSD;tyf? pdwfjzifh tzezfef  
avhvmtyaom w&m;&SdorQtvHk;pHkudk odyf  
jriftyfV xif&Sm;atmif jyKtyfV tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfV tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk ynmjzifh  
awGUxdtyfV ynmjzifh rawGU xdtyfaomw&m;rnfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh orEÅpu©Krnfv

tMuifw&m;onf orEÅpu©Krnfv xdkw&m;onf ynda`E  
´rnfv ynda`E´\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
qHk;jzwfwwfaomoabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´rnfv  
csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,da`E´rnfv  
xifaomoabmtm;jzifh owda`E´rnfv  
ryshUvGifhaomoabmtm;jzifh orm"da`E´rnfv

,HkMunfonfjzpfí csD;ajr\$mufV  
csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí ,HkMunfv ,HkMunfonfjzpfí xifapV  
xifaponfjzpfí ,HkMunfv ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
aumif;pGmxm;V  
aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfíh,HkMunfv ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
tjym;tm;jzifhodV tjym;tm;jzifhodonfjzpfí ,HkMunfv  
csD; ajr\$mufonfjzpfí xifapV xifaponfjzpfí csD;ajr\$mufV  
csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí aumif;pGm xm;V  
aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí csD;ajr\$mufV  
csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí tjym;tm;jzifhodV tjym;  
tm;jzifhodonfjzpfí csD;ajr\$mufV  
csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí ,HkMunfv ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
csD;ajr\$mufV xifaponfjzpfí aumif;pGmxm;V  
aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí xifapV xifaponfjzpfí  
tjym;tm;jzifhodV tjym;tm;jzifhodonfjzpfí xifapV  
xifaponfjzpfí ,HkMunfv ,HkMunf onfjzpfí xifapV  
xifaponfjzpfí csD;ajr\$mufV csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí xifapV  
aumif;pGm xm;onfjzpfí tjym;tm;jzifhodV  
tjym;tm;jzifhodonfjzpfí aumif;pGmxm;V aumif;pGm  
xm;onfjzpfí ,HkMunfv ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
aumif;pGmxm;V aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí csD; ajr\$mufV

csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí aumif;pGmxm;V  
aumif;pGmxm;onfjzpfí xifapV xifap onfjzpfí  
aumif;pGmxm;V  
tjym;tm;jzifhodonfjzpfí ,HkMunfV ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
tjym; tm;jzifhodV tjym;tm;jzifhodonfjzpfí  
csD;ajr\$mufV csD;ajr\$mufonfjzpfí tjym;tm;jzifhodV  
tjym; tm;jzifhodonf jzpfí xifapV xifaponfjzpfí  
tjym;tm;jzifhodV tjym;tm;jzifh odonfjzpfí  
aumif;pGmxm;V aumif;pGm xm;onfjzpfí tjym;tm;jzifh  
odV

,HkMunftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh csD;ajr\$muftyfV  
csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh xifaptyfV xifaptyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGm xm;tyfV aumif;pGm  
xm;tyfonf\tjzpf aMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh odyfV odyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh xifaptyfV xifaptyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
csD;ajr\$muftyfV csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
aumif;pGmxm;tyfV

aumif;pGmxm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh  
csD;ajr\$muftyfV csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
odyfV odyfonf\tjzpf aMumifh csD;ajr\$muftyfV  
csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh csD;ajr\$muftyfV xifaptyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGmxm;tyfV aumif;pGm  
xm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xifaptyfV xifaptyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh odyfV odyf onf\ tjzpfaMumifh xifaptyfV  
xifaptyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh xifaptyfV xifaptyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh

csD;ajr\$muftyfV csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
xifaptyfV

aumif;pGmxm;tyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh odtyfV  
odtyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGmxm;tyfV

aumif;pGmxm;tyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGmxm;tyfV  
aumif;pGmxm;tyfonf\tjzpf aMumifh csD;ajr\$muftyfV

csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGmxm;tyfV  
aumif;pGm xm;tyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh xifaptyfV  
xifaptyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh aumif;pGmxm;tyfV  
odtyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh ,HkMunftyfV ,HkMunftyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh odtyfV odtyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
csD;ajr\$muftyfV csD;ajr\$muftyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
odtyfV odjcif;aMumifh xifaptyfV

xifapjcif;aMumifh odtyfV odtyfonf\tjzpfaMumifh  
aumif;pGm xm;tyfV aumif;pGmxm;tyfonf\  
tjzpfaMumifh odtyfV

tMuifw&m;onf Ak''pu©KrnfV xdkw&m;onf  
Ak''ÓPfrnfV tMuifw&m;onf Ak''ÓPfrnfV xdkw&m;onf  
Ak''pu©KrnfV tMuifpu©Kjzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
ynmrsufpdühudavom jrLenf;ukefaomç ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrLrsm;ukefaom? £a`E`xufukefaomç £a`E  
`EkHY ukefaom? aumif;aom tjcif;t&m&Sdukefaomç  
raumif;aomtjcif;t&m&Sdukefaom? odapvG,f  
ukefaomç odapEdkifcJukefaom? wrvGefavmuESifh  
&m\*paom tjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh ½lavh&Sdukef aom  
csKdUowå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? wrvGefavmuESifh  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh ½lavhr&Sd ukefaom  
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif; jrifawmfrlV

tyÜ&Zau© r[m&Zau©[l&mü  
o''gw&m;&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü

udavomjrl enf;ol rnf/  
o'gw&m;r&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrlrsm;ol rnf/

tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ynmrsufpdü udavomjrlenf;ol rnf/ ysif;&d aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü udavomjrlrsm;ol rnf/

xifaomowd&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrlenf;ol rnf/ vGwfaomowd&Sd aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü udavomjrlrsm;ol rnf/

wnfMunfaompdwf&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ynmrsufpdü udavomjrlenf;ol rnf/ rwnfMunf aom  
pdwf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrlrsm;ol rnf/

ynm&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynmrsufpdü  
udavomjrlenf;ol rnf/ ynmr&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ynmrsufpdü udavomjrlrsm;ol rnf/

wdu©d`Ed´a, rk'd`Ed´a,[l&mü o'gw&m;&Sdaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´xufol rnf/ o'g w&m;r&Sdaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´EkHYol rnf/y/

ynm&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´xufol rnf/  
ynmr&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf £a`E´EkHYol rnf/

oGmuma& 'Gguma&[l&mü  
o'gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
aumif;aomtjcf;t&m&Sdolrnf/

o'gw&m;r&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
raumif;aomtjcf;t&m&Sdol rnf/y/  
ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf aumif;aom  
tjcf;t&m&Sdolrnf/ ynmrJhaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
raumif;aomtjcf;t&m&Sdol rnf/

ok0dnmya, 'k0dnmya,  
[l&mü ,HkMunfaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapvG,fol rnf\ r,Hk  
Munfaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf odapEdkifcJol rnf\y/

ynm&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
odapvG,fol ]ok0dnmy,yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf} rnf\ ynmr&Sdaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf odapEdkifcJol ]'k0dnmy,yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf}  
rnf\

tayÜuapö y&avmu0ZÆb,'óm0daem  
tayÜuapöey&avmu0ZÆb,'óm0daem[l&mü  
o' gw&m;&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wrvGefavmuESifh  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh ½lavh&Sdol rnf\  
o' gw&m;r&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wrvGefavmuESifh  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh ½lavh r&Sdol rnf\

tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
wrwGefavmuESifh &m\*paomtjypfudk ab; tm;jzifh  
½lavh&Sdol rnf\ ysif;&daomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
wrwGefavmuESifh &m\*paomtjypfudk ab; tm;jzifh  
½lavhr&Sdol rnf\y/

ynm&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wrvGefavmuESifh  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh ½lavh&Sdol rnf\

ynmr&Sdaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wrvGefavmuESifh  
&m\*paomtjypfudk ab;tm;jzifh ½lavhr&Sdol rnf\

avmaum[lonf cE"avmu? "mwkavmu? tm,weavmu?  
tyg,fav;bHkwnf;[laom 0dywådb0avmu?  
tyg,fav;bHkodkYa&mufaMumif;uHwnf;[laom  
0dywådorÇ0avmu? ok\*wdbHkwnf;[laom  
orÜwådb0avmu?  
ok\*wdbHkodkYa&mufaMumif;uHwnf;[laom  
orÜwådorÇ0avmu wdkYwnf;/

owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf tm[m&vQif wnf&m&Sd\  
[laom wpyfg;aomavmu/

½kyfemrfESpfyg;[laomESpfyg;aomavmu/



a0'emoHk;yg;[laom avmuoHk;yg;/  
tm[m&av;yg;[laom avmuav;yg;  
Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;[laom avmuig;yg;/  
tZÑwådum,weajcmufyg;[laom avmuajcmufyg;/  
0dnmP|dwdckepfyg;wdkY[laom avmuckepfyg;/  
avmu"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkU[laom avmu&Spfyg;/  
owå0gwdkYae&mudk;yg;[laom avmuudk;yg;/  
tm,weq,fyg;[laom avmuq,fyg;/  
wpfq,fhESpfyg;aom tm,we[laom  
avmuwpfq,fhESpfyg;/  
"mwfwpfq,fh&Spfyg[laom avmuwpfq,fh&Spfyg;/  
0ZÆ[|&mü udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tjypfwdkYrnfukefV 'kp½kduftm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tjypfwdkY rnfukefV  
jyKjyifwwfaomw&m; ]tbdocFg&}tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
tjypfwdkYrnfukefV b0odkY vm;a&mufapwwfaom  
uHtm;vHk;wdkYonf tjypfwdkYrnfukefV  
podkY qdktyfNyD;aom avmuüvnf;aumif;?  
&m\*paom tjypfüvnf;aumif; xufjruf tm;BuD;aom ab;  
[laom trSwfonf ckwfowfjCIF;iSg ajr\$mufudkifxm;onfh  
oefvsufoGm;&Sdaom olof vufr&GHUuJhodkY  
a&S;½lxifV  
pig;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh þfa`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk od\? jrif\? tvGefod\? xdk;xGif;í odV  
podkY rSwftyfV

**wwd,tcef;NyD;V**

**£`Ed',uxmNyD;V**

-----

## 5-0darmu©uxm

### tusOf;jycif;

209/ ed'gef;um; a&S;twdkif;yifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
udavomwdkYrSvGwfaom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

oknw0darmu©? tedrdwå0darmu©?  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
0darmu©wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

wpfenf;tm;jzifh udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom  
0darmu©wdkYonf ajcmufq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

oknw0darmu©/

tedrdwå0darmu©/

tyÜPd[dw0darmu©/

tZÑwå0k|me0darmu©/

A[d'°g0k|me0darmu©/

'kbawm0k|me0darmu©/

tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaom av;yg;aom0darmu©/

A[d'°oEÅmefrSxaom av;yg;aom0darmu©/

ESpfyg;aomtzdkYrSxaom av;yg;aom0darmu©/

tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;avsmfaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©/

A[d'°oEÅmefrSxaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;avsmfaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©/

ESpfyg;aomtzdkYrSxaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;avsmfa  
om av;yg;aom0darmu©/

tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom0darmu©/

A[d'""oEÅmefrSxaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\ Nidrf;csrf;aom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©/

ESpfyg;aomtzdkYrSxaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY\  
Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom0darmu©/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf&Sdaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfwdkYudk  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomaMumifh 0darmu©rnf\ tZÑwåoEÅmefü <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf[k  
trSwfr&Sdonfjzpfí A[d'""oEÅmefü <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfwdkYudk <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>\?  
xdkYaMumifh 0darmu©rnf\ ]wifhw,f\}[lí  
omvQifESvHk;oGif;\? xdkYaMumifh 0darmu©rnf\

tmumomeIööm,weormywdå0darmu©/

0dnmPlíööm,weormywdå0darmu©/

tmudlönm,weormywdå0darmu©/

ae0onmemonm,weormywdå0darmu©/

onma0',dweda&m"ormywdå0darmu©/

or,0darmu©/

tor,0darmu©/

omr,du0darmu©/

tomr,du0darmu©/

ukyÜ0darmu©/

tukyÜ0darmu©/

avmud,0darmu©/

avmukwå&0darmu©/

omo00darmu©/

temo00darmu©/

omrdo0darmu©/

ed&mrdo0darmu©/

ed&mrdom ed&mrdown&0darmu©/

yPd[dw0darmu©/  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©/  
yPd[dwy#dyó' d0darmu©/  
onKwå0darmu©/  
0donKwå0darmu©/  
{uwå0darmu©/  
emewå0darmu©/  
onm0darmu©/  
ÓP0darmu©/  
oDwdod,m0darmu©/  
psme0darmu©/  
pGJvrf;í,ljCIF;udk rjyKrlí pdwf\  
vGwfjCIF;0darmu©wdkYwnf;/

-----

## tus,fjyjcif;

210/ oknw0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ pomoemawmfü  
&[ef;onf awmodkY uYfívnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;odkY  
uYfívnf;aumif;? qdwfNidrf&mausmif;odkY  
uYfívnf;aumif; ]]pcE¨mig;yg;onf ig[laom  
twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\Opöm[laom twåed,rSvnf;aumif;  
qdwf okOf;\}}[k ½lqifjCIFV xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf  
xdkcE¨mig;yg;ü twå[k rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;udk  
rjyKwwf? xdkYaMumifh oknw0darmu© rnfV þonfum;  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/

tedrdwå0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ pomoemawmfü  
&[ef;onf awmodkY uYfívnf; aumif;? opfyif&if;odkY  
uYfívnf;aumif;? qdwfNidrf&mausmif;odkY  
uYfívnf;aumif; ]]pcE¨m ig;yg;onf ig[laom  
twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\Opöm[laom twåed,rSvnf;aumif;

qdwfokOf;\}}[k ½lqifjciV xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf  
xdkcE¨mig;yg;ü edpöedrdwfudk rjyKwwf?  
xdkYaMumifh tedrdwå 0darmu©rnfV ponfum;  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/

tyÜPd[dw0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ pomoemawmfü  
&[ef;onf awmodkY uyí vnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;odkY  
uyívnf;aumif;? qdwfNidrf&mausmif;odkY  
uyívnf;aumif; ]]p cE¨mig;yg;onf ig[laom  
twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\Opöm[laom twåed,rSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;\}}[k ½lqifjciV xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf  
xdkcE¨mig;yg;ü awmifhwjci;udk rjyKwwf?  
xdkYaMumifh tyÜPd [dw0darmu©rnfV ponfum;  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/

tZÑwå0k|me0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
(tZÑwåoEÅmefü eD0&PponfrS xwwfaom) av;yg;aom  
psmefwdkYwnf;/ ponfum; tZÑwå0k|me0darmu©wnf;/

A[d'¨g0k|me0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
(A[d'¨tm½HkwdkYrS xwwfaom) t½lyormywf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ponfum; A[d'¨g0k|me0darmu©wnf;/

'kbawm0k|me0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ t&d,mr\*  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ponfvQif 'kbawm0k|  
me0darmu©wnf;/

tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
yXrpsmefonf tydwftyif ]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS xV  
'kwd,psmefonf MuHpnfjci; ]0dwuf}?  
oHk;oyfjci; ]0dpm&}wdkYrS xV  
wwd,psmefonfESpfoufjci; ]yDwd}rS xV  
pwkw¬psmefonf okcç'ku©wdkYrS xV ponfwdkYum;  
twGif;oEÅmefrSxaom av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYwnf;/  
(4)

A[d'°oEÅmefrSxaom av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tmumomelöm,we ormywfonf ½lyonm?  
y#dConm? emewåonmrSx\ 0dnmPlöm,weormywfonf  
tmumomeO´m,w eormywfrS x\  
tmudlönm,weormywfonf 0dnmPlöm,we ormywfrS x\  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfonf  
tmudlönm,weormywfrS x\ ponfwdkYum;  
tyoEÅmefrSxaom av;yg;aom 0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-  
8)

ESpfyg;aomtzdkYrSxaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
aomwmywådr\*fonf ouúm,'d|d? 0dpdudpäm?  
oDvAÁwy&mrmø? 'd|mEko,? 0dpdudpämEko,rS x\  
xdkouúm,'d|dp onfodkY tpOfvdkufíjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE°mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\  
tyü vnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS x\

ou'g\*grdr\*fonf ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOf?  
y#dCoHa,mZOf? ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEko,?  
y#dCmEko,rS x\  
xdkumr&m\*oHa,mZOfponfwdkYodkY tpOfvdkufí  
jzpfaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE°mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyüvnf;  
tvHk;pHkaomedrdwfwdkYrS x\

tem\*grdr\*fonf odrfarGUAom umr&m\*oHa,mZOf?  
y#dCoHa,mZOf? odrfarGUAom umr &m\*gEko,?  
y#dCmEko,rS x\  
xdkumr&m\*oHa,mZOfponfwdkYodkY tpOfvdkufí  
jzpfaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE°mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ tyüvnf;  
tvHk;pHkaomedrdwfwdkYrS x\

t&[wår\*fonf ½ly&m\*? t½ly&m\*? rme? O'°pö?  
t0dZÆm? rmemEko,? b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko,rS  
x\ xdk ½ly&m\*ponfwdkYodkY tpOfvdkufíjzpfaom

udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\  
tyüvnf; tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYrS x\  
ponfwdkYum;ESpfyg; aom tzdkYrS xaom av;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-12)

211/ tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;  
avsmfaom av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
yXrpsmefudk &jcif;iSg  
MuHpnfjCIF; ]0dwuf}onfvnf;aumif;?  
oHk;oyfjCIF; ]0dpm&} onfvnf;aumif;?  
ESpfoufjCIF; ]yDwd}onfvnf;aumif;?  
csrf;omjCIF; ]okc}onfvnf;aumif;? pdwf\wnfMunfjCIF; ]  
{u<sup>\*3/4</sup>wm}onfvnf;aumif; jzpf\

'kwd,psmefudk&jcif;iSg/y/  
wwd,psmefudk&jcif;iSg/y/ pwkw¬psmefudk &jcif;iSg  
0dwufonfvnf; aumif;? 0dpm&onfvnf;aumif;?  
yDwdonfvnf;aumif;? okconfvnf;aumif;? pdwf\  
wnfMunfjCIF; ]{u<sup>\*3/4</sup>wm} onfvnf;aumif; jzpf\  
ponfwdkYum; tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm; avsmfaom av;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-16)

A[d'"oEÅmefrSxaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;avsmfaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
tmumomeO´m,weormywfudk &jcif;iSg  
0dwufonfvnf;aumif;? 0dpm&onfvnf;aumif;? yDwd  
onfvnf;aumif;? okconfvnf;aumif;? pdwf\wnfMunfjCIF; ]  
{u<sup>\*3/4</sup>wm} onfvnf;aumif; jzpf\

0dnmPlöM,weormywfudk/y/  
tmudlönM,weormywfudk/y/ ae0onmemonm,we  
ormywfudk &jcif;iSg 0dwufonfvnf;aumif;?  
0dpm&onfvnf;aumif;? yDwdonfvnf;aumif;?  
okconfvnf;aumif;? pdwf\wnfMunfjCIF; ]{u<sup>\*3/4</sup>wm}  
onfvnf;aumif; jzpf\ ponfwdkYum;

A[d'°oEÅmefrSxaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm; avsmfaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-20)

ESpfyg;aom tzdkYrSxaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;  
avsmfaom av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,fwdkY  
enf;/

aomwmywådr\*fudk &jcif;iSg rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV  
qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY rvdkuf[k  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV

ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &jcif;iSg/y/ tem\*grdr\*fudk  
&jcif;iSg/y/ t&[wår\*fudk &jcif;iSg rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV  
qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkuf[k  
tzezfef<sup>1/2</sup>lV ponfwdkYum;ESpfyg;aom tzdkYrSxaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm; avsmfaom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-24)

tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;  
Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,f  
wdkYenf;/

yXrpsmefudk &jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?  
0dygufonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV 'kwd,psmefudk/y/  
wwd,psmefudk/y/ pwkw¬psmefudk  
&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? 0dygufonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV  
ponfwdkYum; tZÑwåoEÅmefrSxaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm; Nidrf;csrf;aom  
av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-28)

A[d'°oEÅmefrSxaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;  
Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf tb,f  
wdkYenf;/ tmumomeO´m,weormywfudk  
&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? 0dygufonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV  
0dnmPíö m,weormywfudk/y/  
tmudíö nm,weormywfudk/y/  
ae0onmemonm ,weormywfukd &jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?  
0dygufonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV ponfwdkYum;



A[d'""oEÅmefrS xaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;  
Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom 0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-32)

ESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYtm;  
Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf tb,f  
wdkYenf;/

aomwmywådr\*f\ aomwmywådzdkvf? ou'g\*grdr\*f\  
ou'g\*grdzdkvf? tem\*grdr\*f\ tem\*grdzkdvf? t&[wår\*f\  
t&[wåzdkvfwdkYwnf;/

ponfwdkYum;ESpfyg;aomtzdkYrS xaom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\ Nidrf;csrf;aom av;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (4-36)

212/ tb,fodkYvQif ½kyf&Sdaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
½kyfwdkYudk ½laomaMumifh 0darmu©rnfoenf;/  
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tZÑwåoEÅmefü ukd,fudkpGJíjzpfaom  
nKdaomeDvedrdwfudkESvHk;oGif;V eDv[laom  
onmukd &\? xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf xkdedrdwfudk  
aumif;pGm,ljcf;udk jyKV aumif;pGm aqmifjcf;udk  
jyKí aqmifV tyÜemblrdü aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcf;udk  
qHk;jzwfV xdk yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf xdkedrdwfudk  
aumif;pGm,ljcf;udk jyKí? aumif;pGmaqmifjcf;ukd  
aqmifí? aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcf;ukd qHk;jzwfí A[d'""  
oEÅmefü eDvedrdwfü pdwfudk a&S;½laqmifV  
eDv[laom onmudk &V xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
xkdedrdwfudk aumif;pGm ,ljcf;udk jyKV aumif;pGm  
aqmifjcf;udk jyKí aqmifV aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcf;udk  
qHk;jzwfV xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf xdkedrdwfudk aumif;pGm  
,ljcf;udk jyKí? aumif;pGm aqmifjcf;ukd aqmifí?  
aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcf;ukd qHk;jzwfí tprS rSD0J\?  
yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmV

xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; podkYaompdwftMuHonf  
jzpfV ]]twGif;oEÅmefü (jzpfaomeDvedrdwf) vnf;  
aumif;? tyoEÅmefü (jzpfaomeDvedrdwf) vnf;aumif;

þESpfyg;pkHonf ½kyfcsnf;omwnf;}}[k ½ly  
onmtrSwf&SdV pomoemawmfü  
tcsKdUaomyk\*¾dKvfonf tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
udk,fukdpJGíjzpfaom yDwedrdwfukd/y/  
avm[dwedrdwfukd/y/ Mo'gwedrdwfukdESvHk;oGif;V/  
Mo'gw[laom onmudk &V xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf  
xdkedrdwfukd aumif;pGm ,ljcif;udk jyKV aumif;pGm  
aqmifjcfif;udk jyKí aqmifV aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcfif;udk  
qHk;jzwfV

xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf xkdedrdwfukd  
aumif;pGm,ljcfif;udk jyKí? aumif;pGm aqmifjcfif;udk  
aqmifí? aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcfif;ukd qHk;jzwfí  
A[d'°oEÅmefü Mo'gwedrdwfü pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV/  
Mo'gw[laom onmukd &V xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf  
xkdedrdwfukd aumif;pGm,ljcfif;udk jyKV aumif;pGm  
aqmifjcfif;udk jyKí aqmifV aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcfif;udk  
qHk;jzwfV xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf xdkedrdwfukd  
aumif;pGm,ljcfif;udk jyKí? aumif;pGm aqmifjcfif;ukd  
aqmifí? aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjcfif;ukd qHk;jzwfí tprS  
rSD0J\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmV

xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; þodkY pdwftMuHonf  
jzpfV ]]tZÑwåoEÅmefü (jzpfaomMo'gwedrdwf) vnf;  
aumif;? A[d'°oEÅmefü (jzpfaomMo'gwedrdwf)  
vnf;aumif; þESpfyg;pHkonf ½kyfcsnf;omwnf;}}[k  
½lyonmtrSwf &SdV þodkY ½kyf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf  
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? xdkYaMumifh 0darmuh©rnfV (37)

tb,fodkYvQif tZÑwåoEÅmefü t½lyonm&Sd\[k  
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí A[d'°oEÅmefü ½kyf wdkYudk  
½laomaMumifh 0darmu©rnfoenf;/

pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaomyk\*¾dKvfonf  
tZÑwåoEÅmefü udk,fudkpGJí jzpfaom  
eDvedrdwfukdESvHHk;roGif;/ (xkdeDvedrdwfü)  
eDv[laom onmukd r&/ A[d'°oEÅmefü eDvedrdwfü

pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV (xdkeDvedrdwfü) eDv[laom  
onmudk &V xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf xkdedrdwfukd  
aumif;pGm ,ljcif;udk jyKV aumif;pGm aqmifjCIF;udk  
jyKí aqmifV aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfjCIF;ukd qHk;jzwfV  
xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf xdkedrdwfukd aumif;pGm ,ljcif;ukd  
jyKí? aumif;pGm aqmifjCIF;udk aqmifí? aumif;pGm  
qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk qHk;jzwfí tprS rSD0J\? yGg;rsm;\?  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmV

      xkdyk\*¾dKvftm;    ]]pedrdwfonf    tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
½lyedrdwfr&Sd?    A[d'°oEÅmefü    ½kyfwnf;}}[k  
½lyonm trSwf&SdV

      pomoemawmfü                    tcsKdUaomyk\*¾dKvfonf  
tZÑwåoEÅmefü            ukd,fukdpJGíjzpfaom            yDw  
edrdwfukd/y/                    avm[dwedrdwfukd/y/  
Mo'gwedrdwfukdESvHk;roGif;/ Mo'gw[laom onmudk  
r&/    A[d'°oEÅmefü    Mo'gwedrdwfü    pdwfukd  
a&S;½laqmifV Mo'gw[laom onmudk &V xdkyk\*¾dKv  
fonf    xkdedrdwfukd    aumif;pGm    ,ljCIF;udkjyKV  
aumif;pGm aqmifjCIF;ukdjyKí aqmifV aumif;pGm  
qHk;jzwfjCIF;ukd    qHk;jzwfV    xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf  
xdkedrdwfukd aumif;pGm,ljCIF;udkjyKí? aumif;pGm  
aqmifjCIF;ukd aqmifí? aumif;pGmqHk; jzwfjCIF;ukd  
qHk;jzwfí tprS rSD0JV yGg;rsm;V Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
avhvmV

      xdkyk\*¾dKvftm;    ]]pedrdwfonf    tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
½lyedrdwfr&Sd/ A[d'°oEÅmefü ½kyfwnf;}}? podkY  
½lyonm&Sd\[k trSwf&SdV podkY tZÑwåoEÅmefü  
t½lyonm&Sd\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí A[d'°oEÅmefü  
½kyfwdkYukd ½laomaMumifh 0darmu©rnfV (38)

      tb,fodkY    ]]okb}}[líomvQifESvHk;oGif;aomaMumifh  
0darmu© rnf; /    p    omoemawmfü    &[ef;onf  
arwåmESifhwuGjzpfaom                    pdwfjzifh  
wpfckaomt&yfudkESHYapí                    aeV                    xdkY

twlESpfckajrmufaom t&yfukd/ xdkYtwl  
oHk;ckajrmufaom t&yfukd/ xdkYtwl av;ckajrmufaom  
t&yfukd/ podkY txuft&yfukd/ atmuf&yfukd/ zDvm  
(ywf0ef;usif) t&yfukd tvHk;pHkaom t&yfö  
tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü ukd,fwl jyKojzifh  
tvHk;pHkaomowå0gyg&Sdaom avmuudk  
arwåmESifhwuGjzpfaom jyefYajymaom  
jrwfonfhtjzpfodkY a&mufaom twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom  
&efr&Sdaom aMumifhMur&Sdaom  
pdwfjzifhESHYapíaeV arwåmudk  
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf &GH&Smjcif;  
uif;ukefV

u½kPmESifhwuGjzpfaom pdwfjzifh/y/ u½kPmukd  
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf &GH&Smjcif;  
uif;ukefV

rk'dwmESifhwuGjzpfaom pdwfjzifh/y/ rk'dwmukd  
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf &GH&Smjcif;  
uif;ukefV

Oayu©mESifhwuGjzpfaompdwfjzifh wpfckaom  
t&yfudkESHYapí aeV/y/ Oayu©mudk  
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf &GH&Smjcif;  
uif;ukefV

podkY ]]okb]][[líomvQifESvHk;oGif;aomaMumifh  
0darmu©rnfV (39)

213/ tmumomelöm,weormywåd0darmu©onf  
tb,fenf;/ pomoemawmfü &[ef; onf  
tvHk;pHkaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
½lyg0p&psmefonmwdkYukd vGefajrmufjcif;aMumifh  
y#dConmhwdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh  
emewåonmwdkYukdESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh ]]aumif  
;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd  
jynfhpHkapí aeV ponfvQif tmumomelöm,weormywåd  
0darmu©rnfV (40)

0dnmPlöm,weormywåd0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
 þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tvHk; pHkaom  
 tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd  
 vGefajrmufí ]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k  
 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd jynfhpHkapí aeV þonfvQif  
 0dnmPlöm,weormywåd0darmu©rnfV

(41)

tmudlönm,weormywåd0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
 þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tvHk; pHkaom  
 tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd  
 vGefajrmufí ]]wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sd}}[k  
 tmudlönm,wepsmefukd jynfhpHkapí aeV þonfvQif  
 tmudlönm,weormywåd0darmu© rnfV (42)

ae0onmemonm,weormywåd0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
 þomoemawmfü &[ef; onf tvHk;pHkaom  
 tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vGefajrmufí  
 ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefukd jynfhpHkapí aeV  
 þonfvQif ae0onmemonm,weormywåd0darmu©rnfV

(43)

onma0',dweda&m"ormywåd0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
 þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tvHk;pHkaom  
 tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd  
 vGefajrmufí onmjzifhcHpm;tyf aom csKyfjcif;ukd  
 jynfhpHkapí aeV þonfvQif  
 onma0',dweda&m"ormywåd0darmu©rnfV

(44)

or,0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
 av;yg;ukefaompsmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukef  
 aom t½lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif  
 or,0darmu©wnf;/ (45)

tor,0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
 t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukefaom

omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif tor, 0darmu©wnf;/  
(46)

omr,du0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
av;yg;ukefaompsmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;  
ukefaom t½lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif  
omr,du0darmu©wnf;/ (47)

tomr,du0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
t&d,mr\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukefaom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif  
tomr ,du0darmu©wnf;/ (48)

ukyÜ0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
psmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukef aom  
t½lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif  
ukyÜ0darmu©wnf;/ (49)

tukyÜ0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg; ukefaom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif tukyÜ0darmu©wnf;/  
(50)

avmud,0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
av;yg;ukefaompsmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;  
ukefaom t½lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ þonfvQif  
avmud,0darmu©wnf;/ (51)

avmukwå&m0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukefaom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/  
þonfvQifhavmukwå&m0darmu©wnf;/ (52)

omo00darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
av;yg;ukefaompsmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukef

aom t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif  
omo00darmu©wnf;/ (53)

temo00darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukefaom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif temo0  
0darmu©wnf;/ (54)

omrdo0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lypsmefESifhpyfaom 0darmu©onf  
omrdo0darmu©wnf;/ (55)

ed&mrdo0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lypsmefESifhpyfaom 0darmu©onf  
ed&mrdo0darmu©wnf;/ (56)

ed&mrdomed&mrdow&0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
av;yg;ukefaom t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf; aumif;?  
av;yg;ukefaom omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ ponf vQif  
ed&mrdomed&mrdow&0darmu©wnf;/ (57)

yPd[dw0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
psmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg; ukefaom  
t<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif  
yPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/

tyÜPd[dw0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukefaom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif tyÜPd  
[dw0darmu©wnf;/ (58)

yPd[dwyÜ#dyÜó' d0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
yXrpsmefudk &jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? 0dyguf  
onfvnf;aumif;/y/ ae0onmemonm,weormywfwdk  
&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? 0dygufonf vnf;aumif;  
yPd[dwyÜ#dyÜó' d0darmu©wnf;/ (59)

onKwå0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
 psmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg; ukefaom  
 t½lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif  
 onKwå0darmu©wnf;/ (60)

0donKwå0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
 t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av; yg;ukefaom  
 omrnzdkvfwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?  
 edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif 0donKwå  
 0darmu©wnf;/ (61)

{uwå0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
 t&d,r\*fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg; ukefaom  
 omrnzdkvfwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?  
 edAÁmefonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif {uwå0darmu©wnf;/  
 (62)

emewå0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ av;yg;ukefaom  
 psmefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? av;yg;ukef aom  
 t½lyormywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ ponfvQif  
 emewå0darmu©wnf;/ (63)

214/ onm0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
 wpfckaomonm0darmu©onf jzpf&mV q,fyg; aom  
 onm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom  
 q,fyg;aom0w→K\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom  
 onm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
 0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfyg;aom onm  
 0darmu©onf jzpf&mV

od,m[lonfü tb,fodkYvQif jzpf&moenf;/ rjr][k  
 tzezfef½laomÓPfonf jrJaom tm;jzifh jzpfamonmrS  
 vGwfaomaMumifh onm0darmu©rnfV qif;&J[k  
 tzezfef½laom ÓPf onf csrf;omtm;jzifh jzpfao onmrS  
 vGwfaomaMumifh onm0darmu© rnfV tESpfr&Sd  
 tvdkodkY rvdkuf[k tzezfef½laom ÓPfonf  
 twåtm;jzifhjzpfao  
 onmrSvGwfaomaMumifhhonm0darmu© rnfV



NiD;aiGUjCIF;ukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonfESpfoufjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhjzpfaom onmrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV

&m\*uíf;&m edAAmefukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
wyfrufzG,ftm;jzifhjzpfaom onmrS vGwf aomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV csKyfjCIF;udk tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
jzpfaMumif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom onmrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV wpfzeFpGefYjCIF;ukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom  
ÓPfonf pGJ,ljCIF;tm;jzifh jzpfaom  
onmrSvGwfaomaMumifh onm0darmu© rnfV/  
tedrdwåudk tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
edrdwåtm;jzifhjzpfaom onmrSvGwfaomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV

awmifhwrluíf;jCIF;udk tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
awmifhwjCIF;jzifhjzpfaom onmrSvGwfaomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV qdwfokOf;jCIF;ukd tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom  
ÓPfonf rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;tm;jzifh jzpfaom  
onmrSvGwfaomaMumifh onm0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfckaom onm0darmu©onf jzpf&mV  
q,fyg;aom onm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0w→K\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aomonm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfckaom onm0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfű rjrJ[k tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
jrJaomtm;jzifhjzpfaom onmrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV/y/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfű qdwfokOf;jCIF;udk  
tzeFzeF<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF; tm;jzifh  
jzpfaom onmrS vGwfaomaMumifh onm0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfckaomonm0darmu©onf jzpf&mV  
q,fyg;aom onm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0w→K\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aomonm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV

0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfckaom onm0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV

a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/  
rsufpdü/y/ tdkjcf; aojcif;ü rjrJ[k tzef zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
jrJaomtm;jzifhjzpfaom onmrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
onm0darmu© rnfV/y/ tdkjcf; aojcif;ü  
qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom onmrS  
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh onm0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfckaomonm0darmu©onf jzpf&mV  
q,fyg;aom onm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0w→K\tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aomonm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfckaom onm0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV ponfvQif onm 0darmu©wnf;/ (64)

215/ ÓP0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ wpfckaom  
ÓP0darmu©onf jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom  
ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom  
q,fyg;aom0w→K\tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom  
ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfckaom ÓP0darmu© onf  
jzpf&mV

od,m[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif jzpf&moenf;/ rjrJ[k  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcf;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
jrJaomtm;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfí jzpfaom rodjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP 0darmu© rnfV

qif;&J[k tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcf;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  
odaomÓPfonf csrf;omtm;jzifh awGa0onf jzpfíjzpfaom  
rodjcf;rS vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY rvdkuf[k  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcf;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf

twå tm;jzifhhawGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom  
rodjCIF;rSvGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
twåtm;jzifhESpfoufjCIF;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom  
rodjCIF;rS vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

&m\*uif;&m edAÁmefukd  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
&m\*tm;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfí jzpfaom rodjCIF;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

csKyf&m edAÁmefukd  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
jzpfaMumif;tm;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom rodjCIF;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

wpfzefpGefYjCIF;ukd  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
pJG,ljCIF;tm;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom rodjCIF;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

tedrdwåudk tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  
odaomÓPfonf edrdwåtm;jzifh awGa0onf jzpfíjzpfaom  
rodjCIF;rSvGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

awmifhwjCIF;r&Sdonfukd  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
awmifhwjCIF; tm;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfí jzpfaom rodjCIF;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV

qdwfokOf;jCIF;ukd  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk; oGif;jCIF;tm;jzifh  
awGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom rodjCIF;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
ÓP0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfyg;aom ÓP0darmu©onf jzpf&mV  
q,fyg;aom ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV

edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w¬K\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aom onm0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfckaom onm0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű rjrJ[k tzefzef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm  
odaomÓPfonf jrJaomtm;jzifh awGa0 onfjzpfíjzpfaom  
rodjCIF;rS vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV/y/

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű qdwfokOf;jCIF;udk  
tzefzef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk; oGif;jCIF;tm;jzifh  
awGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom rodjCIF;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
ÓP0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfyg;aom ÓP0darmu©onf jzpf&mV  
q,fyg;aom ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w¬K\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aom ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfyg;aom ÓP0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV

a0'emű/y/ onmű/ ocFg&wdkYű/ 0dnmOfű/  
rsufpdű/y/ tkdJcif; aojCIF;ű rjrJ[k  
tzefzef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
jrJaomtm;jzifh awGa0onfjzpfí jzpfaom rodjCIF;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh ÓP0darmu© rnfV/y/

tkdJcif; aojCIF;ű qdwfokOf;jCIF;ukd  
tzefzef $\frac{1}{2}$ ljCIF;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;tm;jzifh  
awGa0onfjzpfíjzpfaom rodjCIF;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
ÓP 0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfyg;aom ÓP0darmu©onf jzpf&mV  
q,fyg;aom ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpf ukefV  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w¬K\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aom ÓP0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV

0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfyg;aomÓP0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV þonfvQif ÓP 0darmu©wnf;/ (65)

216/ oDwdod,m0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ wpfyg;aom  
oDwdod,m0darmu©onf jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom  
oDwdod,m0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukef/  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w→K\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukef/  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifhhwpfyg;aom  
oDwdod,m0darmu©onf jzpf&mV

od,m[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif jzpf&moenf;/ rjr][k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;[laom vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf  
jrJaomtm;jzifhjzpfaom jyif;pGmylyefjcif;?  
xuf0ef;usiflyefjcif;? tvGefylyefjcif;rS  
vGwfwwfaomaMumifh oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV  
qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;[laom vGefjrwf aom  
oDwdbm0ÓPfonf csrf;omtm;jzifhjzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvkdvf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf twåtm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;[laom vGefjrwfaom  
oDwdbm0ÓPfonfESpfoufjcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh oDwd  
od,m0darmu© rnfV

wyfjcif;uif;&m edAÁmef[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf wyfruf  
aomtm;jzifhjzpfaom jyif;pGmylyefjcif;?

xuf0ef;usiflyefjCIF;? tvGefylyefjCIF;rS vGwfwwfaom  
aMumifh oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmef[k tzeFzeF½ljCIF;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf  
jzpfaMumif; }ork',}tm;jzifhjzpfaom jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;?  
xuf0ef;usiflyefjCIF;? tvGefylyefjCIF;rS vGwfwwf  
aomaMumifh oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

wpfzeFpGefYjCIF;ukd tzeFzeF½ljCIF;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf pJG,laomtm; jzifh  
jzpfaom jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjCIF;?  
tvGefylyefjCIF;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

tedrdwåukd tzeFzeF½ljCIF;[laom vGefjrwfaom  
oDwdbm0ÓPfonf edrdwåtm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjCIF;?  
tvGefylyefjCIF;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh oDwdod,m  
0darmu© rnfV

awmifhwjCIF;r&Sdonfudk tzeFzeF½ljCIF;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf awmifhwjCIF;tm;jzifh  
jzpfaom jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjCIF;?  
tvGefylyefjCIF;rS vGwfwwfaom aMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

qdwfokOf;jCIF;ukd tzeFzeF½ljCIF;[laom vGefjrwfaom  
oDwdbm0ÓPfonf rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;tm;jzifh  
jzpfaom jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;? xuf0ef;usiflyefjCIF;?  
tvGefylyefjCIF;rS vGwf wwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfyg;aom oDwdod,m0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m 0darmu© wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0w→K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m

0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukef\ 0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh  
wpfyg;aom oDwdod,m0darmu©onf jzpf &m\

½kyfü rjrJ[k tzezfef½ljcif;[laom vGefjrwfaom  
oDwdbm0ÓPfonf jrJaomtm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usifylyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh oDwd  
od,m0darmu© rnf\y/

½kyfü qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzezfef½ljcif;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usifylyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwf wwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnf\

podk wpfyg;aom oDwdod,m 0darmu©onf jzpf&m\  
q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m 0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukef\  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0wåK\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukef\  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfyg;aom  
oDwdod,m0darmu© onf jzpf&m\

a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/  
rsufpdü/y/ tdkjcif; aojcif;ü rjrJ[k tzezfef½ljcif;[laom  
vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf jrJaomtm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usifylyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnf\y/

tdkjcif; aojcif;ü qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzezfef½ljcif;  
[laom vGefjrwfaom oDwdbm0ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom  
jyif;pGmylyefjcif;? xuf0ef;usifylyefjcif;?  
tvGefylyefjcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
oDwdod,m0darmu© rnf\

podkY wpyfg;aom oDwdod,m 0darmu©onf  
 jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m 0darmu©wdkYonf  
 jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0w→K\  
 tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom oDwdod,m0darmu©wdkYonf  
 jzpfukefV 0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpyfg;aom  
 oDwdod,m0darmu© onf jzpf&mV pum;  
 oDwdod,m0darmu©wnf;/ (66)

217/ psme0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ psme fonf ½  
 wwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV umrpäE' udk  
 avmifapwwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV ½lqJjzpfí  
 vGwfwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu©rnfV

avmifapwwfonfjzpfí vGwfwfaomaMumifh  
 psme0darmu©rnfV w&m;wdkYonf ½lwwfukef\  
 podkYaom teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; udavomwdkYudk  
 avmifapwwf\? podkYaom teuf tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
 ½lwwfaom w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?  
 ylavmifapwwfaom w&m;wdkYudk vnf;aumif;  
 odwwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu©rnfV

tAsmyg'onf ½lwwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV  
 Asmyg'udk avmifapwwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV  
 ½lqJjzpfí vGwfwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu©rnfV  
 avmifapwwfonfjzpfí vGwfwf aomaMumifh  
 psme0darmu©rnfV w&m;wdkYonf ½lwwfukef\  
 podkYaom teuftm;jzifh vnf;aumif; udavomwdkYudk  
 avmifapwwf\? podkYaom teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
 ½lwwf aom w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?  
 ylavmifapwwfaom w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
 odwwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu©rnfV

tmavmuonmonf ½lwwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV  
 xderd''udk avmifapwwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV/y/  
 t0dau©yonf ½lwwfaomaMumifh psme frnfV  
 ysHUvGifhjcif;ukd avmifapwwfaom aMumifh  
 psme frnfV "r®00w→mefonf ½lwwfaomaMumifh



psmefrnfv/ ,HkrSm;jcif;ukd avmifapwwf aomaMumifh  
psmefrnfv/ ÓPfonf ½lwwfaomaMumifh psmefrnfv/  
t0dZÆmukd avmifap wwfaomaMumifh psmefrnfv/  
0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf ½lwwfaomaMumifh psmefrnfv/

rarGUavsmfjcf;ukd avmifapwwfaomaMumifh  
psmefrnfv/ yXrpsmefonf ½lwwfaomaMumifh  
psmefrnfv/ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYukd  
avmifapwwfaomaMumifh psmefrnfv/y/ t&[wår\*fonf  
½lwwfaom aMumifh psmefrnfv/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk avmifapwwfaomaMumifh  
psmefrnfv/

½lqJjzpfí vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
psme0darmu©rnfv/ avmifaponfjzpfí  
vGwfwwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu© rnfv/  
w&m;wdkYonf ½lwwfukef\? podkYaom  
teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? udavomwdkYukd  
avmifapwwf\? podkYaom teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
½lwwfaom w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?  
ylavmifapwwfaom w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;  
odwwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu©rnfv/ pum;  
psme0darmu©wnf;/ (67)

218/ tEkyg'gpdwåó 0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
wpfyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©onf jzpf&mV/  
q,fyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefv/  
edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w→K\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
q,fyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefv/

0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfyg;aom  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©onf jzpf&mV/

od,m[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif jzpf&moenf;/ rjrJ[k  
tzezfef½laom ÓPfonf jrJaom tm;jzifhjzpfao  
pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfv/ qif;&J[k  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf csrf;omaomtm;jzifhjzpfao

pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'g  
pdwåó0darmu©rnfV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvkduf[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf twåtm;jzifh jzpfaom  
pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom  
ÓPfonfESpfoufjcif;tm;jzifhjzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV  
wyfrufjcif;uif;&m edAÁmefukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
wyfrufjcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'gpdwåó 0darmu©rnfV

csKyf&m edAÁmefukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
jzpfaMumif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV  
wpfzefpGefYvTwfjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf onf  
pJG,laomtm;jzifh jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV

tedrdwåukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf edrdwftm;jzifh  
jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGfwfwwf aomaMumifh  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV awmifhwjcif;r&Sdonfukd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf awmifhwjcif;tm;jzifhjzpfaom  
pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV

qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGfwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu© rnfV

podkY wpfyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó 0darmu©wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom0w¬K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpfyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó  
0darmu©onf jzpf&mV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű rjrJ[k tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ laom ÓPfonf jrJaomtm;jzifh  
jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGwfwwf aomaMumifh  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV/

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű qdwfokOf;jcif;ukd tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ laom ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV

podkY wpyfg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó 0darmu©wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w→K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpyfg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó  
0darmu©onf jzpf&mV

a0'emű/y/ onmű/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/  
rsufpdű/y/ tdkjcf; aojcf;ű rjrJ[k tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ laomÓPfonf  
jrJaomtm;jzifh jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS  
vGwfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyg'ghpdwåó0darmu©rnfV/

tdkjcf; aojcf;ű qdwfokOf;jcif;ukd  
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ laomÓPfonf rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif; tm;jzifh  
jzpfaom pJGvrf;jcif;rS vGwfwwfaomaMumifh  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©rnfV

podkY wpyfg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©onf  
jzpf&mV q,fyg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó 0darmu©wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV edpöonmpaom q,fyg;aom 0w→K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;aom  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©wdkYonf jzpfukefV  
0drkpöey&d,m,ftm;jzifh wpyfg;aom tEkyg'gpdwåó  
0darmu©onf jzpf&mV

rjrJ[k tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ laom ÓPfonf tb,frQavmufaom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/ qif;&J[k tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ laom  
ÓPfonf tb,frQavmufaom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY rvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
tb,frQavmufaom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf/y/  
wyfrufrluif;&m edAÁmefukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf/  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf/  
wpfzefpGefYvTwfjCIF;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf/  
tedrdwåukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf/ tyÜPd[dwudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf/ qdwfokOf;jCIF;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf tb,frQavmufaom Oyg'gefwdkYrS  
vGwfoenf;/

rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf oHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfV qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
wpfyg;aom Oyg'gefrS vGwfV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf oHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfV NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom  
ÓPfonf wpfyg;aom Oyg'gefrS vGwfV wyfrufrluif;&m  
edAÁmefukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf wpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrSvGwfV csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefukd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf av;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrSvGwfV wpfzef pGefYvTwfjCIF;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf av;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS  
vGwfV tedrdwåukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf oHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfV tyÜPd[dwudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom  
ÓPfonf wpfyg;aom Oyg'gefrS vGwfV  
qdwfokOf;jCIF;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf oHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfV

rjrJ[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf tb,foHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/ 'd|Kyg'gef?  
oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twå0g'kyg'gefrS vGwfV rjrJ[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf poHk;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS  
vGwfV

qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf tb,fwpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrS vGwfoenf;/ umrkyg'gefrS vGwfV qif;&J[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf þwpfyg;aom Oyg'gefrS vGwfV

tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkYrvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
tb,foHk;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwf oenf;/ 'd|  
Kyg'gef? oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twå0g'kyg'gefrS vGwfV/  
tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY rvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
þoHk;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfV

NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf tb,fwpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrS vGwfoenf;/ umrkyg'gefrS vGwfV/  
NiD;aiGUzG,f[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf þwpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrS vGwfV

wyfrufrluif;&m edAÁmefudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
tb,fwpfyg;aom Oyg'gefrS vGwf oenf;/ umrkyg'gefrS  
vGwfV wyfrufrluif;&m edAÁmefudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf þwpfyg; aom Oyg'gefrS vGwfV

csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefudk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
tb,fav;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/  
umrkyg'gef? 'd|Kyg'gef? oDvAÁwkyg'gef?  
twå0g'kyg'gefrS vGwfV csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf þav;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS  
vGwfV

wpfzefpGefYvTwfjcf;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
tb,fav;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwf oenf;/  
umrkyg'gef? 'd|Kyg'gef? oDvAÁwkyg'gef?  
twå0g'kyg'gefrS vGwfV wpfzefpGefYvTwfjcf;udk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf þav;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS  
vGwfV

tedrdwåukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf tb,foHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/ 'd|Kyg'gef?  
oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twå0g'kyg'gefrS vGwfV tedrdwåukd

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf þ oHk;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS  
vGwfV

tyÜPd[dwudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf tb,fwpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrS vGwfoenf;/ umrkyg'gefrS vGwfV  
tyÜPd[dwukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf þwpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrS vGwfV

qdwfokOf;jcif;ukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
tb,foHk;yg;aom Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfoenf;/ 'd|  
Kyg'gef? oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twå0g'kyg'gefrS vGwfV  
qdwfokOf;jcif;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf þoHk;yg;aom  
Oyg'gefwdkYrS vGwfV

rjrJ[k tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPf? tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvkduf[k tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf? tedrdwåudk tzefzef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf? qdwfokOf;jcif;ukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf?  
þÓPfav;yg;wdkYonf 'd|Kyg'gef? oDvAÁwkyg'gef?  
twå0g'kyg'gef[laom Oyg'gefoHk;yg;wdkYrS  
vGwfukefV

qif;&J[k tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf? NiD;aiGUzG,f[k  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf? wyfrufrluif;&m edAÁmef ukd  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf? tyÜPd[dwudk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPf?  
þÓPfav;yg;wdkYonf umrkyg'gef[laom wpfyg;aom  
Oyg'gefrS vGwfukefV

csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefukd tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPf?  
wpfzefpGefYvTwfjcf;udk tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPf[laom  
þÓPfESpfyg;wdkYonf umrkyg'gef? 'd|Kyg'gef?  
oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twå0g'kyg'gef[laom  
Oyg'gefav;rsKd;wdkYrS vGwfukefV þum;  
tEkyg'gpdwåó0darmu©wnf;/ (68)

**0darmu©uxm yXrtcef; NyD;V**

-----

219/ oHk;yg;aom p0darmu©rkcdkYonf  
"mwfoHk;yg;[laom avmurS xGufajrmufjCIF;iSg  
jzpfukefV ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk jzpfjCIF;[laom  
tpydkif;jcm;ç ysufjCIF;[laom tqHk;tm;jzifh ½lonf  
tjzpfjzifh avmurS xGufajrmufV tedrdwå[laom  
edAÁme"mwfodkY pdwf\ aJy;0if onf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;  
avmurS xGufajrmufV

tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkYü pdwfxdwfvefYonf  
tjzpfjzifh tyÜPd[dw[laom edAÁme"mwfodkY pdwf\  
aJy;0ifonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf; avmurS xGufajrmufV

tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk tewåtm;jzifh ½lonf  
tjzpfjzifh oknw[laom edAÁme"mwfodkY pdwf\  
aJy;0ifonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf; avmurS xGufajrmufV

poHk;yg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf "mwfoHk;yg;  
[laom avmurS xGufajrmufjCIF;iSg jzpfukefV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkYonf xifukefoenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkYonf xifukefoenf;/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvkdodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkYonf xif ukefoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ukefcef;wwfaomtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYonf xif ukefV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ab;&Sdaomtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYonf xifukefhV  
tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY  
rvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
twårS uif;qdwfaom tm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYonf xifukefV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fpdwf tjzpfrrsm;oenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;

tb,fpdwf tjzpfrsm;oenf;/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,fpdwf tjzpfrsm;oenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} pdwf tjzpfrsm;V  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
Nidrf;at;jCIF; ]yó'"d} pdwf tjzpfrsm;V tESpfr&Sd  
tvkdodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ÓPfESifh,SOfaompdwf tjzpfrsm;V

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©}rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,f  
£a`E´udk &oenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
Nidrf;at;jCIF; ]yó'"d} rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,f£a`E  
´udk &oenf;/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí todÓPfrsm;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,f£a`E´ukd &oenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©}rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
o'"da`E´udk &V qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF; ]yó'"d} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
orm"da`E´ukd &V tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY  
rvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí todÓPfrsm;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ynda`E´ukd &V

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©}rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f£a`E´ onf tBuD;tuJjzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom  
£a`E´wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdKuf ukefoenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/



tb,foabmaMumifh       bm0emrnfoenf;/       tb,folonf  
yGg;rsm;oenf;/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;at;jcif; ]yó''d} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,f£a`E`  
onf tBuD;tuljzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom £a`E`  
`wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkuf ukefoenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó,ypönf;       jzpfukefoenf;/       orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/       wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/  
tb,foabmaMumifh       bm0emrnfoenf;/       tb,folonf  
yGg;rsm;oenf;/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;   tb,f   £a`E`onf  
tBuD;tuljzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom £a`E`wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOf vdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/ edó, ypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/   orÜ,kwåypönf;   jzpfukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/   tb,f   oabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,folonf yGg;rsm;oenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjcif; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
o''da`E`onf   tBuD;tuljzpfV   bm0emü   £a`E`  
`av;yg;wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV/  
o[Zmw ypönf; jzpfukefV/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV/  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV/ orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpf ukefV/ wlaom  
udpö&SdukefV/ wlaomudpö&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh  
bm0emrnfV/ aumif;pGm usifh\? xkdyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
yGg;rsm;V/ trSm;udk usifhaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; £a`E`  
`ukd yGg;rsm;jcif;r&Sd/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;at;jcif; ]yó''d} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; orm"da`E`  
onf tBuD;tuljzpfV/ bm0emü   £a`E`av;yg;wdkYonf

xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV wlaom udpö&SdukefV  
wlaomudpö&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh bm0emrnfV

aumif;pGmusifh\? xkdyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf yGg;rsm;V  
trSm;udk usifhaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; £a`E´ukd  
yGg;rsm;jcif; r&Sd/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvkdodkYrvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; ynda`E´ onf  
tBuD;tuJjzpfV bm0emü £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö &SdukefV  
wlaomudpö&Sdaom teuftm;jzifh bm0emrnfV

aumif;pGmusifh\? xkdyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf yGg;rsm;V  
trSm;udk usifhaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; £a`E´ukd  
yGg;rsm;jcif; r&Sd/

220/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f£a`E´onf tBuD;tuJjzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom  
£a`E´wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó, ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodaomumvü tb,f£a`E´ onf  
tBuD;tuJ jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjCIF;ü tb,f£a`E  
´wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY tpOf vkdufukefoenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó, ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ wlaomudpö &Sdukefoenf;/ tb,f  
oabmaMumifh bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh  
y#da0"rnfoenf;/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;at;jcif; ]yó''d} rsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tb,f£a`E´  
onf tBuD;tu]jzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom £a`E´  
´wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkuf ukefoenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodaomumvü tb,f£a`E´onf  
tBuD;tu] jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif;ü tb,f£a`E´  
´wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvkdufukef oenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ wlaomudpö &Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabm  
aMumifh bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh  
y#da0"rnfoenf;/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvkdodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tb,f £a`E´onf  
tBuD;tu]jzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom £a`E´wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOf vdkufukefoenf;/  
o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ xdk;xGif;í odaomumvü tb,f£a`E´onf  
tBuD;tu]jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif;ü tb,f£a`E´wdkYonf  
xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvkdufukef oenf;/ o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf;  
jzpfukefoenf;/ orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö &Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabm aMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,faMumifh y#da0"rnfoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjcif; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
o'd`a`E´onf tBuD;tu]jzpfv/ bm0emü £a`E´  
´av;yg;wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV/  
o[Zmw ypönf; jzpfukefV/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV/  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV/ orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpf ukefV/

xdk;xGif;í odaomumvü ynda`E´onf tBuD;tuJ jzpfV  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif;ü £a`E´hav;yg;wdkYonf  
xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvkdufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö &SdukefV  
wlaom udpö&SdaomoabmaMumifh bm0em rnfV  
odjrifwwfaomoabmaMumifh y#da0" rnfV podkY  
xkd;xGif;í odonfjzpfívnf; yGg;rsm;V yGg;rsm;ívnf;  
xkd;xGif;í odV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;at;jcif; }yó""d} rsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; orm"da`E  
´ onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV bm0emü £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV

o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV  
xdk;xGif;í odaomumvü ynda`E´onf tBuD;tuJ jzpfV  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;ü £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvkdufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö &SdukefV  
wlaomudpö&SdaomoabmMumifh bm0em rnfV  
odjrifwwfaomoabmaMumifh y#da0" rnfV podkY  
xkd;xGif;í odonfjzpfívnf; yGg;rsm;V yGg;rsm; ívnf;  
xkd;xGif;í odV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; ynda`E´ onf  
tBuD;tuJjzpfV bm0emü £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV

o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV  
xdk;xGif;í odaomumvü ynda`E´onf tBuD;tuJ jzpfV

xdk;xGif;í odjcif; ü £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvkdufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrn ypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö &SdukefV

wlaomudpöoabmMumifh bm0em rnfV  
odjrifwwfaomoabmaMumifh y#da0"rnfV podkY  
xkd;xGif;í odonfjzpfívnf; yGg;rsm;V yGg;rsm;ívnf;  
xkd;xGif;íodV

221/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f£a`E´onf vGefuJoenf;/ tb,f£a`E´\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh o'g0drkwå jzpfoenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f£a`E´onf vGefuJoenf;/ tb,f£a`E´\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh um,ou©D jzpfoenf ;/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvkdodkY

rvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f£a`E´onf vGefuJoenf;/ tb,f£a`E´\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh 'd|dyÜwå jzpfoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
o'`da`E´onf vGefuJv o'`da`E´\  
vGefuJjcif; aMumifh o'g0drkwå jzpfV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E´onf vGefuJv orm"da`E´\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh um,ou©D jzpfV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tm; ynda`E´onf vGefuJv ynda`E´\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh 'd|dyÜwå jzpfV

(aomwmywådr\*fcPü) ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
(av;yg;aomzdkvfcPwkdYüvnf;) vGwfajrmuf  
wwfaomaMumifh o'g0drkwårnfV (psmefzóudk)  
awGUxdonf\tjzpfamumifh (edAÁmefudk) rsuf

arSmufjyKV/ xdkYaMumifh um,ou©DrnfV/ edAÁmefudk  
jrifonf\tjzpfaMumifh 'd|dyÜwå rnfV

,kHMunfonfjzpfí vGwfajrmufwwfaomaMumifh  
o'g0drkwå rnfV psmefzóudk a&S;OD;pGm awGUxdV  
aemufrS csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyKwwfaomaMumifh um,ou©D rnfV

]ocFg&wdkYonf qif;&JukefV/ ocFg&wdkY\  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefonf csrf;om\}}[k odtyf\  
jriftyf\? xif&Sm;ptyf\? rsufarSmufjyKtyf\? ynmjzifh  
awGUxdtyf\? xdkYaMumifh 'd|dyÜwå rnfV

tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
vGwfajrmufwwfaom o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf psmefzóudk awGUxdNyD;  
edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKwwfaom  
um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onfvnf; jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ynda`E´[k qdktyfaom 'd|djzifh  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaom 'd|dyÜwå yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV podkY pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf 0w¬K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? y&d,m,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf? um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf? 'd|  
dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV

od,m[I&mü tb,fodkYvQif jzpfukefoenf;/  
rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; o'da`E  
´onf vGefuJV o'da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
o'g0drkwå jzpfV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
o'da`E´onf vGefuJV o'da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
o'g0drkwå jzpfV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm; o'da`E´onf vGefuJV o'da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
o'g0drkwå jzpfV podkY

pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf o'""da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o'""g0drkwå jzpfukefV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E´onf vGefuJ\V orm"da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
um,ou©D jzpfV

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E´onf vGefuJ\V orm"da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
um,ou©D jzpfV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E´onf vGefuJ\V orm"da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
um,ou©D jzpfV podkY pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf  
orm"da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©©D jzpfukefV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJ\V ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
'd|dyÜwå jzpfV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJ\V ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif; aMumifh 'd|  
dyÜwå jzpfV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ynda`E´onf vGefuJ\V ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif; aMumifh 'd|  
dyÜwå jzpfV podkY pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf  
ynda`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwå jzpf ukefV

tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf o'""g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV podkY pyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,muf wdkYonf 0w→K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? y&d,m,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
o'""g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf? um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf? 'd|  
dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukef&mV

tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV podkY byk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,muf wdkYonf/y/  
o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wpfyg;wpfjcm;?  
um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wpfyg;wpfjcm;? 'd|dyÜwå  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/

od,m[l&mü tb,fodkYvQif jzpfukefoenf;/  
rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; o'`da`E  
´onf vGefuJ\ o'`da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
o'g0drkwå jzpfV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E´onf vGefuJ\ orm"da`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
um,ou©D jzpfV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm; ynda`E´onf vGefuJ\ ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
'd|dyÜwå jzpfV

tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onfvnf;  
jzpfV tMuifyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonfvnf;  
jzpfV podkY byk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfoHk;a,muf wdkYonf 0w→K\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? y&d,m,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf? um, ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf? 'd|  
dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukef&m\

o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wpfyg;wpfjcm;?  
um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf wpfyg;wpfjcm;? 'd|  
dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
o'`da`E´onf vGefuJ\ o'`da`E´\ vGefuJjcif; aMumifh  
aomwmywådr\*fudk &\ xdkYaMumifh o'gEkom&D[k  
qdktyf\ £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf xdko'g odkY



tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;  
jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefV

o''da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;V tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf o''da`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh aomwmywådr\*fudk &ukefV  
xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o''gEkom&Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
wdkY rnfukefV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
o''da`E´onf vGefuJ\ o''da`E´\ vGefujcif; aMumifh  
aomwmywådzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyK\ xdkYaMumifh  
o''g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf[k qdktyfV £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdko''godkY tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpf ukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

o''da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf o''da`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh aomwmywådzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyK  
ukefV

xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf  
o''g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY rnfukefV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
o''da`E´onf vGefuJ\ o''da`E´\ vGefujcif; aMumifh  
ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &V/y/ ou'g\*grdzdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyK\ tem\*grdr\*fudk &V tem\*grd zdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyK\ t&[wår\*fudk &V t&[wåzdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyK\ xdkYaMumifh o''g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf[k  
qdktyfV £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf xdko''godkY  
tpOfvdkufukefV/y/ orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV

o''da`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyf ukefV

tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf o'`da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyK ukefV

xdkyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf  
o'`g0drkwåyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY rnfukefV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E`onf vGefujV/ orm"da`E`\  
vGefujjCIF;aMumifh  
aomwmywådr\*fudk &V xdkYaMumifh  
um,ou©Dyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf[k qdktyfV/ £a`E` av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkorm"dodkY tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E`av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;V tvHk;pHkaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf orm"da`E`  
\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh aomwmywådr\*fudk &ukefV  
xdkyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf um,ou©D  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY rnfukefV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
orm"da`E`onf vGefujV/ orm"da`E`\  
hvGefujjCIF;aMumifh aomwmywådzdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &V ou'g\*grdzdkvf  
udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ tem\*grdr\*fudk &V  
tem\*grdzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV

t&[wår\*fudk &V t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/  
xdkYaMumifh um,ou©Dyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf[k qdktyfV/ £a`E`  
av;yg;wdkYonf xdkorm"dodkY tpOfvdkufukefV/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E`av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV/ aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfukefV/  
tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmuf jyKukefV

xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf  
um,ou©Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY rnfukefV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf  
tm; ynda`E´onf vGefuJV ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
aomwmywådr\*fudk &V xdkYaMumifh  
"r®mEkom&Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf[k qdktyfV

£a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf xdkynmodkY  
tpOfvdkufukefV/y/ orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

ynda`E´\tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;V tvHk;pHkaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf ynda`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh aomwmywådr\*fudk &ukefV  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf  
"r®mEkom&Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY rnfukefV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf  
tm; ynda`E´onf vGefuJV ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
aomwmywådzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV  
xdkYaMumifh 'd|dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf[k qdktyfV

£a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf xdkynmodkY  
tpOfvdkufukefV/y/ orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

ynda`E´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfukefV  
tvHk;pHkaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf ynda`E´\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh aomwmywådzdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKukefV

xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf 'd|dyÜwå rnfukefV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf  
tm; ynda`E´onf vGefuJV ynda`E´\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh  
ou'g\*grdr\*fudk &V ou'g\*grdzdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfV tem\*grdr\*fudk &V

tem\*grdzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV t&[wår\*fudk &V  
t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfV xdkYaMumifh 'd|  
dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf[k qdktyfV £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkynmodkY tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

ynda`E` \ tpGrf;tm;jzifh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyf ukefV

tvHk;pHkaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf ynda`E` \  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyK ukefV

xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf tm;vHk;wdkYonf 'd|dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf  
rnfukefV

222/ tvHk;pHkaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf psmefudk  
a&S;u yGg;rsm;NyD;vnf; jzpfukefV yGg;rsm;qJ vnf;  
jzpfukefV yGg;rsm;vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV a&S;u  
&NyD;vnf; jzpfukefV &qJvnf; jzpf ukefV

&vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&muf vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
oD;jcm;&NyD;vnf; jzpfukefV oD;jcm;&qJvnf; jzpfukefV  
oD;jcm; &vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;íodNyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;íodqJvnf; jzpfukefV

xdk;xGif;íodvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV rsufarSmufjyKqJvnf;  
jzpf ukefV rsufarSmufjyKvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
awGUxdNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV awGUxdqJvnf; jzpf ukefV  
awGUxdvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV avhvmonfh tjzpfodkY  
a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV

a&muf qJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufNyD;vnf;hjzpfukefV  
a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
&J&ifhonfhtjzpfodkY a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV

xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o'`da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o'`g0drkwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukef\  
orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©D yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY  
jzpfukef\  
ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|  
dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukef\

tvHk;pHkaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf arwåmudk/y/  
tmavmuonmudk/ rysHUvGifhjcif;udk/ w&m;udk  
ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;udk/ ÓPfudk/ 0rf;ajrmufjcif;udk/  
yXrpsmefudk/ 'kwd,psmefudk/ wwd,psmef udk/  
pwkw¬psmefudk/ tmumoeíö,weormywfudk/  
0dnmPlö,weormywfudk/ tmudlönm ,weormywfudk/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk/ rjr][k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ qif;&J[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkuf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ NiD;aiGUzG,f[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ wyfjcif;uif;&m edAÁmefudk  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ csKyfjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/  
wpfzefpGefYvTwfjcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/  
ukefcef;wwfaom oabm[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/  
ysufwwfaomoabm[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ azmufjyefwwf\  
[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ tedrdwå[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/  
tyÜPd[dw[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ oknw[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ vGefujaomynmjzifh w&m;udk  
txl;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodaom ÓPftjrifudk/  
tjypf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ ynmjzifh qifjcifí tzezfef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/ 0#frSuif;jcif;udk tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;udk/  
aomwmywådr\*fudk/ ou'g\*grdr\*fudk/ tem\*grdr\*f udk/  
t&[wår\*fudk/

tvHk;pHkaom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf owdy|  
mefav;yg;wdkYudk/ or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudk/  
£'`dyg'f av;yg;wdkYudk/ £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk/  
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk/ aAmZÑifckESpfyg;wdkYudk/  
jrwfaom r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;udk/

tvHk;pHkaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;NyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV yGg;rsm;qJvnf; jzpfukefV  
yGg;rsm;vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV &NyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
&qJvnf; jzpfukefV &vwåHU vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV oD;jcm;&NyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV oD;jcm;&qJvnf; jzpfukefV  
oD;jcm;&vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;í odNyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;í odqJvnf; jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;í  
odvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV rsufarSmufjyKqJvnf; jzpfukefV

rsufarSmufjyKvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
awGUxdNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV awGUxdqJvnf; jzpfukefV

awGUxdvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV avhvmonfh tjzpfodkY  
a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV txGwftxdyfodkY  
a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV a&mufqJ vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV &J&ifhaomtjzpfodkY  
a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV

a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV  
orm"d a`E`\  
jzpfukefV ynda`E`\  
dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpf ukefV

tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf  
y#dorÇd'gav;yg;wdkYodkY a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufqJ vnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV/y/  
xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o''da`E`\  
o''g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpf ukefV

ynda`E`\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY  
jzpfukefV

tvHk;pHkaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf  
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odNyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;í odqJvnf; jzpfukefV xdk;xGif;í  
odvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV/y/  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o''da`E`h\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''g0drkwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV  
orm"da`E`\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY  
jzpfukefV ynda`E`\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|  
dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV

tvHk;pHkaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf  
odu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk usifhNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
usifhqJvnf; jzpfukefV

usifhvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vnf;  
jzpfukefV rsufarSmufjyKqJvnf; jzpfukefV

rsufarSmufjyKvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
awGUxdNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV awGUxdqJvnf; jzpfukefV

awGUxdvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV avhvmonf\tjzpfodkY  
a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV

a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufNyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV  
&J&ifhonfhtjzpfodkY a&muf NyD;vnf; jzpfukefV  
a&mufqJvnf; jzpfukefV a&mufvwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV

xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o''da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''g0drkwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV  
orm"d a`E`\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY  
jzpfukefV ynda`E`\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|  
dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV

tvHk;pHkaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf 'ku©opömudk  
ydkif;jcm;í odukefV ork',opömudk y,fpGefY ukefV

eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKukefV  
r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömudk yGg;rsm;ukefV  
xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf o''da`E`\' tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o''g0drkwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV orm"da`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©D yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV  
ynda`E`\' tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkY  
jzpfukefV

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif; jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odoenf;/

av;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif; jzpfV av;yg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odV

'ku©opömudk y&dnmy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV  
ork',opömudk y[mey#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif; í odV  
eda&m"opömudk opädud&d,my#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odV r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömudk bm0emy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV

þav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;í odV þav;yg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf onf o''da`E`\  
\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh o''g0drkwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf jzpfV orm"da`E`\  
\'tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf jzpfV ynda`E`\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf jzpfV

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif; jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odoenf;/

udk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif; jzpfV ukd;yg;aom tjcif; t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odV

'ku©opömudk y&dnmy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV  
ork',opömudk y[mey#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif; í odV  
eda&m"opömudk opädud&d,my#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í



odV r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömudk bm0emy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk txl;odjcif;jzifh xdk;xGif;ívnf;  
odV ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;íodjcif;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;ívnf; odV tukodkvftm;vHk;wdkYudk  
y,fjcif;jzifh xdk;xGif;ívnf; odV r\*fav;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;jcif;jzifh xdk;xGif;ívnf; odV edAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;jzifh xdk;xGif;ívnf; odV

pudk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif; jzpfV pudk;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
o"da`E` \ tpGrf;tm;jzifh o" g0drkwå yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf jzpfV  
orm"da`E` \ tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©dDyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf jzpfV  
ynda`E` \ tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf jzpfV

**'kwd,tcef; NyD;V**

-----

223/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkYonf xifukef oenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkYonf xifukef oenf;/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
tm; tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&wdkY onf xifukefoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ukefqHk;aomtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYonf xifukefV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ab;tm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYonf xifukefV tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkY

rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYonf xif ukefV

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fpdwf tjzpfsm;oenf;/ qif;&Jaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,fpdwf

tjzpfrsm;oenf;/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkufaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,fpdwf  
tjzpfrsm;oenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} pdwf tjzpfrsm;V  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF; ]yó''d} pdwf tjzpfrsm;V tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ÓPfESifh,SOfaompdwf tjzpfrsm;V

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,f  
0darmu©udk &oenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF; ]yó''d}rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,f  
0darmu©udk &oenf;/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif; onfjzpfí  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,f0darmu©udk  
&oenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tedrdwå 0darmu©udk &V  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF; ]yó''d}rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©udk &V tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf oknw0darmu©udk &V

224/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,f  
0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfoenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom  
0darmu©wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY  
tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/ edó, ypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/

orÜ,kwåypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabm aMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,folonf yGg;rsm;oenf;/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;csrf;jcif; ]yó'`d} rsm;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
tb,f0darmu© onf tBuD;tuljzpföenf;/ bm0emü  
tb,frQaom 0darmu©wdkYonf xkdbm0emodkY tpOf  
vdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,folonf yGg;rsm;oenf;/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomynm  
rsm;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tb,fh0darmu©onf  
tBuD;tuljzpföenf;/ bm0emü tb,frQaom  
0darmu©wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY  
tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/ edó, ypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf;jzpfukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,f oabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,folonf yGg;rsm;oenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjcf; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
tedrdwå0d armu©onf tBuD;tuljzpfV  
bm0emüESpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkuf ukefV  
o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf;jzpfukefV orÜ,kwå ypönf;jzpfukefV wlaom  
udpö&SdukefV wlaomudpöoabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV  
aumif;pGmusifh aom yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf yGg;rsm;V  
trSm;usifhaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; 0darmu© yGg;rsm;jcif;  
r&Sd/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;csrf;jcif; ]yó'`d} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tyÜPd[dw 0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV  
bm0emüESpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkuf ukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV

orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö&SdukefV  
wlaomudpö&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh bm0em rnfV  
aumif;pGm usifhaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf yGg;rsm;V  
trSm;usifhaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 0darmu© yGg;rsm;jcif;  
r&Sd/

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom todÓPfrsm;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; oknw0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV  
bm0emüESpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV  
o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf;jzpfukefV

orÜ,kwåypönf;jzpfukefV wlaomudpö&SdukefV  
wlaomudpö&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh bm0em rnfV  
aumif;pGm usifhaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf yGg;rsm;V  
trSm;usifhaomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; 0darmu© yGg;rsm;jcif;  
r&Sd/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjcif; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f0darmu© onf tBuD;tuJjzpföenf;/ bm0emü  
tb,frQaom 0darmu©wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY  
tpOfvdkuf ukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ wlaomudpö  
&Sdukefoenf;/

xdk;xGif;íodaomtcgü tb,f0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJ  
jzpföenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif;ü tb,frQaom

0darmu©wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY  
tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukef oenf;/  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpf ukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,f oabmaMumifh y#da0" rnfoenf;/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;csrf;jcif; ]yó" d} rsm;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
tb,f0darmu© onf tBuD;tuljzpföenf;/ bm0emü  
tb,frQaom 0darmu©wdkYonf xdkbm0emodkY  
tpOfvdkuf ukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ wlaomudpö  
&Sdukefoenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodaom tcgü tb,f0darmu©onf  
tBuD;tuljzpföenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjCIF;ü tb,frQaom  
0darmu© wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY  
tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ wlaomudpö  
&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh bm0emrnfoenf;/  
tb,foabmaMumifh y#da0" rnfhoenf;/

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom todÓPfrsm;aom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tb,f0darmu©onf tBuD;tuljzpföenf;/  
bm0emü tb,frQaom 0darmu©wdkYonf xdkbm0em  
odkY tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/ xdk; xGif;íodaomtcgü  
tb,f0darmu©onf tBuD;tul jzpföenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjCIF;ü  
tb,frQ aom 0darmu©wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY  
tpOfvdkufukefoenf;/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefoenf;/

wlaomudpö&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfoenf;/ tb,foabmaMumifh y#da0" rnfoenf;/

225/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
qHk;jzwfjCIF; ]t"darmu©} rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tedrdwå0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV/  
bm0emüESpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkufukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpf ukefV/  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö&SdukefV/  
xdk;xGif;íodaomtcgüvnf; tedrdwå 0darmu©onf  
tBuD;tuJ jzpfV xdk;xGif;íodjCIF;üESpfyg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvdkufukefV/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV/  
edó,ypönf; jzpf ukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV/  
wlaomudpö&Sd ukefV wlaomudpö&Sdaom teufoabm  
aMumifh bm0emrnfV jrifwwfaomoabmaMumifh  
y#da0" rnfV podkY xdk;xGif;í odonf jzpfívnf;  
yGg;rsm;/ yGg;rsm;ívnf; xdk;xGif;í odV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF; ]yó""d} rsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tyÜPd[dw 0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV/  
bm0emüESpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkuf ukefV o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV

orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaomudpö&SdukefV/  
xdk;xGif;íodaom tcgüvnf; tyÜPd[dw 0darmu©onf  
tBuD;tuJ jzpfV xdk;xGif;íodjCIF;üESpfyg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY tpOfvdkufukefV/  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV/  
edó,ypönf; jzpf ukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV wlaom  
udpö&SdukefV wlaomudpö&Sdaom teufoabm  
aMumifh bm0emrnfV jrifwwfaomoabmaMumifh

y#da0" rnf\ podkY xdk;xGif;í odonf jzpfívnf;  
yGg;rsm;\ yGg;rsm;ívnf; xdk;xGif;í od\

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
todÓPfrsm;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; oknw 0darmu©onf  
tBuD;tujjzpf\ bm0emüESpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
xdkbm0emodkY tpOfvdkuf ukef\ o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukef\ trnypönf; jzpfukef\ edó,ypönf; jzpfukef\

orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukef\ wlaomudpö&Sdukef\  
xdk;xGif;íodaomtcgüvnf; oknw0darmu© onf tBuD;tuj  
jzpf\ xdk;xGif;í odjcif;üESpfyg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf xdky#da0"odkY tpOf vdkufukef\  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukef\ trnypönf; jzpfukef\  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukef\

orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukef\ wlaom udpö&Sdukef\  
wlaomudpö&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh bm0emrnf\  
jrifwwfaomoabmaMumifh y#da0" rnf\ podkY  
xdk;xGif;í odonfjzpfívnf; yGg;rsm;\ yGg;rsm;ívnf;  
xdk;xGif;í od\

226/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f0darmu©onf vGefuJoenf;/ tb,f0darmu©\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh o''g0drkwåjzpfoenf;/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,f0darmu©onf vGefuJoenf;/ tb,f 0darmu©\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh um,ou©D jzpfoenf;/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,f0darmu©onf vGefuJ oenf;/  
tb,f0darmu©\ vGefuJjcif;aMumifh 'd|dyÜwåjzpfoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tedrdwå0darmu©onf vGefuJ\ tedrdwå 0darmu©\  
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh o''g0drkwåjzpf\

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©onf vGefuJ\ tyÜPd [dw0darmu©\  
vGefujcif;aMumifh um,ou©DjzpfV

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; oknw0darmu©onf vGef uJ\  
oknw0darmu©\ vGefujcif;aMumifh 'd|dyÜwåjzpfV

,HkMunfonfjzpfí vGwfajrmufwwfaomaMumifh  
o'`g0drkwårnfV psmefzóudk awGUxd onf\  
tjzpfamumifh edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKV\  
xdkYaMumifh um,ou©DrnfV edAÁmefudk jrif onf\  
tjzpfjzifh edAÁmefodkY a&mufaomaMumifh 'd|  
dyÜwårnfV ,HkMunfonfjzpfí  
vGwfajrmufwwfaomaMumifh o'`g0drkwårnfV  
psmefzóudk a&S;OD;pGm awGUxd\? aemufrS  
csKyf&m edAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyKwwfaomaMumifh um,ou©DrnfV

]]ocFg&wdkYonf qif;&Jukef\? ocFg&wdkY\  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefonf csrf;om\} }[k odtyfV

jriftyfV xif&Sm;aptyfV rsufarSmufjyKtyfV ynmjzifh  
awGUxdtyfV xdkYaMumifh 'd|dyÜwå rnfV/y/  
tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf psmefudk  
yGg;rsm;NyD;vnf; jzpfukefV yGg;rsm;qjvnf; jzpf ukefV  
yGg;rsm;vwåHUvnf; jzpfukefV/y/  
xdkyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf tedrdwå0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm; jzifh o'`g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV oknw0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV

tvHk;pHkaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf arwåmukd/  
tmavmuonmukd/ rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd/y/ tvHk;pHk aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkYonf 'ku©opömukd ydkif;jcm;í odukefV  
ork',opömudk y,fpGefYukefV eda&m" opömudk



rsufarSmuf jyKukefV r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömukd yGg;rsm;ukefV  
xkdyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf tedrdwå 0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV oknw0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY jzpfukefV

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif; jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xkd;xGif;í odoenf;/

av;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;jzpfV av;yg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xkd;xGif;í odV

'ku©opömukd y&dnmy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV  
ork',opömukd y[mey#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif; í odV  
eda&m"opömudk opädud&d,my#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odV r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömukd bm0emy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV  
pav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif; jzpfV p av;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xkd;xGif;í odV

pav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;í odaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tedrdwå 0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh o'g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfjzpfV  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©D  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfjzpfV oknw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|  
dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfjzpfV

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif; jzpfoenf;/ tb,frQaom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odoenf;/

ukd;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömukd xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif; jzpfV udk;yg;aom tjcif;t&m wdkYjzifh  
opömwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odV

'ku©opömudk y&dnmy#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;í od\y/  
eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;jzifh xkd;xGif;ívnf;  
od\

pukd;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömwkdYudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;jzpf\ pukd;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömwkdYudk xkd;xGif;íodaom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tedrdwå0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
o'`g0drkwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf jzpf\ tyÜPd[dw0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh um,ou©Dyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfjzpf\ oknw  
0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh 'd|dyÜwåyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf jzpf\

227/ rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odoenf;?  
jrifoenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif aumif;aomtjrif jzpfoenf;/  
tb,fodkYvQif xdkaumif; aom tjrifodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh  
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd rjrJaomtm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifoenf;/ tb,ft&mü (edpöavm?  
tedpöavm[laom) ,HkrSm; ouFmudk y,fcGgtyfoenf;/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od oenf;/  
jrifoenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif aumif;aomtjrif jzpfoenf;/  
tb,fodkYvQif xdkaumif; aomtjrifodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh  
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh  
aumif;pGmjrifoenf;/ tb,ft&mü (okcavm?  
'ku©avm[laom) ,HkrSm;ouFmudk y,fcGgtyfoenf;/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf tb,fw&m;wdkYudk[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm  
odoenf;/ jrifoenf;/ tb,fodkYvQif aumif;aomtjrif  
jzpfoenf;/ tb,f odkYvQif xdkaumif;aomtjrifodkY  
tpOfvdkufojzifh w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk  
tESpfr&SdtvdkodkY rvkduf aomtm;jzifh aumif;pGm  
jrifoenf;/ tb,ft&mü (twåavm?  
tewåavm[laom) ,HkrSm;ouFmudk y,fcGgtyfoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
ocFg&edrdwfudk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\? jrifV/  
xdkYaMumifh aumif;aomtjrif[k qdktyfV/ podkY  
xdkaumif;aom tjrifodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh ocFg&  
tm;vHk;wdkYukd rjrJaomtm;jzifh aumif;pGm jrifukefV/  
pt&mü (edpöavm? tedpöavm[laom) ,HkrSm;  
ouFmudk y,fcGgtyfV/

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
rjywfjzpfaeaom Odyguf ½kyf emrftvsOfudk[kwfwkdif;  
rSefpGm od\? jrifV/ xdkYaMumifh aumif;aomtjrif[k  
qdktyfV/ podkY xdkaumif; aomtjrifodkY  
tpOfvdkufojzifh ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh aumif;pGm jrifukefV/

pt&mü (okcavm?  
'ku©avm[laom) ,HkrSm;ouFmudk y,fcGgtyfV/

tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom  
yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf ocFg&edrdwfudkvnf; aumif;?  
rjywfjzpfaeaom Odyguf ½kyf emrftvsOfukdvnf;aumif;  
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\? jrifV/ xdkYaMumifh  
aumif;aom tjrif[k qdktyfV/ podkY  
xdkaumif;aomtjrifodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh  
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYukd tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvkdufaomtm;jzifh aumif;pGm jrifukefV/ pt&mü  
(twåavm? tewåavm[laom) ,HkrSm; ouFmudk  
y,fcGgtyfV/

tMuif[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomÓPfonfvnf;aumif;?  
tMuif aumif;aom tjrifonf vnf;aumif;?  
tMuif,HkrSm;ouFmukd azsmufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; &SdV/  
pw&m;wdkYonfhxl;aom teufvnf; &Sdukefoavm/  
xl;aomo'gvnf; &Sdukefoavm/ odkYr[kwf wlaomteuf  
&Sdukefí? o'gomvQif xl;oavm/ pum; tar;wnf;/

tMuif[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom ÓPfonfvnf;aumif;?  
tMuif aumif;aom tjrifonf vnf;aumif;?  
tMuif,HkrSm;ouFmudk azsmufjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; &SdV  
pw&m;wdkYonf wlaom teuf &SdukefV o'gomvQif  
xl;V

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fonf ab;tm;jzifh xifoenf;/ qif;&  
aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,fonf  
ab;tm;jzifh xifoenf;/ tESpfr&Sd tvdk  
odkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fonf ab;tm;jzifh xifoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ocFg&edrdwfonf ab;tm;jzifh xifV qif;&  
aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
rjywfjzpfaeaom Odyguf ½kyf emrftvsOfonf ab;tm;jzifh  
xifV tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ocFg&edrdwfonfvnf; aumif;? rjywfjzpfaeaom Odyguf  
½kyf emrftvsOfonfvnf;aumif; ab;tm;jzifh xifV

ab;tm;jzifh xif&müjzpfaoM tMuifynmonfvnf;aumif;?  
tjypf[k½l&müjzpfaoM tMuif ÓPfonfvnf;aumif;?  
tMuifNiD;aiGUjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; &SdV pw&m;wdkYonf  
xl;aom teufvnf; &Sdukefoavm/ xl;aomo'gvnf;  
&Sdukefoavm/ odkYr[kwf wlaomteuf &Sdukefí?  
o'gomvQif xl;oavm/ pum; tar;wnf;/

ab;tm;jzifh xif&müjzpfaoM tMuifynmonfvnf;aumif;?  
tjypf[k ½l &müjzpfaoM tMuifÓPfonfvnf;aumif;?  
tMuifNiD;aiGUjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; &SdV pw&m;wdkYonf  
wlaom teuf &SdukefV o'gomvQif xl;V

tMuif tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY rvkdufaomtm;jzifh  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? tMuif qdwfokOf;jCIF;udk  
tzeFzeF½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif; &SdV pw&m;wdkYonf  
xl;aomteufvnf; &Sdukefoavm/ xl;aom o'gvnf;

&Sdukefoavm/ odkYr[kwf wlaom teuf&Sdukefí  
o'´gomvQif xl;oavm/ þum; tar;wnf;/

tMuif tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY rvdkufaomtm;jzifh  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;? tMuif qdwfokOf;jcif;ukd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;onfvnf;aumif; &SdV þw&m;wdkYonf  
wlaomteuf&SdukefV

o'´gomvQif xl;V

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkY qifjcfíÓPfjzpfoenf;/ qif;&Jaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm; tb,fodkY  
qifjcfíÓPf jzpfoenf;/ tESpfr&Sd tvkdodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
tb,fodkY qifjcfíÓPf jzpfoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
ocFg&edrdwfudk (rjrJ[k) tedpövu©Pm\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh  
odí (qifjcfí) ÓPfjzpfV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
rjywfjzpf aeaom 0dyguf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf emrftvsOfudk odí  
(qifjcfí) ÓPfjzpfV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkufaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
ocFg&edrdwfudkvnf;aumif;? rjywfjzpfaeaom 0dyguf  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf emrf tvsOfukdvnf;aumif; odí (qifjcfí) ÓPfjzpfV

tMuif rkpödwkurswmÓPfonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif  
y#docFgEkyóemÓPfonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfonfvnf;aumif; &SdV  
þw&m;wdkYonf xl;aom teufvnf; &Sdukef oavm/  
xl;aomo'´gvnf; &Sdukefoavm/ odkYr[kwf  
wlaomteuf&Sdukefí o'´gomvQif xl; oavm/

tMuif rkpödwkurswmÓPfonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif  
y#docFgEkyóemÓPfonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif  
ocFg<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kayu©mÓPfonfvnf;aumif; &SdV  
þw&m;wdkYonf wlaomteuf&SdukefV o'´g omvQif xl;V

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fw&m;rS pdwfonf xoenf;/ tb,f t&mü pdwfonf  
ajy;0ifoenf;/  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tb,fw&m;rS pdwfonf xoenf;/ tb,ft&mü pdwfonf  
ajy;0ifoenf;/ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvkdufaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; tb,fw&m;rS  
pdwfonf xoenf;/ tb,ft&mü pdwfonf ajy;0ifoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ocFg&edrdwfrS pdwfonf x\ ocFg&edrdwf\  
qefYusifbufjzpfaom tedrdwå[laom edAÁmefü pdwfonf  
ajy;0if\ qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;  
oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm; y0wårS pdwfonf x\ tyÜ0wåü  
pdwfonf ajy;0if\ tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
ocFg&edrdwfrSvnf;aumif;? y0wårSvnf;umif; pdwf onf  
x\ tedrdwåç tyÜ0wåç eda&m"jzpfaom  
edAÁme"mwfü pdwfonf ajy;0if\

tyü xjcif;uif;&müjzpfaom tMuif  
a\*gMwblynmonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif a\*gMwbl  
w&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef\ pw&m;wdkYonf  
xl;aomteufvnf; &Sdukefoavm/ xl;aomo'gvnf;  
&Sdukefoavm/ odkYr[kwf wlaomteuf &Sdukefí?  
o'gomvQif xl;oavm/ pum; tar;wnf;/

tyü xjcif;uif;&mü jzpfaom tMuif  
a\*gMwblynmonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif a\*gMwbl  
w&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef\ pw&m;wdkYonf  
wlaomteuf &Sdukef\ o'gomvQif xl;\

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf  
tb,f0darmu©jzifh vGwfoenf;/ qif;&Jaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf  
tb,f0darmu©jzifh vGwfoenf;/ tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkYrvkduf

aomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tb,f0darmu©jzifh vGwfoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tedrdwå0darmu©jzifh vGwfV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©jzifh vGwfV tESpfr&Sd  
tvkdodkYrvkdufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf  
onf oknw0darmu©jzifh vGwfV

ESpfyg;pHkaom tzdkYrS xjcif;uif;&müjzpfaom  
tMuifr\*fynmonfvnf;aumif;? tMuifr\*f ÓPfonfvnf;aumif;  
&SdV pw&m;wdkYonf xl;aomteufvnf; &Sdukefoavm/  
xl;aom o'gvnf; &Sdukefoavm/ odkYr[kwf wlaomteuf  
&Sdukefí? o'gomvQif xl;oavm/ pum; tar;wnf;/

ESpfyg;pHkaomtzdkYrS xjcif;uif;&müjzpfaom  
tMuifr\*fynmonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif r\*fÓPfonfvnf;aumif;  
&SdV pw&m;wdkYonf wlaomteuf &SdukefV  
o'gomvQif xl;V

228/ tb,frQaomtjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefoenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh okH;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf wlaomcPü jzpfukefoenf;/

av;yg;aomtjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefV

ckepfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf wlaomcPü jzpfukefV

tb,fav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPühjzpfukefoenf;/  
tBuD;tuJoabmtm;jzifh? wnf&moabmtm;jzifh?  
(0dyóem0DxdrS) xkwfaqmif aom oabmtm;jzifh?  
xGufajrmufaMumif; oabmtm;jzifh txl;xl;aomcPü  
jzpfukefV

tb,fodkYvQif tBuD;tuJoabmtm;jzifh  
oHk;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü  
jzpfukefoenf;/  
rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tedrdwå0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJjzpfV tESpfr&Sd  
tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;  
oknw0darmu©onf tBuD;tuJ jzpfV podkY  
tBuD;tuJoabmtm;jzifh oHk;yg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefV

tb,fodkYvQif wnf&moabmtm;jzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefoenf;/  
rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tedrdwå0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfonf  
tvGeftuJjzpfí wnfV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tyÜPd[dw 0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfonf  
tvGeftuJjzpfí wnfV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkYrvdkufaom  
tm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf oknw0darmu©\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfonf tvGeftuJjzpfí wnfV podkY  
wnf&moabmtm;jzifh oHk;ygaom 0darmu©wdkYonf  
txl;xl;aomcPü jzpf ukefV

tb,fodkYvQif (0dyóem0DxdrS)  
xkwfaqmifaomtm;jzifh oHk;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf  
txl; xl;aom cPü jzpfukefoenf;/  
rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tedrdwå0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfukd  
0dyóem0DwdrS xkwfaqmifV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvf onf  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfukd  
0dyóem0DxdrS xkwfaqmifV tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf



oknw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh pdwfukd  
0dyóem0DxdrS xkwfaqmifV podkY 0dyóem0DxdrS  
xkwfaqmifaom oabmtm;jzifh oHk;ygaom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefV

tb,fodkYvQif xGufajrmufaMumif;oabmtm;jzifh  
oHk;yg;aom 0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl; aom cPü  
jzpfukefoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tedrdwå0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyf&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefodkY uyfa&mufV  
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyf&mjzpfaom  
edAÁmefodkY uyfa&mufV tESpf r&Sd  
tvkdodkYrvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom

yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf oknw0darmu©\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
csKyf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefodkY uyfa&mufV podkY  
xGufajrmufaMumif; oabmtm;jzifh okH;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefV  
pav;yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf txl;xl;aomcPü jzpfukefV

tb,fckepfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf wlaomcPü jzpfukef oenf;/  
wpfaygif;wnf; pkaygif;aom oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
a&mufjcif;oabmtm;jzifh vnf;aumif;?  
&jcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif; oabmtm;jzifh vnf;aumif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnfaumif;? ÓPfwnf;  
[laom awGUxdjcif;jzifh awGUxdaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; p ckepfyg;aom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh wpfckwnf;aom cPü jzpfukefV

tb,fodkYvQif wpfaygif;wnf; pkaygif;aom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? a&mufjcif;

oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
&jcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;hoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnfaumif;? ÓPfwnf;  
[laom awGUxdjcif;jzifh awGUxdaom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf; aumif; okH;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom cPü jzpfukefoenf;/

rjrJaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
edpöedrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©  
rnfV

tMuifedrdwfrS vGwfV xdkedrdwfü  
rawmifhwaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©rnfV

tMuifedrdwfü rawmifhw/ xdkedrdwfjzifh  
qdwfokOf;aomaMumifh oknw0darmu©rnfV tMuif  
edrdwfjzifh qdwfokOf;V xdkedrdwfjzifh  
edrdwfr&SdaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©rnfV/  
podkY wpfaygif;wnf;

pkaygif;aomoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
a&mufjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
&jcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? rsuf  
arSmufjyKjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfwnf;[laom  
awGUxdjcif;jzifh awGUxdaom oabm  
tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
oHk;yg;aom0darmu©wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom cPü  
jzpfukefV

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfonf  
awmifhwjcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw  
0darmu©rnfV tMuif'ku©ü rawmifhw/ xdk'ku©jzifh  
qdwfokOf;aomaMumifh oknw0darmu©rnfV/  
tMuif'ku©edrdwfjzifh qdwfokOf;V xdk'ku©edrdwfjzifh

edrdwfr&SdaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©rnfV/ tMuif  
'ku©edrdwfjzifh edrdwfr&Sd/ xkd'ku©edrdwfü  
rawmifhwaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©rnfV/ podkY  
wpfaygif;wnf; pkaygif;aom oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
a&mufjCIF;oabmtm;jzifhvnf; aumif;?  
&jCIF;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifhvnf; aumif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;oabmtm;jzifhvnfaumif;? ÓPfwnf;  
[laom awGUxdjCIF;jzifh awGUxd aom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom cPü jzpfukefV

tESpfr&Sd tvdkodkY  
rvdkufaomtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;aomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfong  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©rnfV/ tMuiftbdeda0oedrdwfrS  
qdwfokOf;V xdktbdeda0o edrdwfjzifh  
edrdwfr&SdaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©rnfV/  
tMuiftbdeda0oedrdwfjzifh edrdwfr&Sd/ xdk  
tbdeda0oedrdwfü rawmifhwaomaMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu© rnfV/ tMuiftbdeda0oedrdwfü  
rawmifhw/ xdktbdeda0oedrdwfrS  
qdwfokOf;aomaMumifh oknw0darmu©rnfV/  
podkYwpfaygif;wnf; pkaygif;aom  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? a&mufjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? &jCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? rsuf arSmufjyKjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifhvnfaumif;? ÓPfwnf;[laom  
awGUxdjCIF;jzifh awGUxdaom oabm  
tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom cPü jzpfukefV

þckeþfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oHk;yg;aom  
0darmu©wdkY onf wpfckwnf;aom cPü jzpfukefV

229/ 0darmu©onf &SdV rkconf &SdV  
0darmu©rkconf &SdV 0darmu©\ qefYusifbuf onf  
&SdV 0darmu©tm; tavsmfonf &SdV 0darmu©jzifh  
0#fuif;jcif;onf &SdV 0darmu©ukd yGg;rsm;jcif;onf  
&SdV 0darmu© wpfzef Nidrf;jcif;onf &SdV

0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/ oknw0darmu©?  
tedrdwå0darmu©? tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wdkYwnf;/  
tb,fonf oknw0darmu©enf;/ tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf  
edpötm;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk; oGif;jcif;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh oknw0darmu©wnf;/  
'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf okctm;jzifh  
rSm;haomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/ tewåmEkyóemÓPfonf twå  
tm;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/ edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPf  
onfESpfoufjcif;tm;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh oknw0darmu©wnf;/  
0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPfonf wyfpGef;jcif;tm;jzifh  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh oknw  
0darmu©wnf;/ eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfonf  
jzpfaMumif;ork',tm;jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh oknw0darmu©wnf;/  
y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemÓPfonf pGJ,ljcif;tm;jzifh  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/ tedrdwåmEkyóemÓPfonf  
edrdwftm; jzifh rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh oknw0darmu©wnf;/  
tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemÓPf onf awmifhwjcif;tm;jzifh  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/ oknwmEkyóemÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh oknw0darmu©wnf;/

½kyfü tedpö[k tzezfef½laomÓPfonf edpötm;jzifh  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaom aMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/y/ ½kyfü oknwtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf rSm;aomESvHk; oGif;jcif;  
tm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/ a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg& wdkYü/  
0dnmOfü/ pu©Kü/y/ Z&mr&Pü tedpö[k  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf edpötm;jzifh  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/y/ Z&mr&Pü oknwtm;jzifh tzezfef  
½laomÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh oknw0darmu©wnf;/ pum;  
oknw0darmu©wnf;/

tedrdwå0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf edpöedrdwfrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf okcedrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ tewåmEkyóemÓPfonf  
twåedrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfonfESpfoufjCIF; ]eE´D}edrdwfrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPfonf wyfpGef;jCIF; ]&m\*}edrdwfrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfonf jzpfaMumif; ]ork',}edrdwfrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemÓPfonf p]G,ljCIF; ]tm'ge} edrdwfrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
tedrdwåmEkyóemÓPfonf edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/  
tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemÓPfonf  
awmifhwjCIF; ]yPd"d}edrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ oknwmEkyóemÓPfonf

rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif; ]tbdeda0o}edrdwfrS  
vGwfaom aMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/

½kyfü tedpö[k tzezfef½laomÓPfonf edpöedrdwfrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/y/ ½kyfü  
tedrdwå[k tzezfef½laomÓPfonf  
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå  
0darmu©wnf;/ ½kyfü tyÜPd[dw[k  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf awmifhwjcf; ]yPd"d}edrdwfrS  
vGwf aomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ ½kyfü  
oknw[k tzezfef½laomÓPfonf rSm;aomESvHk; oGif;jcif;  
]tbdeda0o} edrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ a0'emü/y/ onmü/  
ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/ pu©Kü/y/ Z&mr&Pü tedpö[k  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf edpöedrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/y/ Z&mr&Pü tedrdwå[k  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ Z&mr&Pü  
tyÜPd[dw[k tzezfef ½laomÓPfonf  
awmifhwjcf; ]yPd"d}edrdwfrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ Z&mr&Phü oknw[k  
tzezfef½laomÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif; ]tbdeda0o} edrdwfrS  
vGwfaom aMumifh tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/ pum;  
tedrdwå0darmu©wnf;/

tyÜPd[dw0darmu©onf tb,fenf;/  
tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf edpötm;jzifh awmifhwjcf; rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/  
'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf okctm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/  
tewåmEkyóemÓPfonf twåtm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/  
edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfonfESpfoufjcf; ]eE'D}tm;jzifh  
awmifhwjcf;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ 0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPfonf

wyfpGef;jcif; ]&m\*}tm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/  
eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfonf jzpfaMumif; ]ork',}tm;jzifh  
awmifhwjcf;rS vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw  
0darmu©wnf;/ y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemÓPfonf  
pJG,ljcf;tm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ tedrdwåmEkyóemÓPfonf  
edrdwftm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS vGwfaom aMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemÓPfonf  
awmifhwjcf;tm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ oknwmEkyóemÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif; tm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/

<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfü tedpö[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf edpötm;jzifh  
awmifhwjcf;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/y/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfü tyÜPd[dw[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf awmifhwjcf;tm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfü  
oknw[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ a0'em  
ü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/ pu©Kü/y/  
Z&mr&Pü tedpö[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf edpötm;jzifh  
awmifhwjcf;rS vGwfaomaMumifh  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/y/ Z&mr&Pü tyÜPd[dw[k  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laomÓPfonf awmifhwjcf;tm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw 0darmu©wnf;/  
Z&mr&Pü oknw[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>laom ÓPfonf  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jcif;tm;jzifh awmifhwjcf;rS  
vGwfaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ þum;  
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©wnf;/ 0darmu©onf þonfyifwnf;/ (1)

230/ tb,fonf taMumif; ]rkc}enf;/  
xdkr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>0darmu©üjzpfaom tMuif (&m\*paom)  
tjyphuif;aom aumif;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYonf

&Sdukef\ p qdktyfNyD;aom w&m;oabm onf  
taMumif; ]rkc}wnf;/ (2)

tb,fonf 0darmu©rkcenf;/  
xdkaAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkY\ tm½Hkjzpfaom  
csKyf&mjzpfaom tMuifedAÁmefonf &Sd\  
pedAÁmefonf 0darmu©rkcnf;/ vGwfajrmuf&mvnf;  
[kwf jrwf onf vnf;[kwfaom w&m;onf 0darmu©rkcrnf?  
pum; 0darmu©rkcnf;/ (3)

tb,fonf 0darmu©\ qefYusifbufenf;/  
tukodkvfrlvoHk;yg;wdkYonf 0darmu©\  
qefYusifbufwdkYwnf;/ 'kp½dkufoHk;yg;wdkYonf  
0darmu©\ qefYusifbufwdkYwnf;/ tukokdvfw&m;  
tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf; 0darmu©\ qefYusifbufwdkYwnf;/  
pum; 0darmu©\ qefYusifbufwnf;/ (4)

tb,fonf 0darmu©tm; avsmfoenf;/  
ukodkvfrlvoHk;yg;wdkYonf 0darmu©tm; avsmfukef\  
okp½dkufoHk;yg;wdkYonf 0darmu©tm; avsmfukef\  
ukokdvfw&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf; 0darmu©tm;  
avsmfukef\ pum; 0darmu©tm; avsmfaomw&m;wnf;/  
(5)

0darmu©0d0¥onf tb,fenf;/ onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥? ÓP0d0¥? 0darmu© 0d0¥?  
opö0d0¥ wdkYwnf;/ rSwfom;onfjzpfí  
0#frSuif;aomaMumifh onm0d0¥wnf;/ aphaqmf vsuf  
0#frS uif;aomaMumifh apawm0d0¥wnf;/ txl;odvsuf  
0#frSuif;aomaMumifh pdwå0d0¥wnf;/ ÓPfudk jyKvsuf  
0#frSuif;aomaMumifh ÓP0d0¥wnf;/ pGefYvsuf  
0#frSuif;aomaMumifh 0darmu©0d0¥wnf;/  
trSefoabmtm;jzifh 0#frSuif;aomaMumifh  
opö0d0¥wnf;/

onm0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü apawm0d0¥ jzpf\  
apawm0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü onm0d0¥ jzpf\  
onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü



pdwå0d0¥jzpfV pdwå0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥jzpfV onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥?  
pdwå0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü ÓP0d0¥jzpfV  
ÓP0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü onm0d0¥? apawm0d0¥?  
pdwå0d0¥jzpfV onm0d0¥? apawm 0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥?  
ÓP0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü 0darmu©0d0¥jzpfV/  
0darmu©0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥? ÓP0d0¥jzpfV onm0d0¥?  
apawm0d0¥? pdwå0d0¥? ÓP 0d0¥?  
0darmu©0d0¥jzpfaom w&m;ü opö0d0¥jzpfV/  
opö0d0¥jzpfaomw&m;ü onm0d0¥? apawm 0d0¥?  
pdwå0d0¥? ÓP0d0¥? 0darmu©0d0¥onf jzpfV/  
pqdktyfNyD;aom w&m;taygif;onf 0darmu©0d0¥wnf;/  
(6)

0darmu©udk yGg;jcif;onf tb,fenf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
tprSrSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzef rsm;pGm  
jyKjcif;wnf;/ 'kwd,psmefukd tprSrSD0Jjcif;?  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKjcif;wnf;/  
wwd,psmefudk tprS rSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;?  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKjcif;wnf;/ pwkw¬psmefukd tprS  
rSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
jyKjcif;wnf;/ tmumomelöm,weormywfukd  
tprSrSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
jyKjcif;wnf;/ 0dnmPlöm,weormywfukd/y/  
tmudlönm,we ormywfukd/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfukd tprSrSD0Jjcif;?  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKjcif;wnf;/  
aomwmywådr\*fukd tprSrSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;/  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKjcif;wnf;/ ou'g\*grdr\*fukd  
tprSrSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
jyKjcif;wnf;/ tem\*grdr\*fukd tprS rSD0Jjcif;?  
yGg;rsm;jcif;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKjcif;wnf;/  
t&[wår\*fukd tprSrSD0Jjcif;? yGg;rsm;jcif;?

Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKjCIF;wnf;/ pum; 0darmu©udk  
yGg;rsm;jCIF;wnf;/ (7)

0darmu©\ wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;onf tb,fenf;/  
yXrpsmefukd &jCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? tusKd;  
onfvnf;aumif; (0darmu©\wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;wnf;)/  
'kwd,psmefukd &jCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?  
tusKd;onfvnf;aumif; (0darmu©\wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;wnf;)/  
wwd,psmefukd/y/ pwkw¬psmefukd/  
tmumomelöm,weormywfukd/  
0dnmPlöm,weormywfukd/ tmudlönm,weormywfukd/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfukd &jCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?  
tusKd;onfvnf;aumif; (0darmu©\ wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;wnf;)/  
aomwmywådr\*f\ aomwmywådzdkvfonf? ou'g\*grdr\*f\  
ou'g\*grd zdkvfonf? tem\*grdr\*f\ tem\*grdzdkvfonf?  
t&[wår\*f\ t&[wåzkdvfonf (0darmu©\  
wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;wnf;)/ pum; 0darmu©\  
wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;wnf;/ (8)

**0darmu©uxm NyD;V**

**oHk;ckajrmuftcef; NyD;V**

-----

## **6-\*wduxm**

231/ ok\*wdb0 ÓPorÜ,kwf y#doaE¨cPü tb,frQaom  
[dwfwdkY\ taMumif;aMumifhhy#doaE¨aejCIF;  
jzpfoenf;/ cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv?  
\*[ywdr[momv? umrm 0p&ewfwdkYtm;  
ÓPorÜ,kwfy#doaE¨cPü tb,frQaom [dwfwdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE¨ aejCIF; jzpfoenf;/  
½lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; tb,frQaom [dwfwdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE¨ aejCIF; jzpfoenf;/  
t½lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; tb,frQaom [dwfwdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE¨ aejCIF; jzpfoenf;/

ok\*wdb0 ÓPorÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü  
[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif;  
jzpfV cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv? \*[ywdr[momv?  
umrm0p& ewfwdkYtm; ÓPorÜ,kwfy#doaE``cPü  
[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif;  
jzpfV ½lyg0p& jA[®mwdkYtm; [dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif; jzpfV  
t½lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; [dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif; jzpfV

232/ ok\*wdb0 ÓPorÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü  
tb,f[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE``aejcif; jzpföenf;/ ukodkvfuH\ aZmcPü  
ukodkvf[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpföom  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf;jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
ukokdvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkY onf  
(jzpfukef\k) qdktyfV eduEÅd<sup>1</sup>cPü  
tukokdvf[dwfESpfyg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpföom  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukef\? xdkYaMumifh  
tukokdvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkY onf  
(jzpfukef\k) qdktyfV y#doaE``cPü  
tAsmuw[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpföom  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
emrf½kyftaMumif;aMumifhvnf; OdnmOfonf?  
OdnmOfaMumif;aMumifhvnf; emrf½kyfonf (jzpfukef\  
[k) qdktyfV y#doaE``cPü cE``mig;yg;wdkY onf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV<sup>2</sup> tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV

OdyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü  
r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE``cPü ZD0dwocFg&<sup>3</sup> oHk;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV OdyÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV

y#doaE" cPü emrfonfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfonfvnf;aumif;  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV 0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

y#doaE" cPü cE" mig;yg;? r[mbkwfav;yg;?  
ZD0dwocFg&oHk;yg;? emrf? ½kyf[laom pw&m;  
wpfq,fhav;ygwdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE" cPü  
emrfcE" mav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

y#doaE" cPü £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV

edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE" cPü [dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE" cPü a0'empaom  
cE" moHk;yg;[laom emrfonfvnf;aumif;?  
y#doaE" 0dnmOf[laom 0dnmOfonfvnf;aumif;  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpf ukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE" cPü (emru©E" mav;yg;? £a`E`ig;yg;?  
[dwfoHk;yg? emrf? 0dnmOf[laom) pw&m;  
wpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmw ypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpf ukefV y#doaE" cPü  
pqdktyfNyD;aomw&m;ESpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV ok\*wdb0hÓPorÜ,kwf  
y#doaE" cPü p[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE" aejcif; jzpfV (1)

cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv? \*[ywdr[momv?  
umrm0p& ewfwdkYtm; ÓPorÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü  
tb,f[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE``aejcf; jzpf oenf;/ ukodkvfuH\ aZmcPü  
ukodkvf[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfao  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
ukokdvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkYonf  
(jzpfukef\[k) qdktyfV eduEÅdcPü  
tukokdvf[dwfESpfyg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfao  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukef\? xdkYaMumifh  
tukokdvfrlv taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkYonf (jzpf  
ukef\[k) qdktyfV y#doaE``cPü tAsmuw  
[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfao apwemESifh  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh emrf½kyf  
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dnmOfonf? 0dnmOf  
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; emrf½kyfonf (jzpfukef\[k)  
qdktyfV y#doaE``cPü cE``mig;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV 0dyÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE``cPü r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrn ypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE``cPü ZD0dwocFg& oHk;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmw  
ypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf;  
jzpfukefV 0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü  
emrfonfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfonfvnf;aumif; o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü cE``mig;yg;?  
r[mbkwfav;yg;? ZD0dwocFg&oHk;yg;? emrf?  
½kyf[laom pw&m;wpfq,fh av;ygwdkY onf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV

0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü  
emrfcE``mav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;  
jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü [dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

y#doaE``cPü a0'empaom cE``moHk;yg;[laom  
emrfonfvnf;aumif;? y#doaE``0dnmOf[laom  
0dnmOfonfvnf;aumif; o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü  
(emrfcE``mav;yg;? £a`E´ig;yg;? [dwf oHk;yg;? emrf?  
0dnmOf[laom) pw&m; wpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV

tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV? y#doaE``cPü  
bqdktyfNyD;aomw&m;ESpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpf ukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV 0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV  
cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®P r[momv? \*[ywdr[momv?  
umrm0p&ewfwdkYtm; ÓPorÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü b[dwf  
&Spfyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejci; jzpfV  
(2)

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; tb,f[dwf &Spfyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejci; jzpfoenf;/  
ukodkvfuH\ aZmcPü ukodkvf[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf/y/  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; b[dwf &Spfyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejci; jzpfV (3)

t $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; tb,f[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejci; jzpfoenf;/  
ukodkvfuH\ aZmcPü ukodkvf[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf  
xdkcPü jzpfaoM apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV

xdkYaMumifh ukokdvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;  
ocFg&wdkYonfh (jzpfukef\[k) qdktyfV eduEÅdcPü  
tukokdvf[dwfeSpfyg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfao  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
tukokdvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkYonf  
(jzpfukef\[k) qdktyfV y#doaE``cPü  
tAsmuw[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfao  
apwemESifh o[Zmw ypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
emrftaMumif;aMumifhvnf; OdnmOfonf?  
OdnmOfaMumif; aMumifhvnf; emrfonf (jzpf\[k)  
qdktyfV y#doaE``cPü emrfcE``mav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmw  
ypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf;  
jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü £a`E  
´ig;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;  
jzpf ukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefV

y#doaE``cPü [dwfoHk;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV

edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwå ypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE``cPü a0'empaom cE``moHk;yg;[laom  
emrfonfvnf;aumif;? y#doaE``OdnmOf[laom  
OdnmOfonfvnf;aumif; o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpf ukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV

orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE``cPü  
(emru©E``mav;yg;? £a`E´ig;yg;? [dwfoHk;yg;? emrf?  
OdnmOf[laom) pw&m;wpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV  
t½lyg0p&jA[®mwdkYtm; b[dwf&Spfyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif; jzpfV (4)

233/ ok\*wdb0 ÓP0dyÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü tb,frQaom  
[dwfwdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif;  
jzpfonf;/ cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv?

\*[ywdr[momv? umrm 0p&ewfwdkYtm;  
ÓPfESifhr,SOfaom y#doaE``cPü [dwftb,frQwdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``aejcif;onf jzpföenf;/

ok\*wdb0 ÓP0dyÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü  
[dwfajcmufyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE``aejcif; jzpfV cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv?  
\*[ywdr[momv? umrm0p&ewfwdkYtm; ÓP0dyÜ,kwf  
y#doaE``cPü [dwfajcmufyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE``aejcif; jzpfV

ok\*wdb0 ÓP0dyÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü  
tb,f[dwfajcmufyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE``aejcif; jzpföenf;/ ukokdvfuH\  
aZmcPü  
ukodkvf[dwfESpfyg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfaom  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
ukokdvfrlv taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkY onf  
(jzpfukef\[k) qdktyfV eduEÅdcPü  
tukokdvf[dwfESpfyg;wdkYonf xdkcPü jzpfaom  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
tukodkvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg& wdkYonf  
(jzpfukef\[k) qkdtyfV y#doaE``cPü  
tAsmuw[dwfESpfyg;wdkYonf xdkcPüjzpfaom  
apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh  
emrf½kyftaMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dnmOfonf?  
0dnmOfaMumif;aMumifhvnf; emrf½kyfonf (jzpf\[k)  
qdktyfV

y#doaE``cPü cE``mig;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV

edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV 0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE``cPü r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE``cP ü ZD0dwocFg&oHk;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,  
ypönf; jzpfukefV 0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV



y#doaE" cPü emrfonfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfonf vnf;aumif;  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV

0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE" cPü  
pw&m;wpfq,fhav;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;hjzpfukefV  
tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

y#doaE" cPü emrfcE" mav;yg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV

edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV  
y#doaE" cPü (ynda`E`MuOf o`da`E`paom) £a`E  
`av;yg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;  
jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefV y#doaE" cPü [dwfESpfyg;wdkYonf  
o[Zmwypönf; jzpf ukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV  
edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV

y#doaE" cPü a0'empaom oHk;yg;aom  
emrfonfvnf;aumif;? y#doaE" 0dnmOf[laom 0dnmOf  
onfvnf;aumif; o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukefV tnrnypönf;  
jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpf ukefV orÜ,kwåypönf;  
jzpfukefV y#doaE" cPü (ynda`E`tarm[[dwfrSwpfyg;)  
pw&m; wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYonf o[Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV y#doaE" cPü  
pw&m;ESpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYonf o[ Zmwypönf;  
jzpfukefV tnrnypönf; jzpfukefV edó,ypönf; jzpfukefV  
0dyÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukefV ok\*wdb0  
ÓP0dyÜ,kwfy#doaE" cPü p[dwfajcmufyg;wdkY\  
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE" aejcif; jzpfV (1)

cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv? \*[ywdr[momv?  
umrm0p&ewfwdkYtm; ÓP 0dyÜ,kwf y#doaE" cPü  
tb,f[dwf ajcmufyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh  
y#doaE" aejcif; jzpf oenf;/ ukodkvfuH\ aZmcPü

ukodkvf[dwfeSpfyg;wdkYonf xkdcPüjzpfaom  
 apwemESifh o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukef\ xdkYaMumifh  
 ukodkvfrlvtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ocFg&wdkYonf/y/  
 cwåd,r[momv? jAm[®Pr[momv? \*[ywdr[momv?  
 umrm0p&ewfwdkYtm; ÓP0dyÜ,kwf y#doaE``cPü  
 p[dwfajcmufyg;wdkY\ taMumif;aMumifh  
 y#doaE``aejcif; jzpf\ (2)

**\*wduxm NyD;\**

-----

- 1/ b0ukd awmifhwjcif;? eduEÅDwd edumrem yw→em/  
 (t|uxm)
- 2/ o[Zmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\|lvdk? aemuf  
 penf;csnf;/
- 3/ ½kyfZD0dwdä`E´ emrfZD0dwdä`E´[laom tm,kç  
 awaZm"mwf[laom Oo®mç y#doaE``0dnmOf [laom  
 0dnmP poHk;yg;udk ZD0dwocFg&ac:onf/ (t|uxm)

Ä

**7-ur®uxm**

234/ uHonf jzpfcjhNyD? uHtusKd;onf jzpfcjhNyD/  
 uHonf jzpfcjhNyD? uHtusKd;onf rjzpfcjh ao;/ uHonf  
 jzpfcjhNyD? uHtusKd;onf jzpfqj/ uHonf jzpfcjhNyD?  
 uHtusKd;onf jzpfqjr[kwf/ uHonf jzpfcjhNyD?  
 uHtusKd;onf jzpfvåHU/ uHonf jzpfcjhNyD?  
 uHtusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/ (twdwf uH=6)

uHonf jzpfqj? uHtusKd;onf jzpfqj/ uHonf jzpfqj?  
 uHtusKd;onf jzpfqjr[kwf/ uHonf jzpfqj? uHtusKd;onf  
 jzpfvåHU/ uHonf jzpfqj? uHtusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/  
 (ypöKyÜef uH+4=10)

uHonf jzpfvåHU? uHtusKd;onf jzpfvåHU/ uHonf  
jzpfvåHU? uHtusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/  
(tem\*wfuH+2=12)

235/ ukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? ukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf jzpfCjHnyD/ ukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD?  
ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf rjzpfCjHao;/ ukodkvfuHonf  
jzpfCjHnyD? ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf jzpfqj/  
ukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfqjr[kwf/ ukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? ukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf jzpfvåHU/ ukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD?  
ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/

ukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj? ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf jzpfqj/  
ukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj? ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfqjr[kwf/ ukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj? ukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf jzpfvåHU/ ukodkvf uHonf jzpfqj?  
ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/

ukodkvfuHonf jzpfvåHU? ukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfvåHU/ ukodkvfuHonf jzpfvåHU? ukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/

tukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfCjHnyD/ tukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? tukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf rjzpfCjHao;/ tukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD?  
tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf jzpfqj/ tukodkvfuHonf  
jzpfCjHnyD? tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf jzpfqjr[kwf/  
tukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfvåHU/ tukodkvfuHonf jzpfCjHnyD? tukodkvfuH\  
tusKd; onf rjzpfvåHU/

tukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj? tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf jzpfqj/  
tukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj? tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfqjr[kwf/ tukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj/ ? tukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf jzpf våHU/ tukodkvfuHonf jzpfqj?  
tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf rjzpfvåHU/

tukodkvfuHonf jzpfvååHU? tukodkvfuH\tusKd;onf  
jzpfvååHU/ tukodkvfuHonf jzpfvååHU? tukodkvfuH\  
tusKd;onf rjzpfvååHU/

tjypf&Sdaom uHonf jzpfCjhNyD/y/  
tjypfr&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD/y/ rnf;npfaom uHonf  
jzpfCjhNyD/y/ jzLpifaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD/y/  
csrf;omjCIF; wdk;yGg;apwwfaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD/y/  
qif;&JjCIF; wkD;yGg;apwwfaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD/y/  
csrf;omaom tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf jzpfCjhNyD/y/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf jzpfCjhNyD/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf rjzpfCjhao;/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf jzpfqJ/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf jzpfqJr[kwf/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\ tusKd;onf jzpfvååHU/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfCjhNyD?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\ tusKd;onf rjzpfvååHU/

qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfqJ? qif;&Jaom  
tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf jzpfqJ/ qif;&Jaom  
tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfqJ? qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom  
uH\tusKd;onf jzpfqJ r[kwf/ qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom  
uHonf jzpfqJ? qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuH\ tusKd;onf  
jzpfvååHU/ qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfqJ?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf rjzpfvååHU/

qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfvååHU?  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH\tusKd;onf jzpfvååHU/  
qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdaomuHonf jzpfvååHU? qif;&Jaom  
tusKd;&SdaomuH\ tusKd; onf rjzpfvååHU/

**ur®uxm NyD;\/**

-----

## 8-0dyv'mouxm

236/ ed'gef;um; a&S;twdkif;yifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY-  
onmazmufjyefjcf;? pdwfazmufjyefjcf;? t,l ]'d|d}  
azmufjyefjcf;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY tedpöü ]]edpö}}[k  
(ESvHk;oGif;rl) onmazmufjyefjcf;?  
pdwfazmufjyefjcf;? t,l ]'d|d} azmufjyefjcf; (jzpf\)/  
&[ef;wdkY 'ku©ü ]]okc}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;rl)  
onmazmufjyefjcf;? pdwfazmufjyefjcf;? t,l ]'d|  
d}azmufjyefjcf; (jzpf\)/ &[ef;wdkY tewåü ]]tewå}}[k  
(ESvHk;oGif;rl) onmazmufjyefjcf;?  
pdwfazmufjyefjcf;? t,lazmufjyefjcf; (jzpf\)/ &[ef;wdkY  
tokbü ]]okb}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;rl) onmazmufjyefjcf;?  
pdwfazmufjyefjcf;? t,lazmufjyefjcf; (jzpf\)/ &[ef;wdkY  
pav;yg;wdkY onf onmazmufjyefjcf;?  
pdwfazmufjyefjcf;? t,lazmufjyefjcf;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY onmrazmufjyefjcf;?  
pdwfrazmufjyefjcf;? t,lrazmufjyefjcf;wdkYonf p  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY  
tedpöü ]]tedpö}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;rl) onmrazmufjyef?  
pdwfrazmufjyef? t,l ]'d|d} razmufjyef/ &[ef;wdkY  
'ku©ü ]]'ku©}}[k (ESvHk; oGif;rl) onmrazmufjyef?  
pdwfrazmufjyef? t,l ]'d|d}razmufjyef/ &[ef;wdkY  
tewåü ]]tewå}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;rl) onmrazmufjyef?  
pdwfrazmufjyef? t,l]'d|d}razmufjyef/ &[ef;wdkY tokbü  
]]tokb}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;rl) onmrazmufjyef?  
pdwfrazmufjyef? t,lrazmufjyef/ &[ef;wdkY  
pav;yg;wdkYonf onmrazmufjyefjcf;?  
pdwfrazmufjyefjcf;? t,lrazmufjyefjcf;wdkYwnf;/

(tMuifowå0gwdkYonf) tedpöü ]]edpö}}[k  
trSwf&Sdukef\ 'ku©üvnf; ]okc}}[k trSwf&Sdukef\

tewåüvnf; ]twå}[k trSwf&Sdukef\ tokbü vnf; ]okb}  
[k trSwf&Sdukef\

rdpäm'd|djzifhvnf; zsufqD;tyfukef\ ysHUvGifh aom  
pdwf&Sdukef\ onmuif;ukef\

xdkowå0gwdkYonf rm&fewf\ a,m\*ü,SOfukef\  
a,m\*ab;ukef&m (edAÁmef) odkY ra&mufukef/  
owå0gwdkYonf y#doaE``aejcif;? aojcif;odkY  
a&mufukefvsuf oHo&mukd usifvnfMu&ukef\

tMuifcrgürl tvif;a&mifukd jyKwwfukefaom  
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf Moumoavmuü  
jzpfyGifhawmfrlukef\ xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf  
'ku©Nidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkYa&mufaMumif;jzpfaom  
pw&m;ukd jyawmfrlukef\

xdkynm&Sdowå0gwdkYonf  
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ (w&m;pum;;ukd) emMum;&  
ukefí azmufjyefjcif; 0dyv'mor&Sdaom rdrdpdwfudk  
wpfzef&ukef\ tedpöudk tedpötm;jzifh jrifukef\  
'ku©udk 'ku©tm;jzifh jrifukef\

tewåü tewå[k? tokbudk tokbtm;jzifh  
jrifukef\ ,ltyfaom aumif;aomtjrif ]'d|d} &Sdukefvsuf  
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&J'ku©ukd ausmfvGef ukef\

pazmufjyefjcif; av;yg;wdkYukd  
aomwmyefyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf onf y,ftyfukefoavm/ ry,ftyf  
ukefoavm/ tcsKdUwdkYukd y,ftyfukef\  
tcsKdUwdkYukd ry,ftyfukef/ tedpöü ]edpö}[k (,laom)  
onm azmufjyefjcif;? pdwfazmufjyefjcif;?  
t,lazmufjyefjcif;udk y,ftyf\ (arm[ukd ry,f&  
ao;aomaMumifh) 'ku©ü ]okc}[k (,laom) onmonf jzpf\  
pdwfonf jzpf\ t,lazmuf jyefjcif;ukd y,ftyf\

tewåü ]twå}[k (,laom) onmazmufjyefjcif;?  
pdwfazmufjyefjcif;? t,lazmufjyefjcif; wdkYukd y,ftyf\  
tokbü ]okb}[k (,laom) onmonf jzpf\ pdwfonf jzpf\

t,l ]'d|d} azmufjyefjCIF;ukd y,ftyfV  
 0w→KESpfrsKd;wdkYü azmufjyefjCIF;  
 ajcmufyg;wdkYukd y,ftyfukefV 0w→KESpfrsKd;wdkYü  
 azmufjyefjCIF;ESpfyg;wdkYukd y,ftyfukefV  
 azmufjyefjCIF; av;yg;wdkYukd ry,ftyfukef/  
 0w→Kav;rsKd;wdkYü azmufjyefjCIF; &Spfyg;wdkYukd  
 y,ftyfukefV azmufjyefjCIF; av;yg;wdkY ukd ry,ftyfukef/

## Odyv'mouxm NyD;V

-----

## 9-r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>uxm

237/ r\*f[lonf tb,fteufoabmaMumifh r\*frnfoenf;/  
 aomwmywådr\*fCPü jrifjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh or®m'd|  
 donf rdpäm'd|dukD y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwf  
 vnf;rnfV wuGjzpfukefaomw&m;wdkYudk  
 axmufyHhjcif;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV/  
 udavomwdkYudk ukefapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\?  
 orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;\ tpudk  
 pifMu,fapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV/  
 orÜ,kwfpdwf\ (rdrdudpöü) wnfjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
 orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV pdwf\ jzLpifjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
 orÜmyu [dwfvnf; rnfV txl;ukD &jCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
 orÜmyu [dwfvnf; rnfV tvGefukD xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg  
 r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV opömudk xdk;xGif;í  
 odjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV

csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefü (pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?  
 yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkvnf;aumif;) wnfapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
 orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV

a&S;½lwifay;jCIF;teufoabmaMumifh  
 or®mouFyÜonf rdpämouFyÜukD y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;  
 rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnfV wuGjzpfao  
 m&m;wdkYudk axmufyhHjcif;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\?

orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ udavomwdkYudk ukefapjCIF;ISg  
r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;\  
tpukd pifMu,fapjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\ (orÜ,kwf) pdwf\ (rdrdudpöü) wnfjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf;  
rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;rnf\

pdwf\ jzLpifjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\ txl;ukd &jCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\ tvGefudk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf;rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ opömukd xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;ISg  
r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ csKyfNidrf;&m  
edAÁmefü (pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfukdvnf;aumif;) wnfapjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

odrf;qnf;jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh or®m0gpmonf  
rdpäm0gpmukd y,fjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf;rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ wuGjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk  
axmufyHhjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
udavomwdkYudk ukefapjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;\ tpukd  
pifMu,fapjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
(orÜ,kwf) pdwf\ (rdrdudpöü) wnfjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ pdwf\ jzLpifjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ txl;ukd&jCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ tvGefudk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;ISg  
r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ opömukd xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefü (pdwfudkvnf;aumif;?  
yk\*d<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kvfudkvnf;aumif;) wnfapjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

aumif;pGmjzpfaMumif; teufoabmaMumifh  
or®mur®EÅonf rdpämur®e åudk y,fjCIF;ISg  
r\*fvnf;hrnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ wuGjzpfaom  
w&m;wdkYudk axmufyHhjCIF;ISg r\*fvnf;rnf\?



orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ udavomwdkYukd ukefapjCIF;iSg  
r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;\  
tpukd pifMu,fapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\ (orÜ,kwf) pdwf\ (rdrdudpöü) wnfapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;  
rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ pdwf\ jzLpifjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;  
rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ txl;ukd &jCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;  
rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ tvGefudk xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ opömukd  
xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefü (pdwfudkvnf;aumif;?  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfudkvnf;aumif;) wnfapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

jzLpifjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh or®mtmZD0onf  
rdpämTmZD0udk y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\y/ csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh or®m0g,mronf rdpäm0g,mr udk  
y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\y/  
xifjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh or®mowdonf rdpämowdukd  
y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
rysHUvGifhjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh or®morm"donf  
rdpämorm"dudk y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\ wuGjzpfaom w&m;wdkYukd  
axmufyHhjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
udavomwdkYudk ukefapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;\ tpukd  
pifMu,fapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
orÜ,kwfpdwf\ rdrdudpöü wnfjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ pdwf\ jzLpifjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ txl;ukd &jCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\

orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ tvGefudk xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg  
r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ opömudk xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf;rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefü wnfapjCIF; iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü jrifjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;teufoabm aMumifh  
or®morm"donf ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOf?  
y#dCoHa,mZOf? ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEko,?  
y#dCmEko,udk y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\

wuGjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk axmufyHhJcif;iSg  
r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

udavomwdkYudk ukefapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;\ tpukd  
pifMu,fapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\  
orÜ,kwfpdwf\ rdrdudpöü wnfjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ pdwf\ jzLpifjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ txl;udk &jCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

tvGefudk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ opömukd xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg  
r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ csKyfNidrf;&m  
edAÁmefü wnfapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;  
rnf\

tem\*grdr\*fcPü jrifjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;teufoabm aMumifh  
or®morm"donf odrfarGUaom umr&m\*oHa,mZOf?  
y#dCoHa,mZOf? odrfarGUaom umr&m\*gEko,?  
y#dCmEko,udk y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

wuG jzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk axmufyHhJcif;iSg  
r\*fvnf; rnf\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\

udavomwdkYudk ukefapjCIF;iSg r\*fvnf; rnf\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rnf\ xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;\httpukd pifMu,f

apjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\?  
orÜ,kwfpdw\ (rdrdudpöü) wnfjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\/  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ pdw\ jzLpifjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\?  
orÜmyu [dwfvnf; rn\ txl;udk &jCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ tvGefudk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg  
r\*fVnf;rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ opömukd xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\/  
csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefü wnfapjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\

t&[wår\*fçPü jrifjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;teufoabm aMumifh  
or®morm"donf ½ly&m\*? t½ly&m\*? rme? O''pö?  
t0dZÆm? rmemEko,? b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko,udk  
y,fjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\/  
wuGjzpfaom w&m; wdkYudk axmufyHhjCIF;iSg  
r\*fVnf;rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf;rn\ udavomwdkYudk  
ukefapjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\/  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;\ tpukd pifMu,fapjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ orÜ,kwfpdw\ (rdrdudpöü)  
wnfjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ pdw\  
jzLpifjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ txl;udk  
&jCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ tvGefudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\? orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\/  
opömukd xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf; rn\?  
orÜmyu[dwfvnf; rn\ csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefü  
wnfapjCIF;iSg r\*fVnf;rn\ orÜm yu[dwfvnf; rn\

jrifjCIF;[laom taMumif;um; or®m'd|dwnf;/  
a&S;½lwifay;jCIF;[laom taMumif;um; or®mouFyÜwnf;/  
odrf;qnf;jCIF;[laom taMumif;um; or®m0gpmwnf;/  
aumif;pGm jzpfjCIF;[l aom taMumif;um;  
or®mur®EÅwnf;/ jzLpifjCIF;[laom taMumif;um;  
or®mtmZD0wnf;/ tm;xkwfjCIF;[laom taMumif;um;  
or®m0g,mrwnf;/ xifjCIF;[laom taMumif;um; or®m  
owdwnf;/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;[laom taMumif;um;

or®morm"dwnf;/ xifjCIF;[laom taMumif; um;  
owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/ pdppf ]pl;prf; }jCIF;[laom  
taMumif;um; "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/ tm;xkwfjCIF;  
[laom taMumif;um; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
ysHUESHYjCIF;[laom taMumif;um;  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/ Nidrf;csrf;jCIF;[laom  
taMumif;um; yó""doarÁmZÑifwnf;/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;[l  
aom taMumif;um; orm"doarÁmZÑifwnf;/ qifjCIFjCIF;  
[laom taMumif;um; Oayu©moarÁm ZÑifwnf;/

r,HkMunfjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEkdifaom  
taMumif;um; o""gAdkvf? ysif;&djCIF;aMumifh rwkef  
vlyfapEdkifaom taMumif;um; 0D&d,Adkvf?  
arhavsmhjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEkdifaom  
taMumif;um; owdAkdvf? O""pöaMumifh  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifaom taMumif;um; orm"dAkdvf?  
t0dZÆmaMumifh rwkef vlyfapEkdifaom taMumif;um;  
ynmAdkvf/ qHk;jzwfjCIF;taMumif;um; o""da`E´?  
tm;xkwfjCIF; taMumif;um; 0D&d,da`E´?  
xifjCIF;taMumif;um; owda`E´?  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;taMumif;um; orm"da`E´?  
jrifjCIF;taMumif;um; ynda`E´wnf;/

tpkd;&jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh £a`E´wdkYonf r\*f?  
rwkefvlyfjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh AdkvfwdkYonf r\*f?  
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifwdkYonf r\*f? orÜm yu[dwf teufoabmaMumifh  
r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>ifwdkYonf r\*f? xifjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh owdy|  
mefwdkYonf r\*f? tm;xkwfjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYonf r\*f? jynfhpHk ]NyD;ajrmuf}jCIF;  
teuf oabmaMumifh £""dyÜg'fwdkYonf r\*f?[kwfrSefjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh opömwdkYonf r\*f?  
rysHUhvGifhjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh orxonf r\*f?  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF; teufoabmaMumifh 0dyóemonf r\*f?  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh orxc  
0dyóemonf r\*f? vGefí rjzpfjCIF;

teufoabmaMumifh ,k\*e'" (tpHkwJG ,Sufonfh orx  
Odyóem w&m;) wdkYonf r\*f? apmifhpnf;jcif;  
teufoabmaMumifh oDv0dok'"donf r\*f? rysHUvGifhjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh pdwå 0dok'"donf r\*f? jrifjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh 'd|d0dok'"donf r\*f? vGwfjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh 0darmu©onf r\*f? xdk;xGif;í odjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh 0dZÆmonf r\*f? pGefYvTwfjcf; teuf  
oabmaMumifh 0drkwådonf r\*f? t<uif;rjhjzwfjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh c,ÓPfonf r\*f? qE´onf t&f;rlvteuf  
oabmaMumifh r\*f? reodum&onf (aumif;pGm)  
jzpfaMumif;teuf oabmaMumifh r\*f? zóonf  
aygif;jcif;teufoabmaMumifh r\*f? a0'emonf pka0;jcif;  
teuf oabmaMumifh r\*f? orm"donf  
trSL;teufoabmaMumifh r\*f? owdonf tBuD; tuJteuf  
oabmaMumifh r\*f? ynmonf xdkYxufvGefjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh r\*f? 0drkwådonf tESpfom&  
teufoabmaMumifh r\*f? aojcif;r&Sd&modkY oufaom  
edAÁmefonf NyD;qHk;jcif; teufoabm aMumifh r\*frnfV

**r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>uxm NyD;V**

-----

## **10-r@ay,suxm**

238/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaomtusifhwnf;[laom  
aomufzG,ftMunfonf &SdV jrwfpGmbk&m; onf  
rsufarSmufjzpfawmfrlV tMunfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;  
rsufarSmufjzpfawmfrlpOf a'oem[l aom tMunf?  
cH,lol[laom tMunf? jrwfaomtusifhwnf;[laom tMunf[k  
oHk;yg;tjym; &SdV

a'oem[laom tMunfonf tb,fenf;/ t&d,opöm  
av;yg;wdkYukd ajymMum;jcif;? a[mjyjcf;? odapjcf;?  
jzpfapjcf;? zGifhvSpfjcf;? a0zefjcf;? xifay:atmif  
jyKjcf;wnf;/ owd y|mefav;yg;wdkYukd/y/  
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYukd/ £'"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd/

fa`E'ig;yg;wdkYukd/ Adkvf ig;yg;wdkYukd/  
oarÁmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYukd/ t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom  
t&d,r\*fukd ajymMum;jcif;? a[mjyjcif;? odapjcif;?  
jzpfapjcif;? zGifhvSpfjcif;? a0zefjcif;? xifay:atmif  
jyKjcif;wnf;/ þum; a'oem tMunfwnf;/ (1)

ch,lol[laom tMunfonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;a,musfm;?  
&[ef;rdef;r? Oygoum a,musfm;? Oygodumrdef;r? ewf?  
vl? xdkrSwpfyg; trSwfr&Sd odwwfolwdkYwnf;/ þum;  
ch,l ol tMunfwnf;/ (2)

jrwfaom tusifhwnf;[laom tMunfonf tb,fenf;/  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fyifwnf;/  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fum; tb,fenf;/ or®m'd|d?  
or®mouFyÜ? or®m0gpm? or®m ur®EÅ?  
or®mtmZD0? or®m0g,mr? or®mowd?  
or®morm"dwnf;/ þum; jrwfaom tusifhwnf;[laom  
tMunfwnf;/ (3)

239/ qHk;jzwfjcif; tMunfonf o``da`E´wnf;/  
r,HkMunfrlonf aemufusKjcif;wnf;/ r,HkMunfrl[laom  
aemufusKjcif;udk pGefYí o``da`E´\ qHk;jzwfjcif;  
tMunfukd aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV tm;xkwfjcif; tMunfonf  
OD&d,da`E´wnf;/ ysif;&djcif; onf aemufusKjcif;wnf;/  
ysif;&djcif;[laom aemufusKjcif;ukd pGefYí OD&d,da`E  
´\ tm;xkwfjcif;htMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV xifjcif; tMunfonf  
owda`E´wnf;/ arhavsmhjcif;onf aemufusKjcif;wnf;/  
arhavsmhjcif;wnf;[laom aemufusKjcif; ukd pGefYí  
owda`E´\ xifjcif;tMunfukd aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV  
rysHUvGifhjcif;tMunfonf orm"da`E´wnf;/ O``pöonf  
aemufusKjcif;wnf;/ O``pöwnf;[laom aemufusKjcif;udk  
pGefYí orm"da`E´\ rysHUvGifhjcif;tMunfudk  
aomufaomaMumifh aomuf zG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV

jrifjCIF;tMunfonf ynda`E´wnf;/ t0dZÆmonf  
aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ t0dZÆmwnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí ynda`E´\ jrifjCIF;tMunfudk  
aomufaom aMumifh aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV

o´´gr&SdjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEkdifjCIF;tMunfonf  
o´´gAkdvfwnf;/ o´´gr&SdjCIF;onf aemuf usKjCIF;wnf;/  
o´´gr&SdjCIF;[laom aemufusKjCIF;ukd pGefYí  
o´´gAkdvf\ o´´gr&SdjCIF;ü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV ysif;&djCIF;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfonf 0D&d,Adkvfwnf;/  
ysif;&djCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ ysif;&djCIF;wnf;  
[laom aemufusKjCIF;ukd pGefYí 0D&d,Adkvf\  
ysif;&djCIF;ü rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfudk  
aomufaomaMumifh aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV/  
arhavsmhCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF; tMunfonf  
owdAkdvfwnf;/ arhavsmhCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
arhavsmhCIF;wnf;[laom aemufusKjCIF;udkpGefYí  
owdAdkvf\ arhavsmhCIF;ü  
rwkefvlyfapEkdifjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV

O´´pöaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfonf  
orm"dAdkvfwnf;/ O´´pöonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
O´´pöwnf;[laom aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí orm"dAkdvf\  
O´´pöü rwkefvlyfapEkdifjCIF;tMunfudk  
aomufaomaMumifh aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV/  
t0dZÆmaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEkdifjCIF; tMunfonf  
ynmAdkvfwnf;/ t0dZÆmonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
t0dZÆm[laom aemufusKjCIF;ukd pGefYí ynmAkdvf\  
t0dZÆmü rwkefvlyfapEkdifjCIF;tMunfudk  
aomufaomaMumifh aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV

xifjCIF;tMunfonf owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
arhavsmhCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ arh

avsmhjCIF;wnf;[laom aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí  
owdoarÁmZÑif\ xifjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaom aMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnf\ pdppf ]pl;prf;}jCIF;  
tMunfonf "r®0dp, oarÁmZÑifwnf;/ t0dZÆmonf  
aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ t0dZÆmwnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;ukd pGefYí "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif\  
pdppf ]pl;prf;}jCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ ay,s} rnf\ tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfonf  
0D&d,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/ ysif;&djCIF;onf  
aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ ysif;&djCIF;wnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif\  
tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnf\

ysHUESHYjCIF;tMunfonf yDwdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
ylavmifjCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ ylavmifjCIF;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí yDwd oarÁmZÑif\  
ysHUESHYjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnf\ Nidrf;jCIF;tMunfonf  
yó'"doarÁmZÑifwnf;/ ½kefY&if;jCIF;onf  
aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ ½kefY&if;jCIF;wnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;ukd pGefYí yó'"doarÁmZÑif\  
Nidrf;jCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnf\  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;tMunfonf orm"doarÁmZÑifwnf;/ O'"pö  
onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ O'"pöwnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;ukd pGefYí orm"doarÁmZÑif\  
rysHUhvGifhjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnf\

qifjCIFjCIF;tMunf onf Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
rqifjCIFjCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rqifjCIFjCIF;wnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\  
qifjCIFjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh aomufzG,f  
tMunf ]r@ay,s} rnf\



jrifjCIF;tMunfonf or®m'd|dwnf;/ rdpäm'd|donf  
aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rdpäm'd|dwnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;ukdpGefYí or®m'd|d\ jrifjCIF;tMunfudk  
aomufaomaMumifh aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV/  
a&S;½lwifay;jCIF; tMunfonf or®mouFyÜwnf;/  
rdpämouFyÜonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rdpämouFyÜwnf;  
[laom aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí or®mouFyÜ\  
a&S;½lwifay;jCIF; tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV odrf;qnf;jCIF;tMunf onf  
or®m0gpmwnf;/ rdpäm0gpmonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
rdpäm0gpmwnf;[laom aemufusjCIF; udkpGefYí  
or®m0gpm\ odrf;qnf;jCIF;tMunfudk  
aomufaomaMumifh aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s} rnfV/  
aumif;pGm jzpfaMumif;tMunfonf or®mur®EÅwnf;/  
rdpämur®EÅonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rdpämur®EÅwnf;  
[laom aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí or®mur®EÅ\  
aumif;pGmjzpfaMumif;tMunf udk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV jzLpifjCIF;tMunfonf  
or®mtmZD0wnf;/ rdpämtmZD0onf  
aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rdpämtmZD0wnf;[laom  
aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí or®mtmZD0\  
jzLpifjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV

tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfonf or®m0g,mrwnf;/  
rdpäm0g,mronf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rdpäm 0g,mrwnf;  
[laom aemufusKjCIF;udk pGefYí or®m0g,mr\  
tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfudk aomufaom aMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV xifjCIF;tMunfonf  
or®mowdwnf;/ rdpämowd onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
rdpämowdwnf;[laom aemufusKjCIF;udkpGefYí  
or®mowd\ xifjCIF; tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ay,s}rnfV  
rySHUvGifhjCIF;tMunfonf or®morm"dwnf;/  
rdpämorm"donf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ rdpämorm"dwnf;

[laom aemufusKjcf; udk pGefYí or®morm"d\  
rysHUvGifhjcf;tMunfudk aomufaomaMumifh  
aomufzG,ftMunf ]r@ ay,s}rnfV

240/ tMunfonf &SdV aomufzG,fonf &SdV  
Munfvifjcf;rS uif;aom aemufusKjcf;onf &SdV  
qkH;jzwfjcf;tMunfonf o''da`E´wnf;/ o''gr&Sdjcf;onf  
Munfvifjcf;rS uif;aom aemufusKjcf;wnf;/ xdko''da`E  
´ü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjcf;  
t&om onf aomufzG,fwnf;/ tm;xkwfjcf;tMunfonf  
0D&d,da`E´wnf;/ ysif;&djcf;onf aemufusKjcf;wnf;/  
xdk0D&d,da`E´ü &Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjcf;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
xifjcf;tMunfonf owda`E´wnf;/ arhavsmhjcf;onf  
aemufusKjcf;wnf;/ xdkowda`E´ü&Sdaom teuft&om?  
w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjcf;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;tMunfonf orm"da`E´wnf;/ O'öpöonf  
aemufusKjcf;wnf;/ xdkorm"da`E´ü&Sdaom  
teuft&om? w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjcf;t&omonf  
aomufzG,fwnf;/ jrifjcf;tMunf onf ynda`E´wnf;/  
t0dZÆmonf aemufusKjcf;wnf;/ xdkynda`E´ü&Sdaom  
teuft&om? w&m; t&om? vGwfajrmufjcf;t&omonf  
aomufzG,fwnf;/

o''gr&Sdjcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;tMunfonf  
o''gAdkvfwnf;/ o''gr&dSjcf;onf aemufhusKjcf;wnf;/  
xdko''gAkdvfü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjcf;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
ysif;&djcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;tMunfonf  
0D&d,Adkvfwnf;/ ysif;&djcf; onf aemufusKjcf;wnf;/  
xdk0D&d,Adkvfü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjcf; t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
arhavsmhjcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf; tMunfonf  
owdAdkvfwnf;/ arhavsmhjcf;onf aemufusKjcf;wnf;/  
xdkowdAdkvfü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m; t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjcf;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/

O''pöaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunf onf  
orm"dAdkvfwnf;/ O''pöonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
xdkorm"dAdkvfü&Sdaomteuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
t0dZÆmaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF; tMunfonf  
ynmAdkvfwnf;/ t0dZÆmonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
xdkynmAdkvfü&Sdaom teuf t&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/

xifjCIF;tMunfonf owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
arhavsmhjCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ xdkowd  
oarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF; t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
pdppfpl;prf;jCIF; tMunfonf "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
t0dZÆmonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ xdk"r®  
0dp,oarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF; t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfonf 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
ysif;&djCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
xdk0D&d,oarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom teuft&om?  
w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjCIF;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
ysHUESHYjCIF;tMunfonf yDwdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
ylavmifjCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/ xdk  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF;tMunfonf yó''doarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
½kefY&if;jCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
xdkyó''doarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF; t&omonf aomuf zG,fwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;tMunfonf orm"doarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
O''pöonf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/  
xdkorm"doarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom teuft&om?  
w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjCIF;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
qifjCIFjCIF;tMunfonf Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
rqifjCIFjCIF;onf aemufusKjCIF;wnf;/

xdkOayu©moarÁmZÑifü&Sdaom                      teuft&om?  
w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjcif;t&omonf aomuf zG,fwnf;/

jri:fjci:f;tMunfonf or®m'd|dwnf;/ rdpäm'd|donf  
aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/ xdkor®m'd|dü&Sdaom teuft&om?  
w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
a&S;&SKwifay;jci:f; tMunfonf or®mouFyÜwnf;/  
rdpämouFyÜonf aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/  
xdkor®mouFyÜü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/ odrf;qnf;jci:f;  
tMunfonf or®m0gpmwnf;/ rdpäm0gpmfonf  
aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/ xdkor®m0gpmü&Sdaom teuf  
t&om? w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf  
aomufzG,fwnf;/ aumif;pGmjzpfamumif; tMunfonf  
or®mur®EÅwnf;/ rdpämur®EÅonf aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/  
xdkor®mur®EÅü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
jzLpifjci:f;tMunf onf or®mtmZD0wnf;/  
rdpämtmZD0onf aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/  
xdkor®mtmZD0ü&Sdaom teuf t&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/ tm;xkwfjci:f;  
tMunf onf or®m0g,mrwnf;/ rdpäm0g,mronf  
aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/ xdkor®m0g,mrü&Sdaom teuf  
t&om? w&m;t&om? vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf  
aomufzG,fwnf;/ xifjci:f;tMunfonfhor®mowdwnf;/  
rdpämowdonf aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/  
xkdor®mowdü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjci:f;tMunfonf or®m orm"dwnf;/  
rdpämorm"donf aemufusKjci:f;wnf;/  
xdkor®morm"dü&Sdaom teuft&om? w&m;t&om?  
vGwfajrmufjci:f;t&omonf aomufzG,fwnf;/

jrifjcif;tMunfonf or®m'd|dwnf;/  
a&S;&SKwifay;jcif;tMunfonf or®mouFyÜwnf;/ odrf;  
qnf;jcif;tMunfonf or®m0qpmwnf;/

aumif;pGmjzpfamumif;tMunfonf or®mur®EÅwnf;/  
jzLpifjCIF;tMunfonf or®mtmZD0wnf;/  
tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfonf or®m0g,mrwnf;/ xifjCIF;  
tMunfonf or®mowdwnf;/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;tMunfonf  
or®morm"dwnf;/

xifjCIF;tMunfonf owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
pdppfpl;prf;jCIF;tMunfonf "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfonf 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifwnf;?  
ysHUESHYjCIF;tMunfonf yDwdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
Nidrf;at;jCIF;tMunfonf yó""doarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;tMunfonf orm"d oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
qifjCIFjCIF;tMunfonf Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwnf;/

o""gr&SdjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfonf  
o""gAdkvfwnf;/ ysif;&djCIF;aMumifh rwkef  
vlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfonf 0D&d,Adkvfwnf;/  
arhavsmhCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF; tMunfonf  
owdAdkvfwnf;/ O""pöaMumifh  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfonf orm"dAdkvfwnf;/  
t0dZÆemaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;tMunfonf  
ynmAdkvfwnf;/

qkH;jzwfjCIF;tMunfonf o""da`E´wnf;/  
tm;xkwfjCIF;tMunfonf 0D&d,da`E´wnf;/ xifjCIF;tMunfonf  
owda`E´wnf;/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;tMunfonf orm"da`E  
´wnf;/ jrifjCIF;tMunfonf ynda`E´wnf;/

tpdk;&jCIF;teufoabmaMumifh £a`E´wdkYonf  
tMunfrnf\ rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;teuf oabmaMumifh  
AdkvfwdkYonf tMunfrnf\  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifwdkYonf  
tMunfrnf\ (orÜmyu) [dwfteufoabmaMumifh r\*fonf  
tMunfrnf\ xifjCIF;teuf oabmaMumifh owdy|  
mefwdkYonf tMunfrnf\ tm;xkwfjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh  
or®yÜ"mefwdkY onf tMunfrnf\  
jynfhpkHjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh £'""dyg'fwdkYonf

tMunfrnf\ [kwf rSefjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh  
opöMÓPfdkYonf tMunfrnf\

rysHUvGifhJcif;teufoabmaMumifh orxonf tMunfrnf\  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF; teufoabmaMumifh 0dyóemonf  
tMunfrnf\ wpfckwnf;aom udpö&Sdaom  
teufoabmaMumifh orxç 0dyóemwdkYonf tMunfrnf\  
vGefí

rjzpfjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh ,k\*e'"]tpkHwJG,Suf}onfh  
orxç 0dyóemwdkYonf tMunfrnf\ apmifhpnf;jCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh oDv0dok'""donf tMunfrnf\  
rysHUvGifhJcif; teufoabmaMumifh pdwå0dok'""donf  
tMunfrnf\ jrifjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh 'd|d0dok'""donf  
tMunfrnf\ vGwfajrmufjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh  
0darmu©onf tMunfrnf\ xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh 0dZÆemonf tMunfrnf\

pGefYvTwfjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh 0drkwåd onf  
tMunfrnf\ t<uif;rjh jzwfjCIF;teufoabmaMumifh  
c,ÓPfonf tMunfrnf\ wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh tEkyÜg'ÓPfonf tMunfrnf\

qE´onf t&if;rlv teufoabmaMumifh tMunfrnf\  
reodum&onf aumif;pGm jzpfjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
tMunfrnf\ zóonf aygif;qkHjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
tMunf rnf\ a0'emonf pka0;jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
tMunf rnf\ orm"donf tOD;y"mehjzpfaom  
teufoabmaMumifh tMunfrnf\ owdonf tBuD;trSL;  
teufoabmaMumifh tMunfrnf\ ynmonf xdkYxufvGefjCIF;  
jrwfjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh tMunfrnf\

0drkwådonf tESpfom&&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh  
tMunfrnf\ aojCIF; r&Sd&modkY ouf0ifaom  
edAÁmefonf NyD;qkH;jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
tMunfrnf\

**r@ay,suxm NyD;V**

**pwkw-tcef; NyD;V**

**a&S;OD;pGmaom r[m0\*f NyD;V**

xdk0\*f\ tusOf;csKyfum;-

ÓPuxm? 'd|duxm? tmemygeówduxm? £`Ed',uxm?  
ig;ckajrmuf 0darmu©uxm? \*wduxm? ur®uxm?  
0dyv'mouxm? r<sup>3</sup>/4uxm? r@ay,suxm[k  
xdkuxmwdkYonf q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/

pum; edum,faqmifyk<sup>3</sup>/4dKvfwdkY xm;tyfonfh  
twlr&Sd a&S;OD;pGmaom jrwfaom 0\*fwnf;/

-----

**2-,k\*e'"0\*f**

**1-,k\*e'"uxm**

1/ tuREkfyfwdkYonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/  
tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE'monf aumorDÁ jynf  
aCmodwm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHausmif;ü aeV xdktcg toQiftmeE'monf  
&[ef;wdkYudk ]]ighoQif&[ef;wdkY}}  
[kac:V ]]ighoQif}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQiftmeE  
'mtm; jyefMum;MuukefV toQiftmeE'monf ppum;udk  
rdefYqdkdV

ighoQifwdkY trSwfr&Sdaom  
&[ef;a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;  
ig\ teD;ü tvkH;pkHaom r\*fav;yg;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
pr\*fav;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifhvnf; aumif; rdrd\  
t&[wåzdkvfa&mufjcif;udk Mum;V tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;  
[lrl-

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf orxukd  
a&SUoGm;jyKí 0dyóemudk yGg;V orx ukd  
a&SUoGm;jyKí 0dyóemudk yGg;aom xdk&[ef;tm;  
r\*fonf jzpfV xdk&[ef;onf xdkr\*fudk rSD0J\? yGg;\?

rsm;pGmjyKV xdk\*fudk rSD0Jtyfaom? yGg;aom?  
rsm;pGmjyKaom xdk&[ef;onf oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf  
0dyóemudk a&SUoGm;jyKí orxudk yGg;V 0dyóemudk  
a&SUoGm;jyKí orxudk yGg;aom xdk&[ef;tm; r\*fonf  
jzpfV xdk&[ef;onf xdk r\*fudk rSD0J\? yGg;\?  
rsm;pGmjyKV xdkr\*fudk rSD0Jaom? yGg;aom?  
rsm;pGmjyKaom xdk&[ef;onf oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf orxç  
0dyóemudk tpkHwJG,Sufonfudk jyKí yGg;V orxç  
0dyóemudk tpkHwJG,Sufí yGg;aom xdk&[ef;tm;  
r\*fonf jzpfV xdk&[ef;onf xdkr\*fudk rSD0J\? yGg;\?  
rsm;pGmjyKV xdkr\*fudk rSD0Jaom? yGg;aom?  
rsm;pGmjyKaom xdk&[ef;onf oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;  
w&m;wdkYü O''pöonf azmufjyefpGm,ltyfaom  
pdwfonf jzpfV ighoQifwdkY tMuiftcg xdk  
(0dyóem0Dxd) odkY oufí jzpfao pdwfonf &SdV  
xdktcg pdwfonf tZÑwå (tm½kH) üomvQif wnfV  
aumif;pGm aeV orm"d jzpfV aumif;pGm wnfV  
xkd&[ef;tm; r\*fonf jzpfV xdk&[ef;onf xdkr\*fudk  
rSD0J\? yGg;\? rsm;pGm jyKV xdkr\*fudk rSD0Jaom?  
yGg;aom? rsm;pGmjyKaom xdk&[ef;onf  
oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY trSwfr&Sdaom  
&[ef;a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;  
ig\ teD;ü tvkH;pkHaom  
pr\*fav;yg;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? pr\*fav;yg;wdkYwGif  
wpfyg;yg;jzifh vnf;aumif; (rdrd\)



t&[wåzdkvf&mufjCIF;udk Mum;\[k (þpum;udk  
rdefYqdk\)/

-----

## 1-okwåef tus,fjyJcif;

2/ orxukd a&SUoGm;jyKÍ tb,fodkYvQif 0dyóemudk  
yGg;oenf;/ xGufajrmufjCIF; aeu©r®\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\  
tm½kHwpfckwnf; &Sdonfhtjzpfjzifh rysHUvGifhJcif;onf  
orm"drnf\ xdk orm"düjzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk  
tedpötm;jzifh tzezfef ½lJcif;oabmonf 0dyóemrnf\

'ku©tm; jzifh tzezfef½lJcif;oabmonf 0dyóemrnf\  
tewåtm;jzifh tzezfef½lJcif;oabmonf 0dyóemrnf\  
podkY a&S;OD; orx? aemuf 0dyóemrnf\

xdkYaMumifh ]]orx ukd a&SU oGm;jyKÍ  
0dyóemudk yGg;\}}[k qdktyf\ yGg;\[lonfum;  
bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ xdktm½kHü  
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkY\ vGefírjzpfjCIF;oabmonf  
bm0emrnf\ £a`E´wdkY\ wpfckwnf;aom udpö  
&ooabmonf bm0emrnf\

xdkodkYuyfvsuf 0D&d,udk &GufaqmifjCIF; oabmonf  
bm0emrnf\ rSD0JjCIF;oabmonf bm0emrnf\

r\*fonf jzpf\l&mü r\*fonf tb,fodkYjzpfoenf;/  
jrifjCIF;teufoabm&Sdaom or®m'd|drnfaoM r\*fonf jzpf\  
a&SU½lwifay;jCIF; teufoabm&Sdaom  
or®mouFyÜrnfaom r\*fonfjzpf\ odrf;qnf;jCIF;  
teufoabm&Sdaom or®m0gpmrnfaom r\*fonfjzpf\  
aumif;pGmjzpfamumif; teufoabm&Sdaom  
or®mur®EÅrnfaom r\*fonf jzpf\ jzLpifjCIF;  
teufoabm&Sdaom or®mtmZD0rnfaom r\*fonfjzpf\  
tm;xkwfjCIF; teufoabm &Sdaom or®m0g,mrrnfaom  
r\*fonfjzpf\ xifjCIF; teuf oabm&Sdaom  
or®mowdrnfaoM r\*fonf jzpf\ rysHUvGifhJcif;

teufoabm&Sdaom or®morm"drnfaom r\*fonf jzpfV  
podkY r\*fonf jzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf xdkr\*fudk rSD0J\? yGg;\? rsm;pGmjyK\  
[l&mü rSD0J\[lonf tb,fuJh odkY rSD0Joenf;/ qifjcfvsuf  
rSD0J\ odvsuf rSD0J\ ½lJrifvsuf rSD0J\ jyefvnf½lvsuf  
rSD0J\ pdwfudk t"d|mefvsuf rSD0J\ o'`gjzifh  
qkH;jzwfvsuf rSD0J\ 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfvsuf rSD0J\  
owdudk xifapvsuf rSD0J\ pdwfudk  
aumif;pGmxm;vsuf rSD0J\ ynmjzifh cJGjcm;odvsuf  
rSD0J\ odtyfonfudk xdk;xGif;í odvsuf rSD0J\  
ydkif;jcm;odtyfonfudk ydkif;jcm;odvsuf rSD0J\ y,ftyf  
onfudk y,fvsuf rSD0J\ yGg;tyfonfudk yGg;vsuf rSD0J\  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk rsufarSmuf jyKvsuf rSD0J\  
podkYvQif rSD0J\

yGg;\[lonf tb,fodkYyGg;oenf;/ qifjcfvsuf yGg;V  
odvsuf yGg;V ½lJrifvsuf yGg;V jyefvnf½lvsuf yGg;V  
pdwfudk t"d|mefvsuf yGg;V o'`gjzifh qkH;jzwfvsuf  
yGg;V 0D&d, udk tm;xkwfvsuf yGg;V owdudk  
xifapvsuf yGg;V pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;vsuf yGg;V  
ynm jzifh cJlJcm;odvsuf yGg;V xdk;xGif;í odtyfonfudk  
xdk;xGif;odvsuf yGg;V ydkif;jcm;odtyfonfudk  
ydkif;jcm;odvsuf yGg;V y,ftyfonfudk y,fvsuf yGg;V  
yGg;rsm;tyfonfudk yGg;rsm;vsuf yGg;V  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk rsufarSmufjyKvsuf yGg;V  
podkYvQif yGg;V

rsm;pGmjyK\[lonf tb,fodkY rsm;pGmjyKoenf;/  
qifjcfvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV odvsuf rsm;pGm jyKV  
½lJrifvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV jyefvnf½lvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV  
pdwfudk t"d|mefvsuf rsm;pGm jyKV o'`gjzifh  
qkH;jzwfvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfvsuf  
rsm;pGmjyKV owdudk xifap vsuf rsm;pGmjyKV  
pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;vsuf rsm;pGmjyKV ynmjzifh  
cJGjcm;odvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV xdk;xGif;í odtyfonfudk

xdkif;xGif;odvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyfonfudk ydkif;jcm; odvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV  
y,ftyfonfudk y,fvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV yGg;rsm;tyfonfudk  
yGg;rsm;vsuf rsm;pGmjyKV rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV podkYvQif  
rsm;pGmjyKV

xkdr\*fudk rSD0Jaom yGg;rsm;aom  
rsm;pGmjyKaom xdk&[ef;onf oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV

tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\l&mü oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
tb,fodkY y,ftyf ukefoenf;/ tEko,wdkYonf tb,fodkY  
uif;ukefoenf;/ aomwmywådr\*fonf ouúm,'d|d?  
0dpdudpäm? oDvAÁwy&mrm  
poHa,mZOfoKH;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV 'd|mEko,?  
0dpdudpämEko, p tEko,ESpfyg;wdkYonf uif;ukefV  
ou'g\*grdr\*fonf ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOOf?  
y#dC oHa,mZOOf poHa,mZOOfESpfyg;wdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko,  
ptEko,ESpfyg;wdkYonf uif;ukefV tem\*grdr\*fonf  
odrfarGUaom umr&m\* oHa,mZOOf? y#dCoHa,mZOOf  
poHa,mZOOfESpfyg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV odrfarGUaom  
umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko, ptEko,ESpfyg;wdkYonf  
uif;ukefV t&[wår\*fonf ½ly&m\*? t½ly &m\*? rme?  
O'pö? t0dZÆm poHa,mZOOf ig;yg;wdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV rmemEko,? b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko,  
ptEko, okH;yg;wdkYonf uif;ukefV podkY  
oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyf ukefV tEko,wdkYonf  
uif;ukefV

3/ arwåmtpGrf;tm;jzifhpdwf\  
tm½kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjci;onf? rysHUvGifhjci;onf  
orm"drnf\y/ tmavmuonm tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\  
tm½kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjci;onf? rysHUvGifhjci;onf  
orm"drnf\y/ y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem&Sdolonf 0ifouf\

tpGrf;jzifh? y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>gEkyóem&Sdolonf xGufouf\  
tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\ tm<sup>1/2</sup>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;onf?  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;onf orm"drnf\ xdk orm"düjzpfaom  
w&m;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh tzefzef<sup>1/2</sup>lCIF;oabmonf  
0dyóemrnf\

'ku©tm;jzifh tzefzef<sup>1/2</sup>lCIF; oabmonf 0dyóemrnf\  
tewåtm;jzifh tzefzef<sup>1/2</sup>lCIF;oabmonf 0dyóemrnf\  
podkY a&S;OD; orx? aemuf 0dyóemrnf\

xdkYaMumifh ]]orx a&SUoGm;jyKí 0dyóemudk  
yGg;\}}[k qdktyf\ yGg;\[lonfum; bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ xdktm<sup>1/2</sup>kHü jzpfaom w&m;wdkY\  
vGefíRjzpfjCIF;oabmonf bm0emrnf\ £a`E´wdkY\  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&ooabmonf bm0emrnf\ xdkodkY  
uyfvsuf 0D&d,udk &GufaqmifjCIF;oabmonf  
bm0emrnf\ rSD0JjCIF;oabmonf bm0emrnf\

r\*fonf jzpf\[l&mü r\*fonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/  
jrifjCIF;teufoabm&Sdaom or®m'd|drnfaoM r\*fonffjzpf\  
a&SU<sup>1/2</sup>lwifay;jCIF; teufoabm &Sdaom  
or®mouFyÜrnfaom r\*fonf jzpf\y/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;  
teufoabm&Sdaom or®morm"d rnfaom r\*fonf jzpf\  
podkYvQif r\*fonf jzpf\

xdk&[ef;onf r\*fukd rSD0J\? yGg;\? rsm;pGmjyKV  
rSD0J\[l&mü tb,fodkY rSD0J oenf;/ qifjCIFvsuf rSD0Jvy/  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk rsufarSmufjyKvsuf rSD0Jv  
podk rSD0Jv yGg;\[l&mü tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/  
qifjCIFvsuf yGg;V odvsuf yGg;Vy/  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfudk rsufarSmuf jyKvsuf yGg;V  
podkY yGg;V rsm;pGmjyK\[lonf tb,fodkY  
rsm;pGmjyKoenf;/ qifjCIFvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV odvsuf  
rsm;pGmjyKVy/ rsufarSmuf jyKtyfonfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf rsm;pGmjyKV podkY rsm;pGmjyKV

xdkr\*fudk rSD0Jaom? yGg;aom? rsm;pGmjyKaom  
xdk&[ef;onf oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukef\

tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\|l&mü oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
tb,fodkY y,ftyf ukefoenf;/ tEko,wdkY onf tb,fodkY  
uif;ukefoenf;/ aomwmywådr\*fonf ouúm,'d|d?  
0dpdudpäm? oDvAÁw y&mrm  
poHa,mZOfoKH;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\ 'd|mEko,?  
0dpdudpämEk o, ptEko,ESpfyg;wdkYonf uif;ukef\  
ou'g\*grdr\*fonf ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\* oHa,mZO?  
y#dCoHa,mZO poHa,mZOESpfyg;wdkYudk  
y,ftyfukef\ ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEk o,?  
y#dCmEko, p tEko,ESpfyg;wdkYonf uif;ukef\  
tem\*grdr\*fonf odrfarGUaom umr&m\*oHa,mZO?  
y#dC oHa,mZO poHa,mZOESpfyg;wdkYudk  
y,ftyfukef\ odrfarGUaom umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko,  
ptEko,ESpfyg;wdkYonf uif;ukef\ t&[wår\*fonf  
½ly&m\*? t½ly&m\*? rme? O'pö? t0dZÆm  
poHa,mZOfig;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\ rmemEko,?  
b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko, ptEko,okH;yg;wdkYonf  
uif;ukef\ podkY oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukef\ tEko,  
wdkYonf uif;ukef\ podkY orxa&SUoGm;jyKí  
0dyóemudk yGg;V

4/ 0dyóema&SUoGm;jyKí tb,fodkY orxudk  
yGg;oenf;/ tedpötm;jzifh tzezfef½ljcif; teufoabmonf  
0dyóemrnf\ 'ku©tm;jzifh tzezfef½ljcif; teufoabmonf  
0dyóem rnf\ tewåtm;jzifh tzezfef½ljcif;teufoabmonf  
0dyóemrnf\ xdk0dyóemü jzpfaom w&m;wdkY\  
pGefYvTwfjCIF; edAÁmeftm½kH&Sdonfhtjzpfjzifh  
pdwf\ tm½kHwpfckwnf;&SdjCIF;ç rysHUvGifhCIF; onf  
orm"drnf\ podkY a&S;OD; 0dyóem? aemuf orxrnf\  
xdkYaMumifh ]]0dyóem a&SU oGm;jyKí orxudk  
yGg;\}}[k qdktyf\ yGg;[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ rSD0JjCIF;teufoabmonf bm0em/y/  
r\*fonfjzpf\|l&mü r\*fonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/y/ p odkY  
r\*fonf jzpf\ podkYvQif oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukef\  
tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\

½kyfudk tedpötm;jzifh tzezfef½ljcif; teufoabmonf  
0dyóemrnfV ½kyfudk 'ku©tm; jzifh tzezfef½ljcif;  
teufoabmonf 0dyóemrnfV ½kyfudk tewåtm;jzifh  
tzezfef½ljcif; teufoabmonf 0dyóemrnfV  
xdk0dyóemüjzpfaom w&m;wdkY\ pGefYvTwfjCIF;  
edAÁmeftm½kH &Sdonfhtjzpfjzifh pdwf\  
tm½kHwPfcKwnf;&SdjCIF;ç rysHUvGifhJcif;onf  
orm"drnfV podkY a&S;OD; 0dyóem? aemuf orxrnfV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]0dyóem a&SUoGm;jyKí orxudk  
yGg;\]][k qdktyfV yGg;\[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ rSD0JjCIF;teufoabmonf bm0emrnfV/y/  
r\*fonf jzpf\[l&mü tb,fodkY r\*fonf jzpfygoenf;/y/  
podkYvQif r\*fonf jzpfV podkY oHa,mZOfwdkYudk  
y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukefV

a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/  
0dnmOfudkd/ pu©Kudk/y/ Z&mr&Pudk tedpö tm;jzifh  
tzezfef½ljCIF;teufoabmonf 0dyóemrnfV Z&mr&Pudk  
'ku©tm;jzifh/y/ tewå tm;jzifh  
tzezfef½ljCIF;teufoabmonf 0dyóemrnfV xdk0dyóemü  
jzpfaom w&m;wdkY\ pGefYvTwfjCIF;  
edAÁmeftm½kH&Sdonfhtjzpfjzifh pdwf\  
tm½kHwPfcKwnf;&SdjCIF;ç rysHUvGifhJcif;onf orm"d  
rnfV podkY a&S;OD; 0dyóem? aemuf orxrnfV  
xdkYaMumifh ]]0dyóem a&SUoGm;jyKí orxudk  
yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV yGg;\[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf  
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ rSD0JjCIF;teuf oabmonf bm0emrnfV/y/  
r\*fonf jzpf\[l&mü tb,fodkY r\*fonf jzpfoenf;/y/ podkY  
r\*fonf jzpfV podkY oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV  
tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukefV podkYvQif  
0dyóema&SUoGm;jyKí orxudk yGg;V

5/ orx+0dyóem ,k\*e'"]tpkHwJG,Sufonf}udk jyKí  
tb,fodkY yGm;oenf;/ tm½kH teufoabm?  
usufpm;&mteufoabm? y,fjCIF;teufoabm?  
pGefYvTwfjCIF;teufoabm? xjCIF;teufoabm?

wpfzefjyefrvnfjCIF; uif;jCIF;teufoabm?  
Nidrf;jCIF;teufoabm? rGefjrwfjCIF;teufoabm?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;teufoabm? tmoa0gr&SdJcIF;teufoabm?  
vGefajrmufjCIF; teufoabm?  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;jCIF;teufoabm? awmifhwrluif;jCIF;  
teufoabm? qdwfokOf;jCIF;teufoabm?  
wpfckwnf;aomudpö &o&SdJcIF; teufoabm? vGefí  
rjzpfjCIF;teufoabm? tpkHwJGjCIF;teufoabm[laom  
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom tJcIF;t&m wdkYjzifh  
orx+0dyóemtpkH wJG,Sufonfudk jyKíyGg;V

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHteufoabmtm;jzifhorx+0dyóem  
tpkHwJG,Sufonf udkjyKí tb,fodkYyGg;oenf;/ O' pöudk  
y,fpGefYoltm; pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&SdJcIF;  
rysHUvGifhjCIF; orm"donf edAÁmefvQiftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV  
t0dZÆmudky,fpGefYoltm; tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lJcIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
0dyóem onf edAÁmefvQiftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóemwdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o&SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV  
wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkH wGJ,Sufonfudk jyKí yGg;\}}[k  
qdktyfV yGg;[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
rSD0JjCIF;teufoabmonf bm0emrnfV/y/ r\*f onf jzpf\  
[l&mü tb,fodkY r\*fonf jzpfonf;/y/ podkY r\*fonf jzpfV  
podkY oHa,m ZOfwdkYudk y,ftyf ukefV tEko,wdkYonf  
uif;ukefV podkY tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkHwJG,Sufonfudk jyKí yGg;V (1)

usufpm;&m teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwGJí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O' pöudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&SdJcIF;ç  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;orm"donf edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYoltm; tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lJcIF;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóem onf edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY usufpm;&m

teufoabmtm;jzifh orx 0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&o &SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV wpfyg;onf  
wpfyg;udk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]usufpm;&m teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (2)

y,fjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí  
tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'pöESifh wuGaom  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
y,fpGefYoltm; pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&SdjCIF;ç  
rysHUvGifhjCIF; orm"donf edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmESifh wuGjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
y,fpGefYoltm; tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;oabm tm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkYy,fjcif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem wdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o&SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV

wpfyg;onfwpfyg;udk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]y,fjcif;teufoabm tm;jzifh orx+ 0dyóem  
tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (3)

pGefYvTwfjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'pöESihf wuGjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
pGefYvTwfoltm; pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&SdjCIF;ç  
rysHUvGifhjCIF; orm"donf edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmESifh wuGjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;  
pGefYvTwfoltm; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
0dyóemonf edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV  
podkY pGefYvTwfjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+  
0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o &SdukefV  
tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk vGefí  
rjzpfukef/ xdkYaMumifh ]]pGefYvTwfjcif;teuf



oabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (4)

xjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí  
tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'pöESifh wuGjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
xoltm; pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç  
rysHUvGifhjcif; orm"donf edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmESifh wuGjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
xoltm; tzezfef <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY xjcif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+ 0dyóemwdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o &SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV  
wpfyg;onf wpf;ygudk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]xjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (5)

wpfzef jyefrvnfjcif;teufç uif;jcif;teuf oabmtm;jzifh  
orx +0dyóem tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/  
O'pöESifh wuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; uif;aomoltm; pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif; orm"donf  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmESifh  
wuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; uif;aomoltm; tzezfef  
&SKjcif;teufoabm tm;jzifh 0dyóemonf edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY wpfzef jyefrvnfjcif;  
uif;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóemwdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o &SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV  
wpfyg;onf wpfyg;ukd vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]wpfzef jyefrvnfjcif;ç uif;jcif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k  
qdktyfV (6)

Nidrf;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwGJí  
tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'¨pöudk y,fpGefYoltm; pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç rysHUvGifhjCIF; orm"donf  
Nidrf;V edAÁmefvQif usuf pm;&mtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV  
t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYoltm; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf Nidrf;V edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY Nidrf;jcif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+ 0dyóemwdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o &SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV  
wpfyg;onf wpfyg; udk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]Nidrf;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkHwGGJí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (7)

rGefjrwfjCIF; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwGJí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'¨pöudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&SdjCIF;ç rysHUvGifhjCIF;  
orm"donf rGefjrwfV edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYoltm; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf rGefjrwfV edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkYvQif rGefjrwfjCIF;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+ 0dyóemwdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o &SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV  
wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]rGefjrwfjCIF; teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkHwGJí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (8)

vGwfajrmufjCIF; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx 0dyóem  
tpkHwGJí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'¨pöudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&SdjCIF;ç rysHUvGifhjCIF;  
orm"donf umrmo0rS vGwf ajrmufV edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF; teufhoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
t0dZÆmo0rS vGwfajrmufV edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY &m\*udk wyfpGef;jCIF; uif;aom  
apawm0drkwåd? t0dZÆmudk  
wyfpGef;jCIF;uif;aomynm0drkwåd oabmtm;jzifh

orx+0dyóem wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&o&SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV wpfyg;onf  
wpfyg;udkvGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]vGwfajrmufjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (9)

tmoa0gr&Sdjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O' pöudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
pdwfl tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç rysHUvGifhjcif;  
orm"donf umrmo0tm;jzifh tmoa0g r&Sd/  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV t0dZÆmudk  
y,fpGefYoltm; tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; teuf oabmtm;jzifh  
0dyóemonf t0dZÆmo0tm;jzifh tmoa0g r&Sd/  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY  
tmoa0gr&Sdjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&o&SdukefV tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV wpfyg;onf  
wpfyg;udk vGefí rjzpfukef/  
xdkYaMumifh ]]tmoa0gr&Sdjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+ 0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyfV (10)

vGefajrmufjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O' pöESifh wuGjzpfaom  
udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? vGefajrmufoltm; pdwfl  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç rysHUvGifhjcif; orm"donf  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&mtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH &SdV t0dZÆmESifh  
wuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYukdvnf;aumif; vGefajrmufoltm; tzefzef  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkYvQif  
vGefajrmufjcif;teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&o&SdukefV

tpkHwJGí jzpfukef\ wpyfg;onf wpyfg;udk vGefí  
rjzpfukef/ xdkYaMumifh ]]vGefajrmufjcif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwGJí yGg;\}}[k  
qdktyf\ (11)

ocFg&edrdwfuif;aomteufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg; oenf;/ O"pöudk  
y,fpGefYoltm; pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç  
rysHUvGifhjcif; orm"donf tvkH; pkHaom  
ocFg&edrdwfwdkYjzifh edrdwfuif;\ edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefY oltm;  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
tvkH;pkHaomocFg&edrdwfwdkYjzifh edrdwf uif;\  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ podkY  
ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom teufoabmtm;jzifh  
orx+0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&o&Sdukef\ tpkHwJGí jzpfukef\ wpyfg;onf  
wpyfg;udk vGefí rjzpfukef/ xdkYaMumifh ]]ocFg&  
edrdwfuif;aom teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+  
0dyóemwdkYonf tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k qdktyf\ (12)

awmifhwrluif;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg; oenf;/ Op"pöudk  
y,fpGefYoltm; pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç  
rysHUvGifhjcif; orm"donf tvkH;pkH  
awmifhwjcif;wdkYjzifh awmifhwrlr&Sd/ edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
tvkH;pkHawmifhwjcif;wdkYjzifh awmifhwrl r&Sd/  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&Sd\ podkY  
awmifhwrluif;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+  
0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o&Sdukef\  
tpkHwGJí jzpfukef\ wpyfg;onf wpyfg;udk vGefí  
rjzpfukef/ xdkYaMumifh ]]awmifhwrluif;jcif;  
teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkH wJGí yGg;\}}[k  
qdktyf\ (13)

qdwfokOf;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem  
 tpkHwJGí tb,fodkY yGg;oenf;/ O'`pöudk y,fpGefYoltm;  
 pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kHwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;ç rysHUvGifhjcf;  
 orm"donf tvkH;pkH rSm;aomESvkH;oGif;jcif;wdkYrS  
 qdwfokOf;V edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV  
 t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYoltm; tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljcif;  
 teufoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf tvkH;pkH  
 rSm;aomESvkH;oGif;jcif;wdkYrS qdwf okOf;V  
 edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kH&SdV podkY  
 qdwfokOf;jcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+  
 0dyóemwdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o&SdukefV  
 tpkHwJGí jzpfukefV wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk vGefí  
 rjzpfukef/ xdkYaMumifh ]]qdwfokOf;jcif;  
 teufoabmtm;jzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;\}}[k  
 qdktyfV yGg;\[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
 rSD0]jcif;teufoabmonf bm0emrnf\y/ r\*fonf jzpf\l&mü  
 r\*fonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/y/ podkY r\*fonf jzpfV podkY  
 oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf  
 uif;ukefV podkYvQif qdwf okOf;jcif;teufoabmtm;jzifh  
 orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí yGg;V ptjcif;t&m  
 wpfq,fhajcmuf yg;wdkYjzifh orx+0dyóem tpkHwJGí  
 yGg;V podk orx+ 0dyóemudk tpkHwJGí yGg;V (14)

**okwåef tus,fjyjcf; NyD;V**

-----

**2-"r®K'"pö0g& tus,fjyjcf;**

6/ tb,fodkYvQif w&m;wdkYü O'`pöonf  
 azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwfjzpfoenf;/ tedpö  
 tm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm; tvif;a&mifonf jzpfV  
 tvif;a&mifonf (r\*fzdkvf) w&m;wnf;[k tvif;a&mifudk  
 qifjcifV xdkYaMumifh ysHUvGifhjcf;onf O'`pörnfv  
 xdkO'`pöjzifh azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdolnf  
 tedpötm;jzifh xifjcif; (owd) ukd trSeftwdkif;

cGJjcm;írod/ 'ku©tm;jzifh xifjCIF; (owd) udk  
trSeftwdkif; cGJjcm;í rod/ tewåtm;jzifh xifjCIF; (owd)  
udk trSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í rod/ xdkYaMumifh  
w&m;wdkYü O'pöjzifh azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom  
pdwf&Sdol jzpf\k qdktyfV tMuif 0dyóempdwfonf  
&SdV xdk0dyóem pdwfonf tZÑwåtm½kHüomvQif  
wnfV aumif;pGm aeV orm"d jzpfV aumif;pGm wnfV  
xdk&[ef;tm; r\*fönf jzpf\l&mü tb,fodkY r\*fönf  
jzpfoenf;/y/ þodkY r\*fönf jzpfV þodkY  
oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyf ukefV tEko,wdkYonf  
uif;ukefV

tedpötm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;  
0dyóemESifh,SOfaom ÓPf? yDwd? udk,fçpdwfwdkY\  
Nidrf;jCIF; yó'dönf jzpfV okc? t"darmu©? 0D&d,?  
owd? Oayu©m? eduEÅdonf jzpfV ]]eduEÅdonf  
(r\*fzkdvf) w&m;wnf;}}[k eduEÅdudk qifjCIFV xdk  
(eduEÅdudk r\*fzdkvfw&m;wnf;[k qifjCIFjCIF;) aMumifh  
ysHUvGifhjCIF;onf O'pörnfv xdkO'pöjzifh  
azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdolonf tedpö tm;jzifh  
xifjCIF; (owd) udk trSeftwdkif; cGJjcm;írod/  
'ku©tm;jzifh xifjCIF; (owd) udk trSef twkdif; cGJjcm;í  
rod/ tewåtm;jzifh xifjCIF; (owd) udk trSeftwdkif;  
cJGjcm;í rod/ xdkYaMumifh w&m;wdkYü O'pöjzifh  
azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdol jzpf\k qdktyfV  
tMuif 0dyóem pdwfonf &SdV xdk0dyóempdwfonf  
tZÑwå (tm½kH) üomvQif wnfV aumif;pGm aeV orm"d  
jzpfV aumif;pGm wnfV xdk&[ef;tm; r\*fönf jzpf\l&mü  
tb,fodkY r\*fönf jzpfoenf;/y/ þodkY r\*fönf jzpfV þodkY  
oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf uif;  
ukefV

'ku©tm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;/y/  
tewåtm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm; tvif;a&mifönf jzpfV/y/  
0dyóemESifh ,SOfaomÓPf? yDwd? udk,fpdwfwdkY\  
Nidrf;jCIF;yó'd? okc? t"darmu©? 0D&d,? owd?

Oayu©m? eduEÅdonf jzpfV ]]eduEÅdonf (r\*fzdkvf)  
w&m;wnf;}}[k eduEÅdudk qifjciV xdkYaMumifh  
ysHUvGifhjci;onf O'pörnV xdkO'pöjzifh  
azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdolonfhtewåtm;jzifh  
xifjci; (owd) udk? tedpötm;jzifh xifjci; (owd) udk?  
'ku©tm;jzifh xifjci; (owd) udk trSeftwdkif; cGjjcm;í  
rod/ xdkYaMumifh w&m;wdkYü O'pöjzifh  
azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdol jzpf\k qkdyfV/y/  
podkY oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV tEko,wdkYonf  
uif; ukefV

½kyfudk tedpötm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;/y/  
½kyfudk 'ku©tm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;/ ½kyfudk  
tewåtm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;/ a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/  
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmOfudk/ pu©Kudk/y/  
Z&mr&Pudk tedpötm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;/y/  
Z&mr&Pudk 'ku©tm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;/  
Z&mr&Pudk tewåtm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;oltm;  
tvif;a&mifonf jzpfV/y/ 0dyóemESifh,SOfaom ÓPf?  
yDwd? udk,f pdwfwdkY\ Nidrf;jci; yó'd? okc?  
t"darmu©? 0D&d,? owd? Oayu©m? eduEÅdonf  
jzpfV ]]eduEÅdonf (r\*fzdkvf) w&m;wnf;}}[k  
eduEÅdudk qifjciV xdkYaMumifh ysHUvGifhjci;onf  
O'pörnV xdkO'pöjzifh azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom  
pdwf&Sdolonf Z&mr&Pudk tewåtm;jzifh xifjci; (owd)  
udk trSeftwdkif; cGjjcm;í rod/ Z&mr&Pudk  
tedpötm;jzifh xifjci; (owd) udk trSeftwdkif; cGjjcm;í  
rod/ Z&mr&Pudk 'ku©tm;jzifh xifjci; (owd) udk  
trSeftwdkif; cGjjcm;í rod/ xdkYaMumifh w&m;wdkYü  
O'pöjzifh azmufjyefpGm ,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdol jzpf\k  
qkdyfV tMuif 0dyóempdwfonf &SdV xdk0dyóem  
pdwfonf tZÑwå (tm½kH) üom vQif wnfV aumif;pGm  
aeV orm"djzpfV aumif;pGm wnfV xdk&[ef;tm; r\*fonf  
jzpf\l&mü tb,fodkY r\*fonf jzpfoenf;/y/ podkY r\*fonf  
jzpfV podkY oHa,mZOfwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\ podkY w&m;wdkYü O' pöjzifh  
azmufjyefpGm ,ltyf aom pdwfonf jzpf\

7/ tvif;a&mifüvnf;aumif;? 0dyóemÓPfüvnf;aumif;?  
0dyóemESifh,SOfaom yDwdüvnf;aumif; trsKd;rsKd;  
wkefvlyf\ udk,fpdwfwdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;üvnf;aumif;?  
0dyóemESifh,SOfaom okcüvnf;aumif; ,if; udk,fpdwf  
wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;? 0dyóemESifh,SOfaom  
okcwdkYaMumifh pdwfonf tjym;tm;jzifh wkefvlyf\

t"darmu©[laom 0dyóemESifh,SOfaom  
o' güvnf;aumif;? 0dyóemESifh,SOfaom  
0D&d,üvnf;aumif;? 0dyóemESifh,SOfaom  
owdüvnf;aumif;? tm0ZÆEkayu©müvnf;aumif;?  
Oayu©müvnf;aumif;? eduEÅdüvnf;aumif; wkefvlyf\

pt&m q,fyg;wdkYudk ynmjzifh xkHtyf  
qnf;yl;tyfaom olonf w&m;wdkYü O' pöoabmukd  
uRrf;usifvdr®mol jzpf\ awGa0jcif;odkYvnf;ra&muf/

(EkHYaomynm&Sdolonf) ysHUvnf; ysHUvGifh\  
npfvnf; npfEGrf;/ bm0emrS pdwfonf a&GUavsm\  
(tvwfpm;ynm&Sdolonf) ysHUvGifh\ rnpfEGrf;/  
bm0emrS ,kwfavsmh\

(xufaomynm&Sdolonf) ysHUvGifh\ rnpfEGrf;/  
bm0emrS r,kwf avsmh/ (tvGefxufaomynm&Sdoltm;)  
pdwfonf rysHUvGifh/ rnpfEGrf;/ bm0emrS pdwfonf  
ra&GUavsm/

(jrwfaomynm&Sdolonf) ptaMumif;  
av;yg;wdkYaMumifh t&m,q,fyg;ü pdwf\wGefY  
qkwfjcif;? ysHUvGifhjcif;jzifh azmufjyefpGm ,ljcif;udk  
aumif;pGmtjym;tm;jzifh cJGjcm;í od\

**,k\*e'uxm NyD;/**

-----

**2-opöuxm**



8/ ed'gef;um; a&S;twdkif;yifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pav;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/  
trSm;wdkYr[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabmwdkY  
r[kwfukef/ av;ygwdkYonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ]]pum;  
'ku©wnf;}}[laom ppum;onf trSefwnf;/ ppum;onf  
rrSm;/ ppum;onf wpfyg;aom oabmr[kwf/ ]]pum;  
'ku©jzpf aMumif;wnf;}}[laom ppum;onf trSefwnf;/  
ppum;onf rrSm;/ ppum;onf wpfyg;  
aomoabmr[kwf/ ]]pum; 'ku©\csKyf&m  
(edAÁmef)wnf;}}[laom ppum;onf trSefwnf;/  
ppum;onf trSm;[kwf/ ppum;onf  
wpfyg;aomoabmr[kwf/ ]]pum; 'ku©\csKyf&m  
(edAÁmef) odkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;}}[laom  
ppum;onf trSefwdkYwnf;/ ppum;onf rrSm;/ ppum;onf  
wpfyg;aom oabmr[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY pav;yg;wdkYonf  
trSefwnf;/ trSm; r[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabm  
r[kwfukef/

-----

## 1-yXrokwåef tus,fjyjcif;

'ku©onf trSefoabmtm;jzifh tb,fodkY opömrnfoenf;/  
'ku©\ 'ku©teufoabm av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/  
trSm;r[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/ 'ku©\  
ESdyf pufjcif;oabm? jyKjyifjcif;oabm? ylyefjcif;oabm?  
azmufjyefjcif; oabm[laom 'ku©\ p 'ku©teufoabm  
av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/ trSm;r[kwfukef/  
wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwf ukef/ podkYvQif 'ku©onf  
trSefoabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\

ork',onf trSefoabmtm;jzifh tb,fodkY opömrnfoenf;/  
ork',\ ork',teuf oabm av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/  
trSm;r[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/ ork',\  
tm;xkwfjcif;oabm? 'ku©\ taMumif;&if;oabm?  
aygif;pyfjcif;oabm? aMumifhMujcif;oabm[laom ork',\

pork',teufoabm av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/ trSm;  
r[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/ podkYvQif  
ork',onf trSefoabmtm;jzifh opöm rnf\

eda&m"onf trSefoabmtm;jzifh tb,fodkY  
opömrnfoenf;/ eda&m"\ eda&m"teuf oabm  
av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/ trSm;r[kwfukef/  
wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/ eda&m"  
vGwfajrmufjCIF;oabm? uif;qdwfjCIF;oabm?  
rjyKjyif&jCIF;oabm? raojCIF;oabm[laom eda&m"  
peda&m"teufoabm av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/  
trSm;r[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/  
podkYvQif eda&m"onf trSefoabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\

$r^{3/4}$ onf trSefoabmtm;jzifh tb,fodkY opömrnfoenf;/  
 $r^{3/4}$ \  $r^{3/4}$ teufoabm av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/  
trSm; r[kwfukef/ wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/  $r^{3/4}$ \  
xGufajrmufjCIF;oabm? eda&m"  
taMumif;jzpfaomoabm? edAÁmefudk jrifjCIF;oabm?  
tBuD; trSL;oabm[laom  $r^{3/4}$ \  $pr^{3/4}$ teufoabm  
av;yg;wdkYonf trSefwdkYwnf;/ trSm; r[kwf ukef/  
wpfyg;aomoabm r[kwfukef/ podkYvQif  $r^{3/4}$ onf  
trSefoabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\

9/ tb,frQaom tJcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opömaV;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;  
&Sdukefoenf;/ trSefoabm? twår[kwfaomaMumifh  
tewåoabm? opömoabm? xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabm[laom  
tJcif;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh opömaV;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í odjCIF; &Sdukef\  
ptJcif;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh opömaV;yg;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukef\

tMuif oabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyf\  
xdkwpfckwnf; a&wGuftyf aomoabmonf {uwå rnf\  
{uwåudk wpfckaom ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í od\

xdkYaMumifh opö mav;yg;wdkYonfhwpfck aom  
xkd;xGif;í odjcif; &SdukefV

tb,fodkY trSefoabmtm;jzifh opö mav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xdk;xGif;íodjcif; &Sdukef oenf;/  
tjcif;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh trSefoabmtm;jzifh  
opö mav;yg;wdkYonf wpyfg;aom xdk; xGif;í  
odjcif;&SdukefV 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmonf trSefoabmwnf;/  
ork',\ ork', oabmonf trSefoabmwnf;/ eda&m"  
eda&m"oabmonf trSefoabmwnf;/  $r^{3/4}$ \  $r^{3/4}$ oabmonf  
trSefoabmwnf;/ ptjcif;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh  
trSefoabmtm;jzifh opö m av;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfukefV tMuifoabmudk  
wpfckwnf;a&wGuftyfV xdk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfaom  
oabmonf {uwårnfV {uwåudk wpfckaomÓPfjzifh  
xdk;xGif; íodV xdkYaMumifh opö mav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xdk;xGif;íodjcif; &SdukefV

twår[kwfaomaMumifh tewåoabmtm;jzifh  
opö mav;yg;wdkYonf tb,foddkY wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;&Sdukefoenf;/ tjcif;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh  
tewåoabmtm;jzifh opö mav;yg; wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;&SdukefV 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmonf  
tewåoabmwnf;/ ork',\ ork',oabmonf tewåoabmwnf;/  
eda&m" eda&m"oabmonf tewåoabmwnf;/  $r^{3/4}$ \  
 $r^{3/4}$ oabmonf tewåoabmwnf;/  
ptjcif;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh tewåoabm tm;jzifh  
opö mav;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukefV  
tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfV xdkwpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfaom oabmonf {uwårnfV

{uwåudk wpfckaom ÓPf jzifh xdk;xGif;í odV  
xdkYaMumifh opö mav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;&SdukefV

tb,fodkY opö moabmtm;jzifh opö mav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í odjcif;&Sdukef oenf;/

tjCIF;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh opömoabmtm;jzifh  
opöMav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom xdk;xGif; í  
odjCIF;&SdukefV 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmonf opömoabmwNf;/  
ork',\ ork', oabmonf opömoabmwNf;/ eda&m"\  
eda&m"oabmonf opömoabmwNf;/ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>\ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>oabmonf  
opömoabmwNf;/ ptjCIF;t&mav;ygwdkYjzifh  
opömoabmtm;jzifh opöMav;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfukefV tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfV xdkwpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfaom oabmonf  
{uwårnfV {uwåudk wpfckaom ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;íodV  
xdkYaMumifh opöMav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaomxdk;xGif;í odjCIF; &SdukefV

xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opöMav;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fodkU wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;&Sdukefoenf;/  
tjCIF;t&mav;yg;wdkYjzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opöMav;yg;wdkY onf wpfckaom  
xdk;xGif;íodjCIF; &SdukefV 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmonf  
xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmwNf;/ ork',\ ork',oabmonf  
xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmwNf;/ eda&m"\ eda&m"oabm  
onf xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmwNf;/ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>\ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>oabmonf  
xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmwNf;/ p tjCIF;t&m  
av;yg;wdkYjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opöMav;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukefV  
tMuif oabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfV xdkwpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfaom oabmonf {uwårnfV {uwåudk  
wpfckaomÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;íodV xdkYaMumifh  
opöMav;yg; wdkYonf wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;&SdukefV

10/ tb,frQaomtjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opöMav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;&Sd  
ukefoenf;/ tedpöoabmonf 'ku©/ 'ku©oabmonf tedpö/  
tedpöç 'ku©oabmonf tewåhwnf;/ tedpöç 'ku©ç  
tewåoabmonf trSefoabmwNf;/ tedpöç 'ku©ç tewåç  
trSefoabm onf opöM rnfv tedpöç 'ku©ç tewåç

trSefoabmç opömoabmudkd wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfV/  
tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfV xkdwpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfaom oabm onf {uwårnfV {uwåudk  
wpfckaomÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;í odV xdkYaMumifh  
opömav;yg; wdkYonf wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í  
odjcif;&SdukefV

tb,frQaomtjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjcif;&Sdukef oenf;/  
tjcif;t&mudk;yg;wdkYjzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;íodjcif;&SdukefV

trSefoabm? tewåoabm? opömoabm?  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabm? tbdnmoabm? y&dnm oabm?  
y[mefoabm? bm0emoabm? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabm/  
ptjcif;t&mudk;yg;wdkYjzifh opömav;yg;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukefV tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfV

xkdwpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfaom oabmonf {uwårnfV  
{uwåudk wpfckaomÓPfjzifh xkd; xGif;íodV  
xdkYaMumifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;&SdukefV

trSefoabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf tb,fodkY  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjcif;&Sdukef oenf;/  
tjcif;t&mudk;yg;wdkYjzifh trSefoabmtm;jzifh  
opömav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom xkd;xGif; í  
odjcif;&SdukefV 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmonf trSefoabmwfnf;/  
ork',\ ork',oabmonf trSefoabmwfnf;/ eda&m"\  
eda&m"oabmonf trSefoabmwfnf;/  $r^{3/4}$ \  $r^{3/4}$ oabmonf  
trSefoabmwfnf;/ tbdnm\ tbdnmoabmonf  
trSefoabmwfnf;/ y&dnm\ y&dnm oabmonf  
trSefoabmwfnf;/ y[mef\ y[mefoabmonf  
trSefoabmwfnf;/ bm0em\ bm0emoabmonf  
trSefoabmwfnf;/ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;\  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabmonf trSef oabmwfnf;/

ptjCIF;t&mudk;yg;wdkYjzifh trSefoabmtm;jzifh  
opöMav;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukef/  
tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyf/ xkdwpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfaom oabmonf {uwårnf/ {uwåudk  
wpfckaomÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;íodV xdkYaMumifh  
opöMav;yg; wdkYonf wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;&Sdukef/

tewåoabm? opömoabm? xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opöMav;yg;wdkYonf tb,fodkY  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;&Sdukefoenf;/  
tjCIF;t&mudk;yg;wdkYjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifh opöMav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;&Sdukef/ 'ku©\ 'ku©oabm onf  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmwnf;/ ork',\ ork',oabmonf  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmwnf;/ eda&m"\ eda&m"oabmonf  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmwnf;/  $r^{3/4}$ \  $r^{3/4}$ oabmonf xkd;  
xGif;íodjCIF;oabmwnf;/ tbdnm\ tbdnmoabmonf  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmwnf;/ y&dnm\ y&dnmoabmonf  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF; oabmwnf;/ y[mef\ y[mefoabmonf  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmwnf;/ bm0em\ bm0emoabmonf  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmwnf;/ rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;\  
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;oabmonf xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;  
oabmwnf;/ ptjCIF;t&m udk;yg;wdkYjzifh  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opöMav;yg;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukef/

tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyf/  
xkdwpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfaom oabmonf {uwå rnf/  
{uwåudk wpfckaomÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;íodV  
xdkYaMumifh opöMav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;&Sdukef/

11/ tb,frQaomtjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
opöMav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;  
&Sdukefoenf;/ tjCIF;t&m wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYjzifh

opömap;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xkd;xGif;íhodjcif;&Sdukef\ trSefoabm? tewåoabm?  
opömoabm? xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabm? xl;jcm;pGm  
odjcif;oabm? ydkif;jcm;íodjcif;oabm? aqmifjcif;oabm?  
rSefaomoabm? odyfaomoabm? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;  
oabm? awGUxdjcif;oabm? txl;odjcif;oabm[laom  
ptjcif;t&m wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYjzifh  
opömap;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf;a&wGuftyfukef\  
tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyf\ xkdwpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyfaomoabmonf {uwårnf\ {uwåudk wpfck  
aomÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;íod\ xdkYaMumifh  
opömap;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjcif;&Sd  
ukef\

tb,fodkY trSefoabmtm;jzifh opömap;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;íodjcif;&Sdukef oenf;/  
tjcif;t&mwpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYjzifh  
trSefoabmtm;jzifh opömap;yg;wdkYonf wpfck aom  
xkd;xGif;í odjcif;&Sdukef\ 'ku©\ESdyfpufjcif;oabm?  
jyKjyifjcif;oabm? ylyefjcif;oabm?  
azmufjyefjcif;oabmonf trSefoabmwnf;/ ork',\  
tm;xkwfjcif;oabm? 'ku©\ taMumif; &if;oabm?  
aygif;pyfjcif;oabm? aMumifhMujcif;oabmonf  
trSefoabmwnf;/ eda&m"\ vGwf ajrmufjcif;oabm?  
uif;qdwfjcif;oabm? rjyKjyiftyfjcif;oabm?  
rao&moabmonf trSef oabmwnf;/ r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>\  
xGufajrmufaMumif;oabm? (orÜmyu) [dwfoabm?  
jrifjcif;oabm? tBuD;trSL;oabmonf trSefoabmwnf;/  
ptjcif;t&mwpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYjzifh trSefoabm  
tm;jzifh opömap;yg;wdkYudk wpfckwnf;jzifh  
a&wGuftyfukef\ tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf; a&  
wGuftyf\ xkdwpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfaomoabmonf  
{uwårnf\ {uwåudk wpfckaom ÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;íod\  
xdkYaMumifh opömap;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;&Sdukef\

tb,fodkY tewåoabmtm;jzifh/y/ opömoabm/  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabm/ xl;jcm;pGmodjcif;oabm/  
ydkif;jcm;íodjcif;oabm/ aqmifjcif;oabm/  
rSefaomoabm/ odyfaomoabm/  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabm/ awGUxdjcif;oabm/  
txl;odjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjcif;&Sdukefoenf;/  
tjcif;t&mwpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYjzifh  
txl;odjcif; ]tbdor,} oabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf  
wpfckaom xkd;xGif;í odjcif;&Sdukef\ 'ku©\  
ESdyfpufjcif;oabm? jyKjyifjcif;oabm? ylyefjcif;oabm?  
azmufjyefjcif;oabmonf xkd;xGif;í odjcif;oabmwnf;/  
ork',\ tm;xkwfjcif;oabm? 'ku©\ taMumif;&if;oabm?  
aygif;pyfjcif; oabm? aMumifhMujcif;oabmonf  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabmwnf;/ eda&m"\ vGwfajrmufjcif;  
oabm? uif;qdwfjcif;oabm? rjyKjyif&jcif;oabm?  
raojcif;oabmonf xkd;xGif;íodjcif; oabmwnf;/ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>\  
xGufajrmufaMumif;oabm? eda&m"\  
taMumif;jzpfaomoabm? edAÁmefudk ½ljrifjcif;oabm?  
tBuD;trSL;oabmonf xkd;xGif;í odjcif;oabmwnf;/  
þtjcif;t&m wpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYjzifh  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYudk  
wpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfukef\ tMuifoabmudk wpfckwnf;  
a&wGuftyf\ xkdwpfckwnf; a&wGuftyfaomoabm onf  
{uwårnf\ {uwåudk wpfckaomÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;í od\  
xdkYaMumifh opömav;yg; wdkYonf wpfckaom  
xkd;xGif;íodjcif;&Sdukef\

12/ opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/  
opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkYonfESpfyg; wdkYwnf;/  
ocFwvu©Pmvnf;aumif;? tocFwvu©Pmvnf;aumif;/  
opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkY onf þESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/  
opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkYonf ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/  
ocFwopöm<sup>1</sup>wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ]Oyg'f} onf xif&Sm;\



ysufjCIF; ]bif} onf xif&Sm;V wnfjCIF; ]XD}\  
wpfrsKd;jzpfyHkonf xif&Sm;V tocFwopöm\  
jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f}onf rxif&Sm;/ ysufjCIF; ]bif}onf  
rxif&Sm;/ wnfjCIF; ]XD}\ wpfrsKd;jzpfyHkonf rxif&Sm;/  
opömwdkY\ vu©Pm wdkYonf þajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/  
opömwdkY\ vu©PmwdkYonf wpfq,fhESpf  
yg;wdkYwnf;/ 'ku©opöm\ jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f} onf  
xif&Sm;V ysufjCIF; ]bif} onf xif&Sm;V wnfjCIF; ]XD}\  
wpfrsKd;jzpfyHkonf xif&Sm;V ork',opöm\  
jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f} onf xif&Sm;V ysufjCIF; ]bif} onf  
xif&Sm;V wnfjCIF; ]XD}\ wpfrsKd;jzpfyHkonf xif&Sm;V  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opöm\ jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f} onf xif&Sm;V ysufjCIF; ]bif}  
onf xif&Sm;V wnfjCIF; ]XD}\ wpfrsKd;jzpfyHk onf  
xif&Sm;V eda&m"opöm\ jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f} onf rxif&Sm;/  
ysufjCIF; ]bif} onf rxif &Sm;/ wnfjCIF; ]XD}\  
wpfrsKd;jzpfyHkonf rxif&Sm;/ opömwdkY\  
vu©PmwdkYonf þwpfq,fhESpf yg;wdkYwnf;/

opömaV;yg;wdkYwGif tb,fwdkYonf  
ukokdvfwdkYenf;/ tb,fwdkYonf tukokdvfwdkYenf;/  
tb,fwdkYonf tAsmuwwdkYenf;/ ork',opömonf  
tukokdvfwnf;/ r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömonf ukokdvfwnf;/  
eda&m"opömonf tAsmuwwnf;/ 'ku©opömonf  
ukokdvfvnf; jzpf&mV tukodkvf vnf; jzpf&mV  
tAsmuwvnf; jzpf&mV

opömoHk;yg;wdkYudk opömwpfyg;jzifh  
a&wGuftyfukefV opömwpfyg;udk  
opömoHk;yg;wdkYjzifh a&wGuftyfV þodkYvQif  
0w→KtpGrf;tm;jzifh y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jzpf&mV

jzpf&m\[lonf tb,fodkY jzpf&moenf;/  
tMuif'ku©opömonf tukokdvfwnf;/ ork', opömonf  
tukodkvfwnf;/ þodkY tukokdvfoabmtm;jzifh  
opömESpfyg;wdkYudk opömwpfyg;jzifh

a&wGuftyfukefV opömwpfyg;udk  
opömESpfyg;wdkYjzifh a&wGuftyfV/  
tMuif'ku©opömonf ukokdvfwnf;/ r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömonf  
ukokdvfwnf;/ podkY ukokdvfoabmtm;jzifh  
opömESpfyg;wdkYudk opömwpfyg;jzifh  
a&wGuftyfukefV opömwpfyg;udk  
opömESpfyg;wdkYjzifh a&wGuftyfV tMuif'ku©  
opömonf tAsmuwwnf;/ eda&m"opömonf tAsmuwwnf;/  
podkY tAsmuwoabmtm;jzifh opömESpfyg;wdkYudk  
opömwpfyg;jzifh a&wGuftyfukefV opömwpfyg;udk  
opömESpfyg;wdkYjzifh a&wGuftyfV podkY  
opömoHk;yg;wdkYudk opömwpfyg;jzifh  
a&wGuftyfukefV  
opömwpfyg;udk opömoHk;yg; wdkYjzifh  
a&wGuftyfV podkYvQif 0w→KtpGrf;tm;jzifh  
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jzpf&mV

-----

1/ 'ku©ç ork',ç r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömoHk;rsKd;udk ocFwopöm?  
eda&m"opömuudk tocFwopöm[k qdkonf (t|uxm)

Ã

## 2-'kwd,okwåefygVd

13/ &[ef;wdkY igonf oAÄnKwÓPfudk &onfrS a&S;ü  
w&m;tm;vHk;udk xkd;xGif;í rodao;onfh  
bk&m;tavmif;rQom jzpfpOf podkYaom tMuHonf  
jzpfCjhV ]]tb,fonf <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyf\ om,mzG,fenf;/ tb,fonf  
tjypfenf;/ tb,fonf xGufajrmufjcif;enf;/ tb,fonfha0'em\  
om,mzG,fenf;/ tb,fonf tjypfenf;/ tb,fonf  
xGufajrmufjcif;enf;/ tb,fonf onm\ om,mzG,fenf;/  
tb,fonf tjypfenf;/ tb,fonf xGufajrmufjcif; enf;/ tb,fonf  
ocFgwdkY\ om,mzG,fenf;/ tb,fonf tjypfenf;/ tb,fonf  
xGuf ajrmufjcif;enf;/ tb,fonf 0dnmOf\ om,mzG,fenf;/

tb,fonf tjypfenf;/ tb,f onf xGufajrmufjcif;enf;}}[k  
(ptMuHonf jzpfCjh\)/ &[ef;wdkY xkdightm; podkYaom  
tMuH onf jzpfCjhjyefV ½kyfudk taMumif;jyKí jzpfaom  
okcaomreóonf ½kyf\ om,mzG,fwnf;/ tMuif½kyfonf  
tedpöwnf;/ xkd½kyfonf 'ku©wnf;/  
azgufjyefajymif;vjjcif;oabm &SdV pum; ½kyf\  
tjypfwnf;/ ½kyfÜ tMuifqE´&m\*udk azsmufjcif;? qE  
´&m\*udk y,fpGefYjcif;onf &SdV pum; ½kyf\  
xGufajrmufjcif;wnf;/ a0'emudk taMumif;jyKí/y/  
onmudk taMumif;jyKí/ ocFg&wdkYudk taMumif;jyKí/  
0dnmOfudk taMumif;jyKí tMuif okcaomreóonf jzpfV p  
okcaomreóonf 0dnmOf\ om,mzG,fwnf;/  
tMuif0dnmOfonf tedpöwnf;/ xkd0dnmOfonf 'ku©wnf;/  
azgufjyefajymif;vjjcif;oabm&SdV pum; 0dnmOf\  
tjypfwnf;/ 0dnmOfÜ tMuif qE´&m\*udk azsmufjcif;? qE  
´&m\*udk y,fpGefYjcif;onf &SdV pum; 0dnmOf\  
xGufajrmufjcif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY igonf  
pOyg'geu©E`mig;yg;wdkY\ podkY om,mzG,fudkvnf;  
om,mzG,ftm; jzifh? tjypfudkvnf; tjypftm;jzifh?  
xGufajrmufjcif;udkvnf; xGufajrmufjcif;tm;jzifh  
trSeftwkdif; xkd;xGif;í rodorQumvywfvHk; igonf  
atmufewfbHkESifhwuG rm&fewfbHkESifhwuG  
jA[®mhBHkESifh wuGaom Moumoavmuü? orPç  
jAm[®Pç rif;rsm;ç vlrsM;ESifhwuGaom  
owåavmuü ]]rdrd xuf vGefjrwfaom  
w&m;r&Sdaom ]twkr&Sdaom} or®moarÁm"dÓPfudk  
tvdkvdk xkd;xGif;íod\}}[k 0efrcH/ &[ef;wdkY  
tMuiftcgürl igonf pOyg'geu©E`m ig;yg;wdkY\ podkY  
om,mzG,fudk vnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh? tjypfudkvnf;  
tjypftm;jzifh? xGufajrmufjcif;udkvnf;  
xGufajrmufjcif;tm;jzifh trSeftwkdif; xkd;xGif;í odV  
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcgrS igonf atmufewfbHkESifhwuG  
rm&fewfbHkESifhwuG jA[®mhBHkESifhwuGaom  
Moumoavmuü? orPç jAm[®Pç rif;rsm;ç vlrsM;ESifh

wuGaom owåavmuü ]]rdrdxuf vGefjrwfaom  
w&m;r&Sdaom ]twkr&Sdaom} or®moarÁm"d ÓPfudk  
tvdkvdk xkd;xGif;í od\}}[k 0efcHV jrifjCIF;udpöudk  
jyKwwfojzifh 'óe[k qdktyfaom ypöa0u©PmÓPfonfvnf;  
ightm; jzpfV ig\ (t&[wåzdkvf) 0drkwådonf  
rysufpD;Edkif/ pum; aemufqHk;jzpfaom  
(y#doaE`tm;jzifh) jzpfjCIF;wnf;/ ,cktcg wpfzef (b0topf)  
jzpfjCIF;onf r&SdawmhjyD[k (podkYaom tMuH  
jzpfCjhjyef\)/

-----

### 3-'kwd,okwåef tus,fjyCIF;

14/ ]]½kyfudk taMumif;jyKí jzpfaom  
okcçaomreóonf ½kyf\ om,mzG,fwnf;}}[k odí (r\*fcPü)  
ork',udk y,fjCIF;[k qdktyfaom xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf  
ork',opömy#da0" ÓPfwnf;/ tMuif½kyfonf tedpöwnf;/  
xkd½kyfonf 'ku©wnf;/ azgufjyefajymif;vJjCIF;oabm  
&SdV ]]pum; ½kyf\ tjypfwnf;}}[k odí r\*fcPü 'ku©udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odjCIF;[k qdktyfaom xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf  
'ku©opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/ ½kyfÜ tMuifqE´&m\*udk  
azsmufjCIF;? qE´&m\* udk y,fpGefYjCIF;onf  
&SdV ]]pum; ½kyf\ xGufajrmufjCIF;wnf;}}[k odí  
(r\*fcPü) eda&m"udk rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;[k qdktyfaom  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf eda&m"opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/  
pt&m XmeoHk;yg;wdkYü (xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfaom) tMuifor®m'd|d? or®mouFyÜ?  
or®m 0gpm? or®mur®EÅ? or®mtmZD0?  
or®m0g,mr? or®mowd? or®morm"d  
(pr\*¾if&Spfyg;) udk yGg; rsm;jCIF;[k qdktyfaom  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf r\*¾opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/

a0'emudk taMumif;jyKí/y/ onmudk taMumif;jyKí/  
ocFg&wdkYudk taMumif;jyKí ]]0dnmOf udk  
taMumif;jyKí jzpfaom okcçaomreóonf 0dnmOf\

om,mzG,fwnf;}}[k odí (r\*fcP ü) ork',udk y,fjCIF;k  
qdktyfaom xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf  
ork',opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/ tMuif 0dnmOfonf  
tedpöwnf;/ xkd0dnmOfonf 'ku©wnf;/  
azgufjyefajymif;vJjCIF;oabm&SdV ]]pum; 0dnmOf\  
tjypfwnf;}}[k odí (r\*fcPü) 'ku©udk ydkif;jcm;í odjCIF;  
[k qdktyfaom xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf  
'ku©opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/ 0dnmOfü tMuifqE´&m\*udk  
azsmufjCIF;? qE´ &m\*udk y,fpGefYjCIF;onf  
&SdV ]]pum; 0dnmOf\ xGufajrmufjCIF;wnf;}}[k odí  
(r\*fcPü) eda&m"udk rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;[k qdktyfaom  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf eda&m"opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/  
pt&mXme oHk;yg;wdkYü (xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfaom) tMuifor®m'd|d? or®mouFyÜ?  
or®m0gpm? or®mur®EÅ? or®mtmZD0?  
or®m0g,mr? or®mowd? or®morm"d (p  
r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;) udk yGg;rsm;jCIF;[k qdktyfaom  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömy#da0"ÓPfwnf;/

15/ opöm[lonf tjCIF;t&m tb,frQwdkYjzifh  
opömrnfoenf;/ &SmjCIF;oabm? odrf; qnf;jCIF;oabm?  
xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh (opömrnf\)/ tb,fodkY  
&SmjCIF;oabmtm; jzifh opömrnfoenf;/ Z&mr&Ponf  
tb,ftaMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fyGg;aMumif;&Sd oenf;/  
tb,fjzpfaMumif; &Sdoenf;/ tb,ftRgef&Sdoenf;[k podkY  
&SmjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ Z&mr&Ponf  
ZmwdvQif taMumif;&if;&SdV ZmwdvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&SdV ZmwdvQif jzpfaMumif;&SdV  
ZmwdvQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ Z&m r&Pudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í odV Z&mr&P yGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í  
odV Z&mr&P csKyf&m udkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV  
Z&mr&PcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í odV podkY xkd;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\

Zmwdonf tb,ftaMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fyGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fjzpfaMumif; &Sdoenf;/  
tb,fttrGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &Smjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ Zmwdonfb0 vQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\ b0vQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ b0vQif jzpfaMumif;&Sd\ b0vQif  
trGef&Sd\[k podkY odrf;qnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ Zmwdudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
ZmwdyGg;aMumif; udkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
ZmwdcsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
ZmwdcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ podkY xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\

b0onf tb,ftaMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fyGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fjzpfaMumif;&Sd oenf;/  
tb,fttrGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &Smjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ b0onf Oyg'gef vQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\  
Oyg'gefvQif yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ Oyg'gefvQif  
jzpfaMumif;&Sd\ Oyg'gefvQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ b0udkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ b0 yGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
b0csKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
b0csKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf; cGJjcm;í  
od\ podkY xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\

Oyg'gefonf tb,ftaMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fyGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fjzpfaMumif; &Sdoenf;/  
tb,fttrGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &Smjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ Oyg'gefonf wPSmvQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\  
wPSmvQif yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ wPSmvQif  
jzpfaMumif;&Sd\ wPSm vQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ Oyg'gefudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;íhod\ Oyg'gefyGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í  
od\ Oyg'gefcsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\ Oyg'gef  
csKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf; cGJjcm;í  
od\ podkY xkd;xGif;íodjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\

wPSmonf tb,fvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,f vQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fvQif trGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &SmjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ wPSmonf a0'emvQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\  
a0'emvQif yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ a0'emvQif jzpf  
aMumif;&Sd\ a0'emvQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ wPSm udkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ wPSmyGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
wPSmcsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
wPSmcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ podkY xkd;xGif;í odjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\

a0'emonf tb,ftaMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fyGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fjzpfaMumif; &Sdoenf;/  
tb,fttrGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &SmjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ a0'emonf zó vQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\ zóvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ zóvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sd\ zóvQif  
trGef &Sd\[k podkY odrf;qnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\ a0'emudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\ a0'em  
yGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
a0'emcsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
a0'emcsKyf&modkY a&muf aMumif; tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ podkY xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\

zóonf tb,fvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,f vQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fvQif trGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &SmjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
opöm rnf\

zóonf oVm,wevQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\ oVm,wevQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ oVm ,wevQif jzpfaMumif; &Sd\  
oVm,wevQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ zóudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ zóyGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\

zócsKyf&mudk vnf; cGJjcm;í odV zócsKyf&m  
odkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV podkY  
xkd; xGif;íodjcf;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnfV

oVm,weonf tb,fvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fvQif trGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY &Smjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnfV oVm,weonf emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvQif  
taMumif;&if;&SdV emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvQif yGg;aMumif;&SdV  
emrf  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvQif jzpfaMumif;&SdV emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvQif  
trGef&Sd\[k podkY odrf;qnf;jcf;oabmtm;jzifh opöm  
rnfV oVm,weudkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV  
oVm,weyGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV  
oVm ,wecsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV  
oVm,wecsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í odV podkY xkd;xGif;í odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnfV

emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf tb,fvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/  
tb,fvQif yGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif  
jzpfaMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif trGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY  
&Smjcf;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnfV emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfonf  
0dnmOfvQif taMumif;&if;&SdV 0dnmOfvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&SdV 0dnmOfvQif jzpfaMumif;&SdV  
0dnmOfvQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jcf;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnfV emrf  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV  
emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfyGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í odV  
emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfcsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm; í odV  
emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í odV podkY xkd;xGif;í odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnfV

0dnmOfonf tb,fvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fhvQif  
jzpfaMumif;&Sdoenf;/ tb,fvQif trGef&Sdoenf;[k podkY



&Smjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opöm rnf\ 0dnmOfonf  
ocFg&vQif taMumif;&if;&Sd\ ocFg&vQif  
yGg;aMumif;&Sd\ ocFg&vQif jzpf aMumif;&Sd\  
ocFg&vQif trGef&Sd\[k podkY  
odrf;qnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\ 0dnmOf udkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ 0dnmOfyGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í  
od\ 0dnmOfcsKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\  
0dnmOfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;  
cGJjcm;í od\ podkY xkd;xGif;í odjcif; oabmtm;jzifh  
opömrnf\

ocFg&wdkYonf tb,fvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdukefoenf;/  
tb,fvQif yGg;aMumif;&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,fvQif  
jzpf aMumif;&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,fvQif trGef&Sdukefoenf;  
[k podkY &Smjcif; oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\  
ocFg&wdkYonf t0dZÆmvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdukef\  
t0dZÆmvQif yGg; aMumif;&Sdukef\ t0dZÆmvQif  
jzpf aMumif;&Sdukef\ t0dZÆmvQif trGef&Sdukef\[k  
podkY odrf;qnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\  
ocFg&wdkYudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\ ocFg&wdkY\  
yGg;aMumif;udkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\ ocFg&wdkY\  
csKyf&mudkvnf; cGJjcm;í od\ ocFg&wdkY\  
csKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf; cGJjcm;í  
od\ podkY xkd;xGif;í odjcif; oabmtm;jzifh opömrnf\

16/ Z&mr&Ponf 'ku©opömwnf;/ Zmwdonf  
ork',opömwnf;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGuf ajrmuf&monf  
eda&m"opömwnf;/ eda&m"udk cGJjcm;í odjcif;onf  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwnf;/ Zmwdonf 'ku© opömwnf;/ b0onf  
ork',opömwnf;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGuf ajrmuf&monf  
eda&m"opömwnf;/ eda&m"udk cGJjcm;í odjcif;onf  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwnf;/ b0onf 'ku©opömwnf;/ Oyg'gefonf  
ork',opömwnf;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGuf ajrmuf&monf  
eda&m"opömwnf;/ eda&m"udk cGJjcm;í odjcif;onf  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwnf;/ Oyg'gefonf 'ku©opömwnf;/ wPSmonf  
ork',opömwnf;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGuf ajrmuf&monf

eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ wPSmonf 'ku©opömwfn;/ a0'emonf  
 ork',opömwfn;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGuf ajrmuf&monf  
 eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ a0'emonf 'ku©opömwfn;/ zóonf  
 ork',opömwfn;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&monf  
 eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ zóonf 'ku©opömwfn;/ oVm,we onf  
 ork',opömwfn;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&monf  
 eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ oVm,weonf 'ku©opömwfn;/  
 emrf<sup>1/2</sup>kyfonf ork',opömwfn;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\  
 xGufajrmuf&monf eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk  
 cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ emrf<sup>1/2</sup>kyfonf  
 'ku©opömwfn;/ 0dnmOfonf ork',opömwfn;/  
 ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&monf  
 eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ 0dnmOf onf 'ku©opömwfn;/  
 ocFg&wdkYonf ork',opömwfn;/ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\  
 xGufajrmuf&monf eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk  
 cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ ocFg&wdkYonf  
 'ku©opömwfn;/ t0dZÆmonf ork',opömwfn;/  
 ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&monf  
 eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m" udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/

Z&mr&Ponf &Hcg 'ku©opöm? &Hcg ork',opöm  
 jzpf&m\ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\vnf; xGufajrmuf&monf  
 eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/ Zmwdonf &Hcg 'ku©opöm? &Hcg  
 ork',opöm jzpf&m\y/ b0onf &Hcg 'ku©opöm? &Hcg  
 ork',opöm jzpf&m\ ESpfyg;vHk;wdkY\  
 xGufajrmuf&monf eda&m"opömwfn;/ eda&m"udk  
 cGjjcm;íodjcf;onf r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömwfn;/

**opöuxm tus,fyjcf; NyD;/**

-----

### 3-aAmZÑ\*Fuxm

17/ om0w→ded'gef;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
aAmZÑifwdkYonf pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fckepfyg;  
wdkYenf;[lrl- owdoarÁmZÑif? "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif?  
0D&d,oarÁmZÑif? yDwdoarÁmZÑif? yó'`doarÁmZÑif?  
orm"d oarÁmZÑif? Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwdkYwnf;/  
&[ef;wdkY aAmZÑifwdkYonf pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/

aAmZÑif[l&mü tb,foabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfufenf;/  
odjcif;iSg jzpfwwfukefV xdkY aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV odwwfukefaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV avsmfpGmodwwfukef aom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV wpfzefodwwfukefaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV aumif;pGmodwwf ukefaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV (1)

odjcif; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfukefV  
avsmfpGmodjcif; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
wpfzefodjcif;teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
aumif;pGmodjcif;teuf oabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV (2)

odapwwfukefaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
avsmfpGm odapwwfukefaomaMumifh aAmZÑif  
rnfukefV wpfzef odapwwfukefaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV aumif;pGm odapwwfukefaom  
aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV (3)

odapjcif; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
avsmfpGmodapjcif; teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV wpfzefodapjcif;teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV aumif;pGmodapjcif; teuf  
oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV (4)

odwwfaomaMumifh aAm"d[k trnf&aom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ tzdkYü jzpfjcf;teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tEkaAm"d[k trnf&aom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ tzdkYü jzpfjcf;teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ y#daAm"d[k trnf&aom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ tzdkYü jzpfjcf;teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ oarÁAm"d[k trnf&aom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ tzdkYü jzpfjcf;teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ (5) (yíörpwkuú)/

todÓPf&jcif; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
todÓPfwpfzef&jcif; teuf oabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ todÓPfonf (owå0gwdkYudk)  
wnfapjcf; teufoabm aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
todÓPfonf (owå0gwdkYudk) a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwnfapjcf;  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ todÓPfonf  
NyD;apjcf;teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
todÓPf onf aumif;pGmNyD;apjcf; teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ (quúú)/

-----

## rlvrlvum'd 'ou

18/ rlvteufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
rlvjzpfíjzpfjcf; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
rlvodrf;qnf;jcif; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

rlvtjcHt&Hteuf oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
rlvjynfhphKjcf; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
rlv &ifhusufjcf; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

rlvy#dorÇd'gteufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfukef\  
rlvy#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjcf;hteufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ rlvvy#dorÇd'gü  
0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
rlvy#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY a&mufukefaomolwdkY\  
vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukef\

(1)

jzpfapwwfaom [dwfteufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV [dwfjzpfíjzpfjCIF; teuf oabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV [dwfodrf;qnf;jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

[dwftjCHt&H teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
[dwfjynfhPHkCIF; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
[dwf &ifhusufjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
a[wky#dorÇd'g teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
a[wky#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV a[wky#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmf  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV a[wk  
y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY a&mufukefaomolwdkY\  
vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (2)

axmufyHhwwfaomypönf; teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypönf;jzpfíjzpfjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
ypönf;odrf;qnf;jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf  
ukefV ypönf; tjCHt&H teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypönf;jynfhPHkCIF; teufoabm  
aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypönf;&ifhusufjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypö, y#dorÇd'g  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
ypö,y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjCIF; teufoabm aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypö,y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmf  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

ypö,y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY a&mufaom olwdkY\  
vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (3)

pifMu,faom Odok'""dteufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV Odok'""djzpfí jzpfjCIF; teuf  
oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV Odok'""dodrf;qnf;jCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

0dok'`dtjcHt&H  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 teufoabmaMumifh  
 0dok'`d&ifhusufjCIF;  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 teufoabmaMumifh  
 0dok'`dy#dorÇd'godkY  
 teufoabmaMumifh  
 0dok'`dy#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmf teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0dok'`dy#d orÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY  
 a&mufukefaomolwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (4)

tjypfuif;aomte0ZÆ teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆjzpfijzpfjCIF; teuf  
 oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆodrf;qnf;jCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆtjcHt&H  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 te0ZÆjynfhphkCIF;  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 teufoabmaMumifh  
 te0ZÆy#dorÇd'g teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆy#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 te0ZÆy#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆ y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY  
 a&mufukefaom olwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (5)

ukokdvfw&m;[laom aeu©r®teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV aeu©r®jzpfijzpfjCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 aeu©r®odrf;qnf;jCIF; teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf  
 ukefV aeu©r® tjcHt&H teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV aeu©r®jynfhphkCIF; teufoabm  
 aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV aeu©r®&ifhusufjCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV aeu©r®  
 y#dorÇd'g teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

aeu©r®y#dorÇd'godkY                      a&mufapjCIF;                      teuf  
oabmaMumifh                                              aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
aeu©r®y#dorÇd'güh0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV    aeu©r®y#dorÇd'gü    0oDabmfodkY  
a&mufukefaom olwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (6)

          vGwfajrmufjCIF;            ]0drkwåd}            teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV                      0drkwådjzpfíjzpfjCIF;            teuf  
oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0drkwådodrf;qnf;jCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

          0drkwådtjCHt&H                                      teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV                                      0drkwådjynfhphkCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh                      aAmZÑifrnfukefV                      0drkwåd  
&ifhusufjCIF;    teufoabmaMumifh                      aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
0drkwådy#dorÇd'g                                      teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV                                      0drkwådy#dorÇd'godkY  
a&mufapjCIF;    teufoabmaMumifh                      aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
0drkwådy#dorÇd'gü                      0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0drkwåd y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY  
a&mufukefaomolwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (7)

          tmoa0gr&SdjCIF;            ]temo0}            teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV                                      temo0jzpfíjzpfjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh                                      aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
temo0odrf;qnf;jCIF;    teufoabmaMumifh                      aAmZÑif  
rnfukefV                      temo0tjCHt&H                      teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV                      temo0jynfhphkCIF;            teuf  
oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV temo0&ifhusufjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

          temo0y#dorÇd'g                                      teufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV temo0y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjCIF;  
teufoabmaMumifh                                      aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
temo0y#dorÇd'gü                                      0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh  
aAmZÑif rnfukefV temo0y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY  
a&mufukefaomolwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (8)

uif;qdwfjCIF; ]0da0u} teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0ujzpfíjzpfjCIF; teuf  
 oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0uodrf;qnf;jCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0utjcHt&H  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 0da0ujynfhphKjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0u&ifhusufjCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0uy#dorÇd'g  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 0da0uy#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 0da0uy#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0u y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY  
 a&mufukefaom olwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (9)

pGefYvTwfjCIF; ]a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>} teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>jzpfíjzpfjCIF; teuf  
 oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>odrf;qnf;jCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>tjcHt&H  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
 a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>jynfhphKjCIF; teufoabmaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>&ifhusufjCIF;  
 teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>  
 y#dorÇd'g teufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjCIF; teuf  
 oabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>y#dorÇd'gü  
 0oDabmfteufoabmaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf ukefV  
 a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmfodkY  
 a&mufaomolwdkY\vnf; aAmZÑifrnfukefV (10)

19/ rlvoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV [dwfoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypönf;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
 aAmZÑifrnfukefV



0dok'`doabm udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnf ukefV aeu©r®oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

0drkwådteufoabmudk odwwf aomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV temo0teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
0da0uteufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>teufoabmudk odwwf  
aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

rlvjzpfí jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV [dwfjzpfí jzpfjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV ypönf;jzpfí  
jzpfjCIF; teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0dok'`djzpfí jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwf aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV te0ZÆjzpfí  
jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif  
rnfukefV aeu©r®jzpfí jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0drkwåd jzpfí  
jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV temo0jzpfí jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0da0ujzpfí  
jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>jzpfí jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

rlvodrf;qnf;jCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/ a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>odrf; qnf;jCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/  
rlvtjCHt&H teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/ a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>tjCHt&H teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV rlvjynfhPHkCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/

a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>jynfhphKjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ rlv&ifhusufjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/  
a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>&ifhusufjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ rlv y#dorÇd'g  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/  
a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>y#dorÇd'g teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\

rlv y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/ a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>  
y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufapjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

rlv y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmf teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/  
a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>y#dorÇd'gü 0oDabmf teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/

odrf;qnf;jcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tjçHt&H teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ jynfhphKjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ rysHUvGifhjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm;xkwfjcif; teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\

rjyefYMuJjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ raemufusKjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ rwkefvlyfjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hkwpfckwnf; xifjcif;tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\  
wnfjcif;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm<sup>1/2</sup>Hk teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ usufpm;&m

teufoabmudk odwwf aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
y,fjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

pGefYvTwfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV xjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0#fuif;jCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfukefV  
Nidrf;jCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

rGefjrwfjCIF; teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV vGwfajrmufjCIF;hteufoabmudk  
odwwfaom aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
tmoa0gr&SdjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑif rnfukefV ul;ajrmufjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV edrdwfr&SdjCIF;  
teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

awmifhwrlr&SdjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaom  
aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV qdwfokOf;jCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&SdjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV vGefírjzpfjCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
tpHkwGJjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwf aomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV xGufajrmufjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf ukefV

[dwfteufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV jrifjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
tBuD;trSL;tjzpf[laom teufoabmudk odwwfaom  
aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

orx\ rysHUvGifhjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0dyóem\  
tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh

aAmZÑifrnfukef\ orx0dyóemwdkY\ wpfckwnf;aom  
udpö&Sdjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tpHkwGJjcif;\ vGefí rjzpfjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
odu©m\ aqmuf wnfjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm½Hk\  
usufpm;&m teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ wGefYqkwfaom pdwf\ tm;xkwfjcif;  
teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
ysHUvGifhaom pdwf\ESdyfjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ ESpfyg;pHkrS  
pifMu,faom pdwfwdkY\ vspfvsl½ljcif; teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ w&m;xl;&jcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tvGefudk xkd;xGif;í odjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ opömudk  
xkd;xGif;í odjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnf ukef\ edÁÁmefü wnfapjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

o``da`E` \ qHk;jzwfjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/ ynda`E`\  
jrifjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ o``gAdkvf\ r,HkMunfjcif;ü  
rwkefvlyfjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/ ynmAkdvf\ t0dZÆmü  
rwkefvlyfjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ owdoarÁmZÑif\ xifjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ qifjcifjcif; teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ or®m'd|d\  
jrifjcif;teufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\y/ or®morm"d\ rysHUvGifhjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

£a`E´wdkY\ tpdk;&jcif;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV AdkvfwdkY\  
rwkefvlyfcif;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV xGufajrmufjcif;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV r\*f\  
[dwfteufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV owdy|mefwdkY\ xifjcif;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
or®yÜ"mefwdkY\ tm;xkwfcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV £'`dyg'fwdkY\  
jynfhpHkNyD;pD;jcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV opömwkdY\  
rSefaomteufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifhhaAmZÑifrnfukefV r\*fwdkY\  
wpfzefNidrf;jcif; teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV zdkvfwdkY\ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

Odwwf\ a&SU½lwifjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV Odpm&\  
oHk;oyfcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV yDwd\ ysHUESHYjcif; teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV okc\  
pdrfhpdkjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV pdwf\ tm½Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
qifjcifjcif;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV txl; odjcif; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV cGjjcm;í odjcif;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
aumif;pGmrSwfjcif; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV {aum'drnfaom orm"dteufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf ukefV

tbdnm\ odjcif;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV y&dnm\ul; ajrmufjcif; teufoabmudk

odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ y[mef\  
pGefYvTwfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ bm0em\  
wpfckwnf;aomudpö&SdjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;\ awGUxd&jCIF; teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ cE"mwdkY\  
cE"mteufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ "mwfwdkY\ "mwfteufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm,wewdkY\  
tm,wetufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ ocFw w&m;wdkY\ jyKjyifjCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

tocFww&m;wdkY\ rjyKjyifjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

pdwfteufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\ tjcm;r&SdjCIF;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\ xjCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
pdwf\ 0#fuif;jCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnf ukef\ pdwf\ Zeu[dwf teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\  
OyxRÇuypönf; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\ 0w→Kteuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\  
jzpf&mbHk teufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\ tm½Hkteufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\  
usufpm;&m teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\

pdwf\jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\ oGm;jCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwf aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ pdwf\

a&S;½laqmifjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\ pdwf\ xGufajrmufjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\ pdwf\  
vGwfajrmufjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\

tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü qifjCIFjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\ tm½Hk  
wpfckwnf;ü txl;odjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\

tm½Hkwpfckwnf; ü cGJjcm;í odjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\

tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGmrSwfjCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü {aum'drnfaom orm"d  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü zGJUjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü ajy; 0ifjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü wnfjCIF;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGmwfnfjCIF;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü vGwfajrmufjCIF;teufoabm udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü ]]pum; Nidrf;csrf;jCIF;wnf;}}[k  
jrifjCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\ tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü ,mOfuJhodkY  
jyKjCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\ tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü wnf&muJhodkY  
jyKjCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEf\ tm½Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
avsmfpGmwfnfjCIF; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh

aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü avhusufjCIF;  
teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü odrf;qnf;jCIF;  
teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü tjcHt&Hteufoabm udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü jynfhpHkCIF;teufoabmudk odwwf  
aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
aygif;jCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü vTrf;rdk;í  
wnfjCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
jyif;pGmrSD0JjCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑif rnfukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
yGg;rsm;jCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnf ukef\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
tBudrfrsm;pGmjyKjCIF;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf ukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGmwnfjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf ukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGmvGwfjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü odjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü avsmfpGmodjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü wpfzefodjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGm odjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü odapjCIF; teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\



tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü avsmfpGmodapjCIF;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü wPzfEfoDapjCIF;teufoabm udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü aumif;pGmodapjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü aAm"d[k trnf&aom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKv\ tzdkYü jzpfjCIF; teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü avsmfpGmodwwfaomaMumifh  
tEkaAm"d[k trnf&aom a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKv\tzdkYü  
jzpfjCIF;teufoabm udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü y#daAm"d[k trnf&aom a,m\*D  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKv\tzdkYü jzpfjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü oarÁm"d[k trnf&aom  
a,m\*Dyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKv\tzdkYü jzpfjCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfuKEfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü xGef;vif;jCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnf uKEfV  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü tvGefxGef;vif;jCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
avsmfpGmxGef;vif;jCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
wPzfEfxGef;vif;jCIF;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV

tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;ü  
aumif;pGmxGef;vif;jCIF;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfuKEfV

yliefapjcf;teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ wifhw,fjcf;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
udavomwdkYudk yliefapjcf;teufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tnpftaMu;r&Sdjcf; teufobmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ tnpftaMu;uif;jcf; teufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
tnpftaMu;r&Sdjcf; teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ nDrQjcf;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

odjcf;teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ uif;qdwfjcf; teufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ OdaOu  
jzpfíjzpfjcf; teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ &m\*uif;jcf; teufobm udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
Od&m\*jzpfíjzpfjcf; teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\

csKyfjcf;teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ eda&m"jzpfí jzpfjcf; teufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\  
a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>teufobmudk odwwf aomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ a0gó<sup>\*3/4</sup>jzpfíjzpfjcf; teufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfukef\  
Odrkwådteufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\

Odrkwådjzpfíjzpfjcf; teufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\

qE´teufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef\ qE´\ rlvteufobmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef\ qE´\  
tajcchteufobmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif

rnfukefV qE'\ jy|mef;jcif;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

qE'\ jynfhpHkjcif;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV qE'\  
qHk;jzwfjcf;teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV qE'\ tm;xkwfjcf;teufoabmudk  
odwwf aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV qE'\  
xifjcf;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf  
ukefV qE'\ rysHUvGifhjcif;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV qE'\  
jrifjcf;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

0D&d,teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/ pdwf\ teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/  
pl;prf;qifjcfjcf;teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\ rlvteufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\  
tajccHjzpfaom teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\ jy|mefjcf;teuf oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0drHo\  
jynfhpKjcf;teufoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\ qHkjzwfjcf;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnf ukefV 0DrHo\  
tm;xkwfjcf; teufoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\ xifjcf;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\  
rysHUvGifhjcif;teuf oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 0DrHo\ jrifjcf;teufoabmudk  
odwwfaom aMumifhhaAmZÑifrnfukefV

'ku©oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 'ku©\ESdyfpufjcf;oabmudk odwwf  
aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 'ku©\

jyKjyif&jcif;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV 'ku©\ ylyefjCIF;oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV 'ku©\  
ajymif;vjJcif; oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV ork',oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑif rnfukefV ork',\ tm;xkwfjCIF;oabmudk?  
taMumif;&iF;oabmudk? aygif;pyfjCIF;oabmudk?  
aMumifhMujCIF;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV eda&m"oabmudk odwwfaom  
aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV eda&m"\  
xGufajrmufjCIF;oabmudk? uif;qdwfjCIF;oabmudk?  
rjyKjyiftyfjCIF;oabmudk? rao&moabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV r<sup>\*3/4</sup>oabmudk  
odwwf aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV r\*f\  
xGufajrmufaMumif;oabm? [dwfoabm? 'óeoabm?  
tBuD;trSL;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

rSefjCIF;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV tewåoabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV opömoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
xl;jcm;pGmodjCIF;oabmudk odwwfaom aMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV ydkif;jcm;íodjCIF;oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

"r® oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV "mwfoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnf ukefV Ówoabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;oabmudk od wwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV awGUxdjCIF;oabmudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

xdk;xGif;íodjcif;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

aeu©r®udk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
tAsmyg'udk odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfukefV  
tmavmuonmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odwwf  
aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV "r®00w→mefudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV ÓPfudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

yXrpsmefudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/ t&[wår\*fudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑif rnfukefV t&[wåzdkvformywfudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

qHk;jzwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh o'`da`E´udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/ jrifjcif;  
oabmtm;jzifh ynda`E´udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV r,HkMunfjcif;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh o'`gAdkvfudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/ t0dZÆmü  
rwkefvlyfjcif; oabmtm;jzifh ynmAdkvfudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

xifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh owd oarÁmZÑifudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/  
qifjcifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|dudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/y/  
rysHUvGifhjcif; oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"dudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV  
tpdk;&jcif;oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´udk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV rwkefvlyfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh Adkvfudk

odwwfaom aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/  
xGufajrmufjCIF;oabmudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukef/ [dwfoabmtm;jzifh r\*fudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

xifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh owd y|mefudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/  
tm;xkwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®yÜ"mefudk odwwf  
aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

jynfhpHkNyD;pD;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh £'"dyg'fudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

[kwfrSefjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh opömudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

rysHUvGifhjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh orxudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

tzefzef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljCIF;oabm tm;jzifh 0dyóemudk/y/  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&ooabmtm;jzifh orxç0dyóemudk  
odwwf aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/  
vGefírzpfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh tpHkwGjCIF; ],k\*e'" }udk  
odwwfaom aMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/  
apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'"dudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfakef/  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh pdwå0dok'"dudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/  
jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 'd|d0dok'"dudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/  
vGwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 0darmu©udk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

xdk;xGif;íodjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 0dZÆemudk odwwf  
aomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukef/

pGefYvTwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwådudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif rnfakef/ t<uif;rjh

jzwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPfudk odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh tEkyÜg'ÓPfudk  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV

qE´udk rlvoabmtm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV reodum&udk jzpfapjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV/  
zóudk aygif;qHkjcif;oabmtm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV a0'emudk pka0;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV orm"dudk  
trSL;oabmtm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

owdudk tpdK;&jCIF; oabmtm;jzifh  
odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑifrnfukefV ynmudk  
xdkYxufvGefjrwfjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV Odrkwådudk  
tESpfom&oabmtm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh aAmZÑif  
rnfukefV aojCIF;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefudk  
NyD;qHk;jCIF;oabm tm;jzifh odwwfaomaMumifh  
aAmZÑifrnfukefV

20/ om0w¬ded'gef;wnf;/ xdktcg  
toQifom&dykMwmonf  
&[ef;wdkYudk ]]ighoQif&[ef;wdkY}}  
[kac:V ]]ighoQif}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf  
toQifom&dykMwmtm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukefV  
toQif om&dykMwmonf ppum;udk rdefYqdkV

ighoQifwdkY aAmZÑifwdkYonf pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
tb,fckepfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-owdoarÁmZÑif?  
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif/y/ Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwdkYwnf;/  
ighoQifwdkY aAmZÑifwdkYonf pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
ighoQifwdkY igonf paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYwGif  
tMuiftMuifaAmZÑifjzifh eHeuftcsdefywfvHk;  
aevdktHh? xdkxdkaAmZÑifjzifh eHeuftcsdefywfvHk;

ae\ tMuiftMuifaAmZÑifjzifh aeYv,ftcsdefywfvHk;  
aevdk tHh/y/ ncsrf;tcsdefywfvHk; aevdktHh?  
xdkxdkaAmZÑifjzifh ncsrf;tcsdefywfvHk; ae\  
ighoQifwdkY tu,fí owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;[k podkY ig\  
pdwftm; jzpftHh/ ]]twdkif;t&Snf (jyKjCIF;) r&Sd}}[k  
podkY ig\pdwftm; jzpfV ]]aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\}}[k  
podkY ig\pdwftm; jzpfV ]]edAÁmef tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh wnfonfvnf;jzpfaom xdkw&m;udkd wnf\}}[k  
cGJjcm;í od\ tu,fívnf; ightm; (edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkrS)  
a&GUavsmthh/ ]]ptaMumif;aMumifh ightm;  
a&GUavsm\}}[k cGJjcm;í od\ tu,fí  
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif/y/ Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifwnf;[k  
podkY ig\pdwftm; jzpftHh/ ]]twdkif;t&Snr&Sd}}[k  
podkY ig\pdwftm; jzpfV ]]aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\}}[k  
podkY ig\pdwftm; jzpfV ]]edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh wnfonfvnf; jzpfaom xdkw&m;udkd wnf\}}  
[k cGJjcm;í od\ tu,fívnf; ightm; (edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkrS)  
a&GUavsmthh/ ]]ptaMumif; aMumifh ightm;  
a&GUavsm\}}[k cGJjcm;íod\

ighoQifwdkY Oyrmtm;jzifh rif;\vnf;aumif;?  
rif;trwfBuD;\vnf;aumif; t0wfaowåmonf  
txl;xl;qdk;tyfaom t0wfwdkYjzifh jynfhonf jzpf&m\  
xdkrif;? rif;\ trwfBuD;onf tMuiftMuif 0wfpHkudkomvQif  
eHeuftcsdefywfvHk; 0wfvdktHh/  
xdkxdk0wfpHkudkomvQif eHeuftcsdefywfvHk;  
0wf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&m\ tMuiftMuif 0wfpHkudkomvQif  
aeYv,ftcsdef/y/ ncsrf;tcsdefywfvHk; 0wf&Hkvdk tHh/  
xdkxdk0wfpHkudkomvQif ncsrf;tcsdefywfvHk;  
0wf<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&m\ ighoQifwdkY ptwlyif igonf p  
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYwGif tMuiftMuif aAmZÑifjzifh  
eHeuftcsdefywfvHk; aevdktHh/ xdkxdkaAmZÑifjzifh  
eHeuftcsdefywfvHk; ae\ tMuiftMuif aAmZÑifjzifh  
aeYv,ftcsdefywfvHk; aevdktHh/y/ ncsrf;  
tcsdefywfvHk; aevdktHh/ xdkxdkaAmZÑifjzifh ncsrf;



tcsdefywfvHk; aeV ighoQifwdkY owdoarÁmZÑif[k  
 podkY tu,fí ightm; jzpfV ]]twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd}}[k  
 podkY ightm; jzpfV ]]aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\}}[k  
 podkY ightm; jzpfV ]]edAÁmeftm½Hkü jzpfonf\  
 tpGrf;jzifh wnfonfvnf; jzpfaom xdkw&m;udkd wnf\}}  
 [k cGJjcm;í odV tu,fívnf; ightm; (edAÁmeftm½HkrS)  
 a&GU avsmthH? ]]ptaMumif;aMumifh ightm;  
 a&GUavsm\}}[k cGJjcm;íodV/y/ Oayu©m oarÁmZÑif[k  
 podkY tu,fí ightm; jzpftHh/ ]]twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd}}[k  
 podkY ightm; jzpfV ]]aumif;pGm tm; xkwftyf\}}[k  
 podkY ightm; jzpfV ]]edAÁmeftm½Hkü jzpfonf\  
 tpGrf;jzifh wnfonfvnf; jzpfaom xdkw&m;udkd wnf\}}  
 [k cGJjcm;í odV tu,fívnf; ightm; (edAÁmeftm½HkrS)  
 a&GUavsm tHh/ ]]ptaMumif;aMumifh ightm;  
 a&GUavsm\}}[k cGJjcm;íodV

-----

## okwåef tus,fjyjcif;

21/ ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf owdoarÁmZÑif  
 tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/ ightm; aAmZÑif jzpfonf&Sdaomf  
 edAÁmeftm½Hk xiforQumvywfvHk;  
 owdoarÁmZÑifjzpfV Oyrmtm;jzifh awmufy aom  
 qDrD;vQHjzpfQ tqif;jzpfV tqif;jzpfQ  
 rD;vQHjzpfouJhodkY ptwl ightm; aAmZÑifjzpf  
 onf&Sdaomf edAÁmeftm½Hk xiforQumvywfvHk;  
 owdoarÁmZÑifjzpfV

ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf tyÜrmPonf  
 tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/ x<uaomif;usef;aom tvHk;pHkaom  
 udavomwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? b0opfudk  
 jzpfapwwfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom  
 ocFg&wdkYonfvnf;aumif; twdkif;t&SnfjyKjcif;ü  
 zGJUpyfukefV edAÁmefonf rwkefvlyfjcif;oabm  
 tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? rjyKjyif&jcif;

oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; twdkif;t&Snf (jyKjCIF;) r&Sd/  
ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf edAÁmeftm½Hk  
xiforQumvywfvHk; tyÜrmPjzpfV

ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf okorm&'`onf  
tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/ x<uaomif;usef; aom tvHk;pHkaom  
udavomwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? b0opfudk  
jzpfapwwfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom  
ocFg&wdkYonfvnf;aumif; Nidrf;jcif;r&Sdukef/  
edAÁmefonf Nidrfoufaomoabmtm;jzifhvnf; aumif;?  
rGefjrwfjCIF; oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
Nidrf;jcif;oabm&SdV ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf &Sdaomf  
edAÁmeftm½Hk xiforQ umvywfvHk; okorm&'`onf  
jzpfV

edAÁmeftm½Hkü jzpfonf\tpGrf;jzifh wnfonfvnf;  
jzpfaoM xdkw&m;udkd wnf\k tb,fuJhodkY cGJjcm;í  
odoenf;/ tu,fívnf; (edAÁmeftm½HkrS) a&GUavsmtHh/  
ptaMumif;aMumifh a&GUavsm\k tb,fuJhodkY  
cGJjcm;í odoenf;/ tCIF;t&m tb,frQwdkYjzifh owd  
oarÁmZÑifonf wnfoenf;/ tCIF;t&m tb,frQwdkYjzifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf a&GUavsmoenf;/ tCIF;t&m  
&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh owdoarÁmZÑifonf wnfV tCIF;t&m  
&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh owdoarÁmZÑifonf a&GU avsmV

tb,f tCIF;t&m &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
wnfoenf;/ rjzpfjCIF;udk qifjCIF onfh tjzpfaoMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf wnfV jzpfjCIF;udk rqifjCIFonfh  
tjzpfaoMumifh owd oarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
qufíjzpfjCIF;udk qifjCIFonfh tjzpfaoMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonfwnfV qufíjzpfjCIF;udk rqifjCIFonfh  
tjzpfaoMumifh owdoarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
edrdrwfr&SdjCIF;udk qifjCIF onfh tjzpfaoMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf wnfV edrdwfudk rqifjCIFonfh  
tjzpfaoMumifh owd oarÁmZÑifonf wnfV csKyfjCIF;udk  
qifjCIFonfh tjzpfaoMumifh owdoarÁmZÑifonf wnfV

ocFg&wdkYudk                      rqifjcionfh                      tjzpfaMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf    wnf\    ptjCIF;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf    wnf\

tb,f    tJcif;t&m    &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh    owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsmoenf;/    jzpfcif;udk    qifjcionfh    tjzpfaMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf                      a&GUavsm\                      rjzpfcif;udk  
rqifjcionfh                      tjzpfaMumifh                      owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsm\    qufí    jzpfcif;udk    qifjcionfh    tjzpfaMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf                      a&GUavsm\                      qufí rjzpfcif;udk  
rqifjcionfh                      tjzpfaMumifh                      owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsm\    edrdwfudk                      qifjcionfhtjzpfaMumifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf    a&GUavsm\    edrdwfr&SdjCIF;udk  
rqifjcionfh                      tjzpfaMumifh                      owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsm\    ocFg&wdkYudk    qifjcionfh    tjzpfaMumifh  
owd    oarÁmZÑifonf                      a&GUavsm\                      csKyfjCIF;udk  
rqifjcionfh                      tjzpfaMumifh                      owdoarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsm\                                              ptjCIF;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
owdoarÁmZÑifonf                      a&GUavsm\                      podkY  
edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü                      jzpfon\                      tpGrf;jzifh  
wnfonfvnf;jzpfaom    xdkw&m;udkd    wnf\[k    cGJjcm;í    od\  
tu,fívnf;    (edAÁmef    tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkrS)    a&GUavsmtHh/  
ptaMumif;aMumifh    a&GUavsm\[k    cGJjcm;í    od\y/

ightm;                                              aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑif    tb,fodkY    jzpfoenf;/    ightm;  
aAmZÑifjzpf                      onf&Sdaomf                      edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk  
xiforQumvywfvHk;                                              Oayu©moarÁmZÑifjzpf\  
Oyrmtm;jzifh    awmufy    aom    qDrD;vQHjzpfQ  
tqif;jzpf\    tqif;jzpfQ    rD;vQHjzpfouJhodkY    ptwl    ightm;  
aAmZÑifjzpf                      onf&Sdaomf                      edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk  
xiforQumvywfvHk;    Oayu©moarÁmZÑifjzpf\

ightm;                      aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf                      tyÜrmPonf  
tb,fodkY    jzpfoenf;/    x<uaomif;usef;    aom    tvHk;pHkaom  
udavomwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?                                              b0opfudk

jzpfapwwfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom  
ocFg&wdkYonfvnf;aumif; twdkif;t&Snf jyKjCIF;ü  
zGJUpyfukefV edAÁmefonf rwkefvlyfjCIF;oabm  
tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? rjyKjyif&jCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; twdkif;t&Snf (jyKjCIF;) r&Sd/  
ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf edAÁmeftm½Hk  
xiforQumvywfvHk; tyÜrmPonf jzpfV

ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sdaomf okorm&'`onf  
tb,fodkY jzpfonf;/ x<uaomif;usef; aom tvHk;pHkaom  
udavomwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? b0opfudk  
jzpfapwwfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom  
ocFg&wdkYonfvnf;aumif; Nidrf;jCIF;r&Sdukef/  
edAÁmefonf Nidrfoufaom oabmtm;jzifhvnf; aumif;?  
rGefjrwfjCIF; oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;  
Nidrf;jCIF;oabm&SdV ightm; aAmZÑifjzpfonf&Sd aomf  
edAÁmeftm½Hk xiforQumvywfvHk; okorm&'`onf  
jzpfV

tb,fodkY edAÁmeftm½Hkü jzpfonf\tpGrf;jzifh  
wnfonfvnf;jzpfaoM xdkw&m;udkd wnf\[k tb,fuJhodkY  
cGJjcm;í odoenf;/ tu,fívnf; edAÁmeftm½HkrS  
a&GUavsmthH/ ptaMumif;aMumifh a&GUavsm\[k  
tb,fuJhodkY cGJjcm;í odoenf;/ tCIF;t&m  
tb,frQwdkYjzifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifhonf wnfoenf;/  
tCIF;t&m tb,frQwdkYjzifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsmoenf;/ tCIF; t&m &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
tCIF;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑif onf  
a&GUavsmV

tb,f tCIF;t&m &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfoenf;/ rjzpfjCIF;udk  
qifjCIFonfhtjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
jzpfjCIF;udk rqifjCIFonfh tjzpfamumifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV qufírzpfjCIF;udk

qifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑif onf wnfV  
qufíjzpfjcif;udk rqifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV edrdwfr&Sdjicif;udk  
qifjcifonfhtjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
edrdwfudk rqifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV csKyfjcif;udk qifjcifonfh  
tjzpfamumifh Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
ocFg&wdkYudk rqifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf wnfV  
ptjcif;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
wnfV

tb,f tjcif;t&m &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf a&GUavsmoenf;/ jzpfjcif;udk  
qifjcifonfhtjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsmV rjzpfjcif;udk rqifjcifonfh tjzpf aMumifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf a&GUavsmV qufí jzpfjcif;udk  
qifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsmV qufí rjzpfjcif;udk rqifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh  
Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifonf a&GUavsmV edrdwfudk  
qifjcifonfh tjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsmV edrdwfr&Sdjicif;udk rqifjcifonfh  
tjzpfamumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf a&GUavsmV  
ocFg&wdkYudk qifjcifonfhtjzpfamumifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑif onf a&GUavsmV csKyfjcif;udk  
rqifjcifonfhtjzpf aMumifh Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf  
a&GUavsmV ptjcif;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf a&GUavsmV podkY  
edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü jzpfonf\tpGrf;jzifh  
wnfonfvnf;jzpfao xdkw&m;udkd wnf\[k cGJjcm;í odV  
tu,fívnf; (edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkrS) a&GUavsmtHh/  
ptaMumif;aMumifh a&GU avsm\[k cGJjcm;í odV

**aAmZÑ\*Fuxm NyD;V**

-----

## 4-arwåmuxm

22/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0Jtyf? yGg;tyf?  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyf? ,mOfuJhodkYjyKtyf?  
wnf&m0w→KujhodkY jyKtyf? a&S;½Ixifaptyf?  
xuf0ef;usifqnf;yl;tyf? aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwftyfonf&Sdaomf  
tmedoifwfpfq,fhwpfyg;wdkYudk tvdk&SdtyfukefV tb,f  
wfpfq,fhwpfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

-----

## arwåmtusKd; wfpq,fhwpfyg;

(1) csrf;ompGmtdyfaysmf\? (2) csrf;ompGmEdk;\?  
(3) ,kwfnHhaom tdyfrufudk rjrifruf? (4)  
vlwdkYcspfciftyfol jzpf\? (5)  
bDvl;wdkYcspfciftyfoljzpf\? (6) ewfwdkYonf  
apmifha&Smuf ukef\? (7) xdkoltm; rD;onfvnf;aumif;?  
tqdyfonfvnf;aumif;? "m;vufeufonfvnf;aumif; r0if  
(rysufpD;apEdkif)? (8) pdwfonf vsifjrefpGmwnfMunf\?  
(9) rsufESmtqif;onf txl;Munf\? (10) rawGa0bj ao&\?  
(11) vGefjrwfaom w&m;xl;udk xdk;xGif;í rod (Edkif) rl  
(aovGefaomf) jA[®mhavmuodkY uyfa&mufV  
&[ef;wdkY arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0Jtyf?  
yGg;tyf? Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyf? ,mOfuJhodkYjyKtyf?  
wnf&m0w→KujhodkY jyKtyf? a&S;½Ixifaptyf? xuf0ef;  
usifqnf; yl;tyf? aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfonf&Sdaomf  
ptmedoifwfpfq,fhwpfyg;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdtyf ukefV

tydkif;tjcm;rjh yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf &SdV tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh  
yshUESHYaom arwåmapawm0drkwådonf &SdV  
t&yfrsufESmwdkYü yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf &SdV tjcif;

t&mtb,frQwdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;rjh yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf jzpfoenf;/ tjcif;t&m  
tb,frQwdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf jzpfoenf;/ tjcif;t&m  
tb,frQwdkYjzifh t&yfrsufESmwdkYü yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf jzpfoenf;/ tjcif;t&m  
ig;yg;wdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;rjh yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf jzpf\ tjcif;t&m  
ckepfyg;wdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf jzpf\  
tjcif;t&m;fyg;wdkYjzifh t&yf rsufESmwdkYü  
yshUESHYaom arwåmapawm 0drkwådonf jzpf\

tb,ftjcif;t&m ig;yg;wdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;rjh  
yshUESHYaom arwåmapawm0drkwådonf (jzpf oenf;)/

owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efuif;ukefonfjzpfí?  
aMumifhMuAsmyg' uif;ukefonfjzpfí? qif;&  
r&Sdukefonfjzpfí? csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum rdrdudk,fudk  
&GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef/

xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

udk,fxif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

twåabmü tusHK;0ifaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
&efuif;ukefonfjzpfí? aMumifhMuAsmyg'  
uif;ukefonfjzpfí? qif;&Jr&Sdukefonfjzpfí  
csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum rdrdudk,fudk  
&GufaqmifEdkifMuygap ukef[k ptjcif;t&m  
ig;yg;wdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;rjh yshUESHYaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwådonf (jzpf\)/

tb,ftjcif;t&m ckepfyg;wdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh  
yshUESHYaom arwåmapawm0drkwådonf (jzpfoenf;)/

rdef;rtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efuif;ukefonfjzpfí?  
aMumifhMuAsmyg' uif;ukefonfjzpfí? qif;&

r&Sdukefonfjzpfí? csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum rdrdudk,fudk  
&GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef/

a,musfm;tm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

t&d,mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

ykxkZOftm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

ewfjA[®mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

vltm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

Odedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efuif;ukefonf  
jzpfí? aMumifhMuAsmyg' uif;ukefonf jzpfí  
qif;&Jr&Sdukefonfjzpfí? csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum  
rdrdudk,fudk &GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef[k p  
tjCIF;t&m ckepfyg;wdkYjzifh tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh  
ysHUESHYaom arwåmapawm0drkwådonf (jzpf\)/

tb,ftjCIF;t&m q,fyg;wdkYjzifh t&yfrsufESmwdkYü  
ysHUESHYaom arwåmapawm0drkwådonf (jzpföenf;)/

ta&SUt&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
&efuif;ukefonfjzpfí? aMumifhMuAsmyg' uif;  
ukefonfjzpfí? qif;&Jr&Sdukefonfjzpfí?  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdMuum rdrdudk,fudk  
&GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef/

taemuft&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

ajrmuft&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

awmift&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

ta&SUajrmufaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

taemufawmifaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

taemufajrmufaxmifh t&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/



ta&SUawmifaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

atmuft&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/

|                           |                         |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|
| txuft&yfrsufESmü          | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf     |
| &efuif;ukefonfjzpfí?      | aMumifhMuAsmyg' uif;    |
| ukefonfjzpfí?             | qif;&Jr&Sdukefonfjzpfí? |
| csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum       | rdrdudk,fudk            |
| &GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef/ |                         |

|                              |                                                     |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| ta&SUt&yfrsufESmü            | xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom                                 |
| owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/       | udk,fxif&Sm;&Sdaom                                  |
| owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/         | yk* <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub> dKvftm;vHk;wdkYonf/ |
| twåabmü tuHsK;0ifaom         | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkY onf/                               |
| rdef;rtm;vHk;wdkYonf/        | a,musfm;tm;vHk;wdkYonf/                             |
| t&d,mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/         | ykxkZOftm; vHk;wdkYonf/                             |
| ewfjA[ ®mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/     | vltm;vHk;wdkYonf/                                   |
| 0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf |                                                     |
| &efuif;ukefonfjzpfí?         | aMumifhMuAsmyg'                                     |
| uif;ukefonfjzpfí?            | qif;&Jr&Sdukefonfjzpfí?                             |
| csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum          | rdrdudk,fudk                                        |
| &GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef/    |                                                     |

|                         |                      |
|-------------------------|----------------------|
| taemuft&yfrsufESmü      | (xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom |
| owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/) | 0dedygwdu            |
| tok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/  |                      |

|                         |                      |
|-------------------------|----------------------|
| ajrmuft&yfrsufESmü      | (xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom |
| owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/) | 0dedygwdutok&m       |
| tm;vHk;wdkYonf/         |                      |

|                         |                      |
|-------------------------|----------------------|
| awmift&yfrsufESmü       | (xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom |
| owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/) | 0dedygwdutok&m       |
| tm;vHk;wdkYonf/         |                      |

|                               |                         |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------|
| ta&SUajrmufaxmifh             | t&yfrsufESmü            |
| (xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom          | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/) |
| 0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/ |                         |

taemufawmifaxmifh t&yfrsufESmü  
(xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/)  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/

taemufajrmufaxmifh t&yfrsufESmü  
(xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/)  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/

ta&SUawmifaxmifh t&yfrsufESmü  
(xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/)  
0dedygwdu tok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf/

atmuft&yfrsufESmü (xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/) 0dedygwdu tok&m  
tm;vHk;wdkYonf/

txuft&yfrsufESmü (xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf/y/) 0dedygwdu tok&m  
tm;vHk;wdkYonf &efuif;ukefonfjzpfí?  
aMumifhMuAsmyg' uif;ukefonfjzpfí?  
qif;&Jr&Sdukefonf jzpfí? csrf;omjcif;&SdMuum  
rdrdudk,fudk &GufaqmifEdkifMuygapukef[k  
þtjcif;t&mq,fyg; wdkYjzifh t&yfrsufESmwdkYü  
ysHUESHYaom arwåmapawm0drkwådonf (jzpf\)/

-----

## 1-£`Ed',0g&

23/ owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;  
(twGif;rSudk,fudk)ESdyfpufjcif;udk MuOfí  
rESdyfpufjcif;jzifh? (tyrS udk,fudk) uyfíjzwfjcif;udk  
MuOfí uyfíjzwfjcif;jzifh? pdwfylyefjcif;udk MuOfí  
rylyefjcif;jzifh? (toufponf) ukefjcif;udk MuOfí  
rukefjcif;jzifh? n\$Of;qJjcif;udk MuOfí rn\$Of;qJjcif;jzifh  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
&efr&SdolwdkYjzpfMuygapukef? &ef&SdolwdkY  
rjzpfMuygapukefvifh/ csrf;omjcif; &SdolwdkY

jzpfMuygapukef? qif;&JjCIF;&SdolwDkY  
rjzpfMuygapukefvifh/  
csrf;omaomudk,fpdwf&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
qif;&Jaom udk,fpdwf &SdolwDkY  
rjzpfMuygapukefvifh[k ptjCIF;t&m &Spfyg;wDkYjzifh  
owå0gtm;vHk;wDkYudk cspfwfwaomaMumifh  
arwåmrnf\ xdkoabmw&m;udk aphaqmfwfwaom  
aMumifh apawmrnf\ Asmyg'x<ujCIF;tm;vHk;wDkYrS  
vGwfajrmufwfaomaMumifh 0drkwådrnf\ arwåmvnf;  
[kwf\? apawmvnf;[kwf\? 0drkwådvnf;[kwf\  
xdkYaMumifh ]]arwåmapawm 0drkwåD}}rnf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wDkYonf &efr&SdolwDkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf; omjCIF;&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef}}  
[k ,HkMunfjCIF;o''gjzifh qHk;jzwf\ o''da`E´xHktyfaom  
arwåm apawm0drkwåD rnf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wDkYonf &efr&SdolwDkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf; omjCIF;&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\ 0D&d,da`E´xHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm 0drkwådrnf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wDkYonf &efr&SdolwDkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf; omjCIF;&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k owdudk  
xifap\ owda`E´xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåD  
rnf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wDkYonf &efr&SdolwDkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k pdwfudk  
aumif;pGmxm;\ orm"da`E´xHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwådrnf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wDkYonf &efr&SdolwDkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwDkY jzpfMuygapukef?

csrf;omjciF;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k ynmjzifh  
cGJjcm;íodV ynda`E`xHktyfaom arwåmapawm  
0drkwåd rnfv

pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv pfa`E`ig;yg; wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0Jtyfv pfa`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
yGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk yGg;tyfv pfa`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv pfa`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm 0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyfv pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ tqifwefqmwdkY jzpfukefv  
pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGm wefqmqiftyfv pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ taqmuftODwdkYjzpfukefv

pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGm qnf;yl;tyfv pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ tjcHt&HwdkY jzpfukefv pfa`E`  
`ig;yg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGmjch&Htyfv pfa`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefv

yGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv  
tqifwefqmwdkY jzpfukefv

taqmuftODwdkY jzpfukefv tjcHt&HwdkYjzpfukefv  
jynfhphKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv arwåmESifhwuG  
jzpfukefv arwåmESifhtwl jzpfukefv  
arwåmESifha&maESmukefv arwåmESifh,SOfukefv

ajy;0ifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv Munf  
vifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefv

aumif;pGmwnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
vGwfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV ]]pum; Nidrf;\} }[k  
awGUxdaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefV ,mOfujhodkYjyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
0w¬KujhodkY jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
a&S;½lxifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
xuf0ef;usifqnf;yl;aMumif;wdkY jzpf ukefV  
aumif;pGmtm;xkwfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
aumif;pGmyGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV aumif;pGm  
wnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV

aumif;pGmwuf<uaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
aumif;pGmvGwfajrmufaMumif; wdkY jzpfukefV  
arwåmudk jzpfapwwfukefV xGef;vif;apwwfukefV  
wifhw,fapwwfukefV

-----

## 2-Av0g&

24/ ]]owå0g tm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef} }[k  
o''gr&SdjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ o''gAdkvfxHktyfaom  
arwåm apawm0drkwåd rnfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef} }[k  
ysif;&djCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ 0D&d,AdkvfxHktyfaom  
arwåm apawm0drkwåd rnfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef} }[k  
arhavsmhjcif;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/  
owdAdkvfxHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd rnfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
O''pöaMumifh rwkefvlyf/ orm"dAdkvfxHktyfaom  
arwåm apawm0drkwådarnfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
t0dZÆmaMumifh rwkefvlyf/ ynmAdkvfxHktyfaom  
arwåm apawm0drkwådarnfV

pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JtyfV/  
pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
yGg;aMumif;wdkYjzpf ukefV pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk yGg;tyfV/  
pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm 0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV/  
pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyfV pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ tqifwefqmwkdY jzpfukefV/  
pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGmwefqm qiftyfV pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ taqmuftODwdkY jzpfukefV/  
pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGmqnf;yl;tyfV

pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwåd\  
tjcHt&HwdkY jzpfukefV pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk aumif;pGmjch&HtyfV/  
pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåm apawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV yGg;aMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefV Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV

tqifwefqmwdkY jzpfukef/ taqmuftODwdkY  
jzpfukef/ tjcHt&HwdkY jzpfukef/

jynfhpHkaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/ arwåmESifhwuG  
jzpfukef/ arwåmESifh twl jzpfukef/ arwåmESifh  
a&maESmukef/ arwåmESifh,SOfukef/  
ajy;0ifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/ MunfvifaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef/ aumif;pGmwnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
vGwfaMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/ ]]pum; Nidrf;\}}[k awGU  
xdaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef/ ,mOfujhodkYjyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
0w¬KujhodkY jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefh/  
a&S;½lxifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
xuf0ef;usifqnf;yl;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
aumif;pGmyGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
aumif;pGmwnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
aumif;pGmwuf<uaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
aumif;pGmvGwfajrmufaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/  
arwåmudk jzpfapwwfukef/ xGef;vif;apwwfukef/  
wifhw,fapwwfukef/

-----

### 3-aAmZÑ\*F0g&

25/ ]]owå0g tm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k owdudk  
xifap/ owdoarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpf/

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k ynmjzifh  
xuf0ef;usif pdppf]pl;prf;}V "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif  
xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpf/

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcf;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k 0D&d,udk  
tm;xkwfV 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcf;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
ylavmifjcf;udk wpfzefNidrf;apV  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd  
jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcf;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
½kefY&if;onfudk wpfzefNidrf;apV  
yó''doarÁmZÑifxHktyf aom arwåmapawm0drkwåd  
jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcf;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k pdwfudk  
aumif;pGmxm;V orm"doarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcf;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k ÓPfjzifh  
udavomwdkYudk qifjcfV  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefV paAmZÑif ckpefyg;wdkYjzifhf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JtyfV paAmZÑif  
ckpefyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk



yGg;aMumif;wdkYjzpfukefV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk yGg;tyfV paAmZÑif  
ckepfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg; wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm  
0drkwåd\ tqifwefqmwdkY jzpfukefV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk aumif;pGm wefqmqiftyfV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwåd\  
taqmuftODwdkY jzpfukefV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk aumif;pGmqnf;yl;tyfV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwåd\  
tjchT&HwdkY jzpfukefV paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk aumif;pGmjch&HtyfV  
paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYonf arwåm  
apawm0drkwådudk rSD0JaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
yGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
tqifwefqmwdkY jzpfukefV taqmuftODwdkY  
jzpfukefV tjchT&HwdkY jzpfukefV  
jynfhpHkaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV arwåmESifhwuG  
jzpfukefV arwåmESifhtwl jzpfukefV arwåmESifh  
a&maESmukefV arwåmESifh ,SOfukefV ajy;0if  
aMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV MunfvifaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefV aumif;pGmwnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
vGwfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV ]]pum; Nidrf;\}}[k  
awGUxdaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV ,mOfuJhodkY  
jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV 0w→KuJhodkY

jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ a&S;½lxifaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef\ xuf0ef;usif qnf;yl;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\  
aumif;pGmtm;xkwfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\  
aumif;pGm yGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\

aumif;pGm wnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm  
wuf<uaMumif; wdkY jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm  
vGwfajrmufaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ arwåmudk  
jzpfapwwfukef\ xGef; vif;apwwfukef\

wifhw,fapwwfukef\

-----

## 4-r\*¾\*F0g&

26/ ]]owå0g tm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm ½ljrif\ or®m'd|dxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm 0drkwåd jzpf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm a&S;½lwif\ or®mouFyÜxHktyfaom  
arwåm apawm0drkwåd jzpf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm odrf;qnf;\ or®m0gpmxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm jzpfap\ or®mur®EÅxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpf\

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm NzLpifapV or®mtmZD0xHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm tm;xkwfV or®m0g,mrxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm xifapV or®mowdxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpfV

]]owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm (tnDtrQ) xm;V or®morm"dxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkYjzpfukefV  
pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifhfharwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JtyfV pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk yGg;aMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefV pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk yGg;tyfV  
pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYonf arwåm apawm0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV  
pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm 0drkwådudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfV pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ tqifwefqmwkdY jzpfukefV  
pr\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh arwåmapawm0drkwådudk

aumif;pGm wefqmqiftyf\ pr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if &Spfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ taqmuftODwdkY jzpfukef\  
pr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh arwåm apawm0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGm qnf;yl;tyf\ pr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd\ tjcHt&H wdkY jzpfukef\  
pr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifhf arwåmapawm 0drkwådudk  
aumif;pGm jcH&Htyf\ pr<sup>\*3/4</sup>if&Spfyg; wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef\ yGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\  
tqifwefqmwdkY jzpfukef\ taqmuftODwdkY jzpfukef\

tjcHt&H wdkY jzpfukef\ jynfhpHkaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef\ arwåmESifhwuG jzpfukef\ arwåmESifhtwl  
jzpfukef\ arwåmESifh a&maESmukef\  
arwåmESifh ,SOfukef\ ajy;0ifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\

Munfvif aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm  
wnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ vGwfajrmufaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef\ ]]pum; Nidrf;\}}[k awGUxdaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukef\ ,mOfujhodkY jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\  
0w¬K ujhodkY jyKaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\  
a&S;½lxifaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\

xuf0ef;usifqnf;yl;aMumif; wdkY jzpfukef\  
aumif;pGmtm;xkwfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\

aumif;pGmyGg;aMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm  
wnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm  
wuf<uaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ aumif;pGm vGwf  
ajrmufaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ arwåmudk  
jzpfapwwfukef\ xGef;vif;apwwfukef\ wifhw,fap  
wwfukef\

27/ xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/y/ udk,fxif&Sm;&Sdaom  
owå0gtm;vHk; wdkYtm;/ yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
twåabmü tusHK;0ifaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/

rdef;rtm; vHk;wdkYtm;/ a,musfm;tm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
t&d,mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ ykxkZOftm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
ewfjA[®m tm;vHk;wdkYtm;/y/ vltm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm; (twGif;rS  
udk,fudk)ESdyfpufjCIF;udk MuOfí rESdyfpufjCIF;jzifh?  
(tyrS udk,fudk) uyfí jzwfjCIF;udk MuOfí uyfí  
rjzwfjCIF;jzifh? pdwfylYefjCIF;udk MuOfí rylyefjCIF;jzifh?  
(toufponf) ukefjCIF;udk MuOfí rukefjCIF;jzifh?  
n\$Of;qJjCIF;udk MuOfí rn\$Of;qJjCIF;jzifh  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? &ef&SdolwdkY rjzpfMuygapukefvifh/  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
qif;&JjCIF;&SdolwdkY rjzpfMu ygapukefvifh/  
csrf;omaom udk,fpdwf&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
qif;&Jaom udk,fpdwf&SdolwdkY  
rjzpfMuygapukefvifh[k ptjCIF;t&m &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYudk cspfwfwaom  
aMumifh arwåmrnf\ xdkoabmw&m;udk  
aphaqmfwwfaomaMumifh apawmrnf\ Asmyg'x<ujCIF;  
tm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufwwfaomaMumifh  
0drkwådrnf\ arwåmvnf;[kwf\? apawmvnf;[kwf\?  
0drkwåadvnf;[kwf\ xdkYaMumifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådrnf\

]0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
&efr&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygap ukef? csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef}}[k o'`gjzifh qHk;jzwf\ o'`da`E  
`xHktyfaom arwåm apawm0drkwåd jzpf\y/  
arwåmudk jzpfapwwfukef\ xGef;vif;apwwfukef\  
wifhw,fapwwf ukef\

|                    |                        |
|--------------------|------------------------|
| ta&SUt&yfrsufESmü  | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/y/ |
| taemuft&yfrsufESmü | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkY tm;/  |
| ajrmuft&yfrsufESmü | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/   |
| awmift&yfrsufESmü  | owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/   |

ta&SUajrmufaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ taemufawmifaxmifh  
t&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
taemufajrmufaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ ta&SUawmif  
axmifht&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
atmuft&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ txuf  
t&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm; (twGif;rS  
udk,fudk)ESdyfpufjCIF;udk MuOfí rESdyfpufjCIF;jzifh?  
(tyrS udk,fudk) uyfí jzwfjCIF;udk MuOfí uyfí  
rjzwfjCIF;jzifh? pdwfylyefjCIF;udk MuOfí rylyefjCIF;jzifh?  
(toufponf) ukefjCIF;udk MuOfí rukefjCIF;jzifh?  
n\$Of;qJjCIF;udk MuOfí rn\$Of;qJjCIF;jzifh  
txuft&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
&efr&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef? &ef&SdolwdkY  
rjzpfMuygap ukefvifh/ csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? qif;&JjCIF;&SdolwdkY  
rjzpfMuygapukefvifh/ csrf;om aom  
udk,fpdwf&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef? qif;&Jaom  
udk,fpdwf&SdolwdkY rjzpfMuygapukefvifh[k  
btjCIF;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh txuft&yfrsufESmü  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYudk cspfwfawmaMumifh arwåm  
rnfV

xdkoabmw&m;udk aphaqmfwfawmaMumifh  
apawmrnfV Asmyg'x<ujCIF; tm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfajrmufwwfawmaMumifh 0drkwådrnfV arwåmvnf;  
[kwfV apawmvnf;[kwfV 0drkwåd vnf;[kwfV  
xdkYaMumifh arwåmapawm0drkwåd rnfV

]]txuft&yfrsufESmü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf  
&efr&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef}}[k o''gjzifh qHk;jzwfV o''da`E  
`xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV/y/ arwåmudk  
jzpfapwwfukefV xGef;vif;apwwfukefV

wifhw,fap wwfukef/  
ta&SUt&yfrsufESmü xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ udk,fxif&Sm;&Sdaom  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
twåabmü tusHK;0ifaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkY tm;/  
rdef;rtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ a,musfm;tm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
t&d,mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ ykxkZOftm;vHk; wdkYtm;/  
ewfjA[ ®mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ vltm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
taemuft&yfrsufESmü 0dedygwdutok&m  
tm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ ajrmuft&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&m tm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
awmift&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
ta&SUajrmufaxmifh t&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
taemufawmifaxmifht&yfrsufESmü 0dedygwdu  
tok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
taemufajrmufaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
ta&SUawmifaxmifht&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/  
atmuft&yfrsufESmü 0dedygwdu  
tok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm;/ txuft&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYtm; (twGif;rS udk,f  
udk)ESdyfpufjCIF;udk MuOfí rESdyfpufjCIF;jzifh? (tyrS  
udk,fudk) uyfí jzwfjCIF;udk MuOfí uyfí rjzwfjCIF;jzifh?  
pdwfylyefjCIF;udk MuOfí rylyefjCIF;jzifh? (toufponf)  
ukefjCIF;udk MuOfí rukefjCIF;jzifh? n§Of;qJjCIF;udk  
MuOfí rn§Of;qJjCIF;jzifh txuft&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk; wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? &ef&SdolwdkY rjzpfMuygapukefvifh/  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
qif;&JjCIF;&SdolwdkY rjzpfMuygapukefvifh/

csrf;omaom udk,fpdwf&SdolwdkY jzpfMuyg apukef?  
qif;&Jaom udk,fpdwf&SdolwdkY  
rjzpfMuygapukefvifh[k ptjCIF;t&m&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
txuf t&yfrsufESmü 0dedygwdu  
tok&mtm;vHk;wdkYudk cspfwfwaomaMumifh  
arwåmrnf\ xdkoabm w&m;udk  
aphaqmfwwfaomaMumifh apawmrnf\ Asmyg'x<ujcif;  
tm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufwwf aomaMumifh  
0drkwådrnf\

arwåmvnf;[kwf\? apawmvnf;[kwf\? 0drkwådvnf;  
[kwf\ xdkYaMumifhharwåmapawm0drkwådrnf\

]]txuft&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab;r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k o''gjzifh  
qHk;jzwf\ o''da`E´xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd  
jzpf\

]]txuft&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab; r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k 0D&d,udk  
tm;xkwf\ 0D&d,da`E´ xHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpf\

owdudk xifap\ owda`E´xHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpf\ pdwfudk aumif;pGm  
xm;\ orm"da`E´xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd  
jzpf\ ynmjzifh cGjjcm;í od\ ynda`E´xHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpf\

p£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef\ p£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY jzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0Jtyf\y/ arwåmudk  
jzpfapwwfukef\ xGef;vif;apwwfukef\



wifhw,fapwwfukefV

]]txuft&yfrsufESmü

0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab; r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
o'gr&SdjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ o'gAdkvfxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV ysif;&djCIF;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyf/ 0D&d,AdkvfxHktyf aom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV arhavsmhjcif;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyf/ owdAdkvfxHktyfaom arwåm  
apawm0drkwåd jzpfV O'pöaMumifh rwkefvlyf/  
orm"dAdkvfxHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV  
t0dZÆmaMumifh rwkefvlyf/ ynmAdkvf xHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkY jzpfukefV pAdkvfig;yg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JtyfV/y/ arwåmudk  
jzpfapwwfukefV xGef;vif;apwwfukefV

wifhw,fapwwfukefV

]]txuft&yfrsufESmü

0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab; r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjcif;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k owdudk  
xifapV owd oarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

ynmjzifh ]pl;prf;}V "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfV  
0D&d,xHktyfaomarwåmapawm0drkwådjzpfV  
ylavmifjcif;udk wpfzefNidrf;apV yDwd  
oarÁmZÑifxHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV  
½kefY&if;onfudk wpfzefNidrf;apV yó'd oarÁmZÑif  
xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV pdwfudk  
aumif;pGm xm;/V orm"doarÁmZÑif xHktyfaom

arwåmapawm 0drkwåd jzpfV ÓPfjzifh  
udavomwdkYudk qifjCIFV Oayu©moarÁmZÑif  
xHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

paAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JaMumif;wdkY  
jzpfukefV paAmZÑif ckepfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JtyfV/y/ arwåmudk  
jzpfapwwfukefV xGef;vif;ap wwfukefV  
wifhw,fapwwfukefV

]]txuft&yfrsufESmü  
0dedygwdutok&mtm;vHk;wdkYonf &efr&SdolwdkY  
jzpfMuygapukef? ab; r&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef?  
csrf;omjCIF;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuygapukef}}[k  
aumif;pGm½ljrifV or®m'd|dxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV aumif;pGma&S;½lwifV  
or®mouFyÜxHktyfaom arwåm apawm0drkwåd jzpfV  
aumif;pGmodrf;qnf;V or®m0gpmxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV aumif;pGmjzpfapV  
or®mur®EÅxHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV  
aumif;pGmjzLpifapV or®mtmZD0xHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV aumif;pGmtm;xkwfV  
or®m0g,mrxHktyf aom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV  
aumif;pGmxifV or®mowdxHktyfaom  
arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV aumif;pGmtnDtrQxm;V  
or®morm"dxHktyfaom arwåmapawm0drkwåd jzpfV

pr\*¾if&Spfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;wdkYjzpfukefV pr\*¾if&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk rSD0JtyfV/y/  
pr\*¾if&Spfyg;wdkYonf arwåmapawm0drkwåd\  
tjCHt&HwdkY jzpf ukefV pr\*¾if&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
arwåmapawm0drkwådudk aumif;pGm jCH&HtyfV  
pr\*¾if&Spfyg;wdkYonf arwåm apawm0drkwådudk  
rSD0JaMumif;jzpfukefV yGm;rsm;aMumif;jzpfukefV

Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKaMumif; jzpfukef/  
tqifwefqmwdkYjzpfukef/ taqmuftODwdkYjzpfukef/  
tjcHt&HwdkYjzpfukef/ jynfhpHk  
aMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/ arwåmESifh wuGjzpfukef/  
arwåmESifh twljzpfukef/ arwåmESifha&maESm  
ukef/ arwåmESifh,SOfukef/ ajoy;0ifaMumif;jzpfukef/  
MunfvifaMumif;jzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
wnfaMumif;jzpfukef/ vGwfaMumif; jzpfukef/ ]]pum;  
Nidrf;\}}[k awGUxdaMumif;wdkYjzpf  
ukef/ ,mOfujhodkY jyKaMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/  
0w¬KujhodkY jyKaMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/

a&S;½lxifaMumif; wdkYjzpfukef/  
xuf0ef;usifqnf;yl;aMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfaMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
yGm;aMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
wnfaMumif;wdkY jzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
wuf<uaMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/ aumif;pGm  
vGwfaMumif;wdkYjzpfukef/

arwåmudk jzpfapwwfukef/ xGef;vif;apwwfukef/  
wifhw,fapwwfukef/

**arwåmuxm NyD;/**

-----

## **5-0d&m\*uxm**

28/ 0d&m\*onf r\*frnf/ 0drkwådonf zdkvfrnf/  
0d&m\*onf tb,fodkY r\*frnfoenf;/ aomwmywådr\*fcPü  
½ljrifjcf;oaabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf rdpäm'd|drS  
wyfjcf;uif;/ xdkodkY vdkufí jzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
wyfjcf;uif;/ tyü vnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
wyfjcf;uif;/ 0d&m\*rnfaom or®m'd|donf 0d&m\*[laom  
edAÁmefvQif tm½Hk&Sd/ 0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefvQif

usufpm;&m&Sd\ edAÁmefü aumif;pGmjzpf\ (jzpfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnf\ (rqkwfepfonf\tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnf\

Od&m\*[l&mü Od&m\*wdkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ edAÁmefonfvnf; Od&m\*rnf\ edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sd onfhtjzpf jzifhjzpfao m w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf; wyfjcf;uif;aomaMumifh Od&m\*wdkYrnfukef\

(or®m'd|dESifh) wuGjzpfao m (r<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>if) ckepfyg;wdkYonf Od&m\*[laom edAÁmefodkY oGm;a&mufwwfaom aMumifh Od&m\*rnf\ r\*fwnf;/ þr\*fjzifh jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? wynfhom0u wdkYonfvnf;aumif; ra&mufzl;aom edAÁmeft&yfodkY oGm;wwfukefaomaMumifh t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom w&m;taygif;onf r\*frnf\ tMuifrQavmuf wpfyg;aom t,l0g'&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®P toD;oD;wdkY\ r\*fwdkYonf (&Sdukef\ xdkrQavmufaom r\*fwdkYxuf) þt\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d, r\*fonfomvQif xl;vnf; xl;\ csD;rGrf;vnf; csD;rGrf;xdkuf\ tBuD;trSL;vnf; jzpf\ txl; omvGefvnf; omvGef\ tjym;tm;jzifhvnf; rSD0Jqnf; uyftyf\ xdkYaMumifh r\*fwdkYwGif t\*Fg &Spfyg;&Sdaom r\*fonf jrwf\

a&SU<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh or®mouFyÜonf rdpämouFyÜrS wyfjcf;uif;\ odrf;qnf;jcif; oabmtm;jzifh or®m0gpmonf rdpäm0gpmrS wyfjcf;uif;\ aumif;pGmjzpfapjcf;oabmtm;jzifhhor®mur®EÅonf rdpämur®EÅrS wyfjcf;uif;\ jzLpifapjcf;oabmtm;jzifh or®mtmZD0onf rdpäm tmZD0rS wyfjcf;uif;\ tm;xkwfjcf;oabmtm;jzifh or®m0g,mronf rdpäm0g,mrrS wyfjcf; uif;\ xifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh or®mowdonf rdpämowdrS wyfjcf;uif;\ rysUHvGifhjcif;oabm tm;jzifh or®morm"donf rdpämorm"drS wyfjcf;uif;\ xdkodkYvdkufí

jzpfukefaom udavomwdkYrS vnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; wyfjcf;uif;V tyüvnf;  
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS wyfjcf;uif;V 0d&m\*rnfaom  
or®morm"donf 0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefvQif  
tm½Hk&SdV 0d&m\*[laom edAÁmef vQif  
usufpm;&m&SdV edAÁmefü aumif;pGmjzpfV (jzpfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmefü wnfV

0d&m\*[l&mü 0d&m\*wdkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0d&m\*rnfV edAÁmeftm½Hk&Sd  
onfhtjzpfjzifh jzpfaoam w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;  
wyfjcf;uif;aomaMumifh 0d&m\*wdkY rnfukefV/  
or®m'd|dESifh wuGjzpfaoam r\*¾ifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefodkY oGm;a&mufwwfaom  
aMumifh 0d&m\*rnfV r\*fwnf;/ pr\*fjzifh  
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? wynfhom0uwdkY  
onfvnf;aumif; ra&mufzl;aom edAÁmeft&yfodkY  
oGm;wwfaomaMumifh t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom w&m;  
taygif;onf r\*frnfV tMuifrQavmuf wpfyg;aom  
t,l0g'&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®P toD; oD;wdkY\  
r\*fwdkYonf (&SdukefV xdkrQavmufaom r\*fwdkYxuf)  
pt\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fonf omvQif xl;vnf; xl;V  
csD;rGrf;vnf; csD;rGrf;xdkufV tBuD;trSL;vnf; jzpfV  
txl;omvGef vnf; omvGefV tjym;tm;jzifhvnf;  
rSD0Jqnf;uyftyfV xdkYaMumifh r\*fwdkYwGif  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sd aom r\*fonf jrwpfV

ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü ½lJrifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysUHvGifhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOOf? y#dCoHa,mZOOf?  
½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko,rS  
wyfjcf;uif;V xdkodkYvdkufí jzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
wyfjcf;uif;V tyüvnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
wyfjcf;uif;V 0d&m\*rnf aom or®morm"donf

0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sd\ 0d&m\*[laom  
edAÁmefvQif usufpm;&m &Sd\ edAÁmefü  
aumif;pGm jzpf\ (jzpfon\ tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnf\  
(rqkwfepfon\ tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnf\

0d&m\*[l&mü 0d&m\*wdkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0d&m\*rnf\ edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sd on\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfao m w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
wyfjcif;uif;aomaMumifh 0d&m\*rnfukef\

or®m'd|dESifhwuG jzpfao m r<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>ifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefodkY  
oGm;a&mufwwfaomaMumifh 0d&m\*rnf\ r\*fwnf;/  
pou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
wynfhom0uwdkY onfvnf;aumif; ra&mufzl;aom  
edAÁmeft&yfodkY oGm;wwfaomaMumifh  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom w&m; taygif;onf r\*frnf\  
tMuifrQavmuf wpfyg;aom t,l0g'&Sdaom orPjAm[®P  
toD;oD; wdkY\ r\*fwdkYonf (&Sdukef\  
xdkrQavmufaom r\*fwdkYxuf) pt\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom  
t&d,r\*fonf omvQif xl;vnf;xl;\ csD;rGrf;vnf;  
csD;rGrf;xdkuf\ tBuD;trSL;vnf; jzpf\ txl;omvGef vnf;  
omvGef\ tjym;tm;jzifhvnf; rSD0Jqnf;uyftyf\  
xdkYaMumifh r\*fwdkYwGif t\*Fg&Spfyg;  
&Sdaomr\*fonf jrwf\

tem\*grdr\*fcPü <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>ljrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysUHvGifhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
odrfarGUaomumr&m\*oHa,mZOof? y#dCoHa,mZOof?  
odrfarGUaom umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko,rS  
wyfjcif;uif;\ xdkodkYvdkufijzpfao m  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE`mhwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
wyfjcif;uif;\ tyüvnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
wyfjcif;uif;\ 0d&m\*rnf aom or®morm"donf  
0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefvQif tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sd\ 0d&m\*[laom

edAÁmefvQif usufpm; &m&Sd\y/ xdkYaMumifh  
r\*fwdkYwGif t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r\*fonf jrwfV

t&[wår\*fcPü ½ljrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf/y/  
rysUHvGifhCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf ½ly&m\*?  
t½ly&m\*? rme? O'pö? t0dZÆm? rmemEko,?  
b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko,rS wyfjCIF;uif;V  
xdkodkYvdkufijzpfaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf; aumif; wyfjCIF;uif;V tyüvnf;  
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS wyfjCIF;uif;V 0d&m\*rnfaom  
or®m orm"donf 0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefvQif  
tm½Hk&Sd\ 0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefvQif  
usufpm;&m&Sd\ edAÁmef ü aumif;pGmjzpfV  
(jzpfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmefü wnfV

0d&m\*[l&mü 0d&m\*wdkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0d&m\*rnfv edAÁmeftm½Hk&Sd onf\  
tjzpfjzifhjzpfaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;  
wyfjCIF;uif;aomaMumifh 0d&m\*rnfukefV

or®m'd|dESifh wuGjzpfaom r\*¾ifckepfyg;wdkYonf  
0d&m\*[laom edAÁmefodkY  
oGm;a&mufwwfaomaMumifh 0d&m\*rnfv r\*fwnf;/  
pr\*fjzifh jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
wynfhom0uwdkYonf vnf;aumif; ra&mufzl;aom  
edAÁmeft&yfodkY oGm;wwfaomaMumifh  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom w&m; taygif;onf r\*frnfV  
tMuifrQavmuf wpfyg;aom t,l0g'&Sdaom orPjAm[®P  
toD;oD; wdkY\ r\*fwdkYonf (&SdukefV  
xdkrQavmufaom r\*fwdkYxuf) pt\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom  
t&d,r\*fonf omvQif xl;vnf; xl;V csD;rGrf;vnf;  
csD;rGrf;xdkufV tBuD;trSL;vnf; jzpfV txl;omvGef vnf;  
omvGefV tjym;tm;jzifhvnf; rSD0Jqnf;uyftyfV  
xdkYaMumifh r\*fwdkYwGif t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sd aom  
r\*fonf jrwfV

jrifjcf;0d&m\*onf or®m'd|dwnf;/  
a&SU½lwifjcf;0d&m\*onf or®mouFyÜwnf;/  
odrf;qnf;jcf;0d&m\*onf or®m0gpmwnf;/  
aumif;pGmjzpfapjcf;0d&m\*onf or®mur®EÅwnf;/  
jzLpifapjcf; 0d&m\*onf or®mtmZD0wnf;/  
tm;xkwfjcf;0d&m\*onf or®m0g,mrwnf;/  
xifjcf;0d&m\*onf or®mowdwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;0d&m\*onf or®morm"dwnf;/

xifjcf;0d&m\*onf owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
pdppf ]pl;prf;}}jcf;0d&m\*onf "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
tm;xkwfjcf;0d&m\*onf 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
ysHUESHYjcf;0d&m\*onf yDwdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
Nidrf;jcf; 0d&m\*onf yó""doarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjcf;0d&m\*onf orm"doarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
qifjcfjcf;0d&m\*onf Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwnf;/

o""gr&Sdjcf;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;0d&m\*onf o""gAdkvf?  
ysif;&djcf;aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf; 0d&m\*onf  
0D&d,Adkvf? arhavsmhjcf;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;0d&m\*onf owdAdkvf? O""pö  
aMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;0d&m\*onf orm"dAdkvf?  
t0dZÆemaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;0d&m\*onf  
ynmAdkvfwnf;/

qHk;jzwfjcf;0d&m\*onf o""da`E´?  
tm;xkwfjcf;0d&m\*onf 0D&d,da`E´? xifjcf;0d&m\*onf  
owda`E´? rysHUvGifhjcf;0d&m\*onf orm"da`E´?  
jrifjcf;0d&m\*onf ynda`E´wnf;/

tpdk;&jcf;oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´wdkYonf 0d&m\*?  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh AdkvfwdkY onf  
0d&m\*? xGufajrmufjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
aAmZÑifwdkYonf 0d&m\*? (orÜmyu) [dwfoabm  
tm;jzifh r\*f onf 0d&m\*? xifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh owdy|  
mefwdkYonf 0d&m\*? tm;xkwfjcf; oabmtm;jzifh



or®yÜ"mefwdkYonf 0d&m\*? jynfhpHk  
(NyD;pD;)jcif;oabmtm;jzifh £'`dyg'fwdkYonfh0d&m\*?  
[kwfrSefjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömÓPfwdkYonf 0d&m\*?  
rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh orx onf 0d&m\*?  
tzezfef½ljcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf 0d&m\*?  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&o oabmtm;jzifh  
orx0dyóemwdkYonf 0d&m\*?  
vGefírjzpfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh tpHkwGjjcif; ],k\*e'"} onf  
0d&m\*? apmifhpnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'`donf  
0d&m\*? rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh pdwå0dok'`donf  
0d&m\*? jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 'd|d0dok'`donf 0d&m\*?  
vGwfajrmufjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0darmu©onf 0d&m\*?  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0dZÆmonf 0d&m\*?  
pGefYvTwfjcif;oabm tm;jzifh 0drkwådonf 0d&m\*?  
t<uif;rjhjzwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPfonf 0d&m\*? qE  
`onf t&if;tjrpfoabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*? reodum&onf  
aumif;pGmjzpfapjcif;oabm tm;jzifh 0d&m\*? zóonf  
aygif;qHkjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*? a0'emonf  
pka0;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*? orm"donf  
trSL;oabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*? owdonf  
tpdk;&jcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*? ynmonf  
xdkYxufvGefjrwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*?  
0drkwådonf tESpfom&oabmtm;jzifh 0d&m\*?  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh r\*fwnf;/

jrifjcif;r\*fonf or®m'd|d? a&SU½lwifjcif;r\*fonf  
or®mouFyÜ/y/ aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if &m  
edAÁmefonf NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh r\*fwnf;/  
podkY 0d&m\*onf r\*frnfV

29/ 0drkwådonf tb,fodkY zdkvfrnfoenf;/  
aomwmywådzdkvfcPü jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf rdpäm'd|drS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV  
xdkodkYvdkufíjzpfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;  
aumif;? cE`mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV

tyüvnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfajrmuf NyD;jzpfV  
(or®m'd|d) 0drkwådonf (edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&SdV edAÁmef0drkwådvQif usufpm;&m&SdV  
edAÁmef0drkwådü aumif;pGmjzpfV (jzpfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV

0drkwåd[l&mü 0drkwådwkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0drkwådrnfV edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sd  
onftjzpfjzifhjzpfaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh 0drkwådrnf\  
zkdvfwnf;/

a&SU<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lwifjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh or®mouFyÜonf  
rdpämouFyÜrS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV xdkodkY  
vdkufijzpfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE`mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV ty üvnf;  
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV  
(or®mouFyÜ) 0drkwådonf (edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&SdV edAÁmef0drkwådvQif usufpm;&m&SdV  
(edAÁmef) 0drkwådü aumif;pGm jzpfV (jzpfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV

0drkwåd[l&mü 0drkwådwkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0drkwådrnfV edAÁmeftm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk&Sd  
onf\tjzpfjzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfukefaomaMumifh 0drkwådrnf\  
zkdvfwnf;/

odrf;qnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®m0gpmonf  
rdpäm0gpMrS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV aumif;pGm  
jzpfapjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®mur®EÅonf  
rdpämur®EÅrS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV jzLpifjCIF;oabm  
tm;jzifh or®mtmZD0onf rdpämtmZD0rS  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV tm;xkwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®m  
0g,mronf rdpäm0g,mrrS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV

xifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®mowdonf rdpäm owdrS  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV rysUHvGifhJcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
or®morm"donf rdpämorm"drS vGwf ajrmufNyD;jzpfV  
xdkodkYvdkufijzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;?  
cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;hvGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV tyüvnf;  
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV  
(or®morm"d) 0drkwåd onf (edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif  
tm½Hk&SdV (edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif usufpm;&m  
&SdV (edAÁmef) 0drkwådü aumif;pGmjzpfV (jzpfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\  
tpGrf;jzifh) edAÁmef 0drkwådü wnfV

0drkwåd[I&mü 0drkwådwkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0drkwådrnfV edAÁmeftm½Hk&Sd  
onf\ tjzpfjzifh jzpfukefaomw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfukefaomaMumifh 0drkwådrnf\  
zkdvfwnf;/

ou'g\*grdzdkvfcPü jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysUHvGifhJcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZO? y#dCoHa,mZO?  
½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gE ko,? y#dCmEko,rS  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV xdkodkYvdkufijzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV tyüvnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV (or®morm"d) 0drkwådonf  
(edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif tm½Hk&SdV  
edAÁmef0drkwådvQif usufpm;&m&SdV (edAÁmef)  
0drkwådü aumif;pGm jzpfV (jzpfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV

0drkwåd[I&mü 0drkwådwkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0drkwådrnfV edAÁmeftm½Hk&Sd  
onf\tjzpfjzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;

vGwfajrmufNyD; jzpfukefaomaMumifh 0drkwådrnf\?  
zkdvfwnf;/

tem\*grdzdkvfcPü jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|  
donf/y/ rysUHvGifhJcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf  
odrfarGUaom umr&m\*oHa,mZO? y#dCoHa,mZO?  
odrfarGUaom umr&m\*gEko,? y#dCmEko,rS  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV xdkodkYvdkufí jzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf; aumif;? cE"mwdkYrSvnf;aumif;  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV tyüvnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwf ajrmufNyD;jzpfV (or®morm"d) 0drkwådonf  
(edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif tm½Hk&SdV (edAÁmef)  
0drkwådvQif usufpm;&m&SdV (edAÁmef) 0drkwådü  
aumif;pGmjzpfV (jzpfonf\tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV/y/

t&[wåzdkvfcPü jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf/y/  
rysUHvGifhJcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf ½ly&m\*?  
t½ly&m\*? rme? O"pö? t0dZÆm? rmemEko,?  
b0&m\*gEko,? t0dZÆmEko,rS vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV  
xdkodkYvdkufíjzpfukefaom  
udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;? cE"mwdkYrS vnf;aumif;  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV tyüvnf; edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYrS  
vGwfajrmufNyD;jzpfV (or®m orm"d) 0drkwådonf  
(edAÁmef) 0drkwådvQif tm½Hk&SdV (edAÁmef)  
0drkwådvQif usufpm;&m&SdV (edAÁmef) 0drkwådü  
aumif;pGm jzpfV (jzpfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV (rqkwfepfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh)  
edAÁmef0drkwådü wnfV

0drkwåd[l&mü 0drkwådwkYonfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/  
edAÁmefonfvnf; 0drkwådrnfV edAÁmeftm½Hk&Sd  
onf\ tjzpfjzifh jzpfukefaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;  
vGwfajrmufNyD; jzpfukefaomaMumifh  
0drkwådzdkvfrnf\? zkdvfwnf;/

jrifjCIF;0drkwådonf or®m'd|dwnf;/y/  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;0drkwådonf or®morm"dwnf;/ xifjCIF;  
0drkwådonf owdoarÁmZÑifwnf;/y/  
qifjCIFjCIF;0drkwådonf Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwnf;/  
o'gr&SdjCIF; aMumifh  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;0drkwådonf o'gAdkvf/y/  
t0dZÆmaMumifh rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;0drkwådonf  
ynmAdkvf/ qHk;jzwfjCIF; 0drkwådonf o'da`E´/y/  
jrifjCIF;0drkwådonf ynda`E´wnf;/

tpdk;&onf\tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifh £a`E  
´wdkYonf 0drkwåd? rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifh AdkvfwdkYonf 0drkwåd?  
xGufajrmufjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh aAmZÑifwdkYonf  
0drkwåd? (orÜmyu) [dwfoabmtm;jzifh r\*fonf  
0drkwåd? xifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh owdy|mefwdkYonf  
0drkwåd? tm;xkwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYonf 0drkwåd? jynfhpHk  
(NyD;pD;)jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh £"dyg'f wdkYonf  
0drkwåd?[kwfrSefjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh opömÓPfwdkYonf  
0drkwåd? rysHUvGifhjCIF;oabm tm;jzifh orxonf  
0drkwåd? tzefzef½ljrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemonf  
0drkwåd? wpfckwnf; aom udpö&ooabmtm;jzifh  
orx0dyóemwdkYonf 0drkwåd?  
vGefíjzpfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh tpHk wGJjCIF; ],k\*e'"} onf  
0drkwåd? apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok'`donf  
0drkwåd? rysHUvGifhjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh  
pdwå0dok'`donf 0drkwåd? jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 'd|  
d0dok'`donf 0drkwåd? vGwfajrmufjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
0darmu©onf 0drkwåd? xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
0dZÆmonf 0drkwåd? pGefYvTwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
0drkwådonf 0drkwåd? wpfzefNidrf;jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh  
tEkyÜg'ÓPfonf 0drkwåd? qE´onf  
t&if;tjrpfoabmtm;jzifh 0drkwåd? reodum&onf  
aumif;pGmjzpfapjCIF;oabm tm;jzifh 0drkwåd? zóonf

aygif;qHkjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwåd? a0'emonf  
pka0;jcif;oabm tm;jzifh 0drkwåd? orm"donf  
trSL;oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwåd? owdonf  
tpdk;&jcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwåd? ynmonf xdkYxuf  
vGefjrwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwåd? 0drkwådonf  
tESpfom&oabm tm;jzifh 0drkwåd?  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwådownf;/ podkY  
0drkwådonf zdkvfnf;/ podkY 0d&m\*onf r\*frnf\  
0drkwådonf zdkvfrnf\[k (a[m awmfrl\)/

**0d&m\*uxm NyD;V**

-----

**6-y#dorÇd'guxm**

**1-"r®puúy0wåe0g&**

30/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/  
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoD jynf  
£odywe rd\*'g0kefawmü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\  
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylö0\*¾D&[ef; wdkYudk  
odapawmfrl\  
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;jzpfolonf  
ptpGef;ESpfyg; ]tzdkYESpfyg;} wdkYudk  
rrSD0Jtyfukef/ tb,fESpfyg; wdkYenf;[lrl- ,kwfnHhí  
&GmolwdkY\ tusifhjzpfaom (tE`Amv) ykxkZOfwdkY\  
tavhtusifhomjzpfí t&d,mwdkY\ tusifhr[kwfaom  
tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh rpyf,SOfaom umr\*kPfwdkYü  
umr\*kPfcsrf;omudk uyfNidaomtm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ  
vdkufpm;tm;xkwfjcif;vnf;aumif;? udk,fpdwf\  
qif;&Jjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom t&d,mwdkY\  
tusifhr[kwfaom tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh rpyf,SOfaom  
udk,fyifyef;rludk tm;xkwfjcif;vnf;aumif;  
pESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkU    þtpGef;    ]tzdkY}ESpfyg;wdkYodkY  
ruyfa&mufrlí igbk&m;onf txl;ojzifh odawmfrltyfaom?  
ynmrsufpdudk jyKwwfaom? ÓPftjrifudk jyKwwfaom?  
tv,ftvwfjzpfaom tusifhonf udavomNidrf;&ef tvdkYiSg  
jzpfV xl;aomÓPfjzifh od&eftvdkYiSg jzpfV (opöm  
av;yg;udk) od&ef tvdkYiSg jzpfV edAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyK&ef tvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf txl;ojzifh odawmfrltyfaom?  
ynmrsufpdudk jyKwwfaom? ÓPf tjrifudk jyKwwfaom?  
udavomNidrf;jcif;ç                xl;aomÓPfjzifh                odjcif;ç  
opömax;yg;udk                                odjcif;çhedAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg jzpfaom? xdktv,ftvwfjzpfaom  
tusifhonf tb,fenf;/

t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fylfwnf;/

t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*f[lonf tb,fenf;/

rSefpGmodjrifjcif;                                ]or®m'd|d}/y/  
rSefpGmwnfMunfjcif; ]or®morm"d}? þonfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf txl;ojzifhodawmfrltyfaom?  
ynmrsufpdudk jyKwwfaom? ÓPf tjrifudk jyKwwfaom?  
udavomNidrf;&eftvdkYiSg jzpfaom? xl;aomÓPfjzifh  
od&eftvdkYiSg jzpfaom? (opömax;yg;udk)  
od&eftvdkYiSg jzpfaom? edAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyK&eftvdkYiSg jzpfaom?  
xdktv,ftvwfjzpfaom jrwfaom tusifh[lonf  
þr\*ftusifhyifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY þonfum; qif;&Jjzpfaom t&d,mwdkY\  
trSefw&m;                                ]'ku©t&d,opöm}                                aywnf;/  
y#doaE`wnfae&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JV tdk&jcif;onfvnf;  
qif;&JV em&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JV ao&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JV  
rcspfaomolwdkYESifh twlae&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JV  
cspfaomolwdkYESifh auGuGif;&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JV  
vdkcsif&mudk r&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JV tusOf;tm;jzifh

pGJvrf;&m tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkjzpfaom cE"mig;yg;wdkYonf  
qif;&JukefV

&[ef;wdkY ponfum; qif;&J\ taMumif;jzpfaom  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]ork', t&d,opöm} aywnf;/  
tMuifwPSmonf b0opfü jzpfapwwfV ESpfoufjcf;?  
wyfrufjcf;ESifh wuGjzpfV xdkxdktm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkü  
vGefpGmESpfoufwwfV pwyfrufrl wPSm[lonf tb,fenf;/  
umrbHkwkYü wyfrufrlwPSm ]umrwPSm}? wnfjrJ\  
[k ,laom oów'd|dESifh wuGjzpfaom  
wyfrufrlwPSm ]b0wPSm}? aovQifjywfPj\ [k ,laom  
Oapä"d|dESifh wuGjzpfaom wyfrufrl  
wPSm ]0db0wPSm} wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ponfum; qif;&J\ csKyf&mjzpfaom  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]eda&m"t&d, opöm} aywnf;/  
xdkwyfrufrlwPSm\omvQif t<uif;rJh pGJrufrl uif;aysmuf  
csKyfNidrf;&m? pGefYvTwf&m? wpfzef pGefYy,f&m?  
vGwfajrmuf&m? ruyfNid&myif jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY ponfum; qif;&J\csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfaom  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]r<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>t&d,opöm} aywnf;/  
pt&d,r\*fonf t\*Fg&Spfyg;&SdV t\*Fg&Spfyg;[laomfum;-  
rSefpGmodjrifjcf; ]or®m'd|d}/y/  
rSefpGmwnfMunfjcf; ]or®morm"d} wdkYwnf;/

-----

## 'ku©opömü ÓPfoHk;yg;

&[ef;wdkY ]]pw&m;onf qif;&Jjzpfaom t&d,mwdkY\  
trSefw&m; ]'ku©t&d,opöm} rnf\}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD)  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom ('ku©opöm)  
w&m;wdkYü igbk&m;\ (ynm) rsufpdonf xif&Sm; jzpfV  
todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV xdk;xGif;í



odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ÓPftvif;  
a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&Jjzpfaom  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]'ku©t&d,opöm} udk pifppf  
ydkif;jcm;í odxdkuf\}}[k/y/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&Jjzpfaom  
pt&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]'ku©t&d,opöm} udk  
ydkif;jcm;í odcJhNyD}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zI;ukefaom 'ku©opömw&m;wdkYü (ynm)  
rsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
ÓPftvif;a&mif onf xif&Sm;jzpfV

-----

## **ork',opömü ÓPfoHk;yg;**

&[ef;wdkY ]]pw&m;onf qif;&Jjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]ork',t&d,opöm} rnf\}}[k  
(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI;ukefaom  
(ork',opöm) w&m;wdkYü igbk&m;\ (ynm) rsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym; tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&Jjcif;\  
taMumif;jzpfaom pt&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]ork',  
t&d,opöm} udk y,ftyf\}}[k/y/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&Jjcif;\  
taMumif;jzpfaom pt&d,mwdkY\  
trSefw&m; ]ork',t&d,opöm} udk y,fNyD;NyD}}[k  
(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI;ukefaom  
ork',opöm w&m;wdkYü igbk&m;\ (ynm) rsufpdonf

xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym; tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

-----

## **eda&m"opömü ÓPfoHk;yg;**

&[ef;wdkY ]]pedAÁmefonf qif;&JjCIF;\  
csKyf&mjzpfaom t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]eda&m"  
t&d,opöm} rnf\}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom eda&m"opömw&m;wdkYü ig  
bk&m;\ (ynm) rsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwf aom ÓPf ]ynm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&JjCIF;\  
csKyf&mjzpfaom pt&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]eda&m"t&d,opöm} udk  
rsufarSmufjyKtyf\}}[k/y/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&JjCIF;\  
csKyf&mjzpfaom pt&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]eda&m"  
t&d,opöm} udk rsufarSmufjyKcJhNyD;NyD}}[k  
(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom eda&m"  
opömw&m;wdkYü igbk&m;\ (ynm) rsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

-----

## **r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>opömü ÓPfoHk;yg;**

&[ef;wdkY ]]pw&m;onf qif;&JjCIF;\ csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfaom  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]r<sup>\*3/4</sup>t&d,opöm} rnf\}}[k  
(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömw&m;wdkYü igbk&m;\ (ynm) rsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]xdkqif;&JjCIF;\ csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfaom b  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]r<sup>\*3/4</sup>t&d,opöm} udk  
yGm;rsm;tyf\}}[k/y/

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf ]]qif;&JjCIF;\ csKyf&m  
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfaom b  
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opöm} udk  
yGm;rsm;NyD;NyD}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukef aom r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömw&m;wdkYü igbk&m;\  
(ynm) rsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;  
jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

-----

## **opömaV;yg; rodao;orQ bk&m;[k 0efrcH**

&[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;av;yg;wdkYü  
boHk;yg;aomtjyef<sup>1</sup> wpfq,fhESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&m<sup>2</sup>  
&Sdaom rSefukefaom igbk&m;\ ÓPftjrif  
rpifMu,fao;orQ umvywfvHk; igbk&m; onf ewfç  
rm&fewfç jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh  
orPç jAm[®Pç rif;rsm;ç vlrm;ESifhwuGaom  
vlavmuü ]]twkr&Sdaom (tvHk;pHkaom

w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odaom  
t&[wår\*fÓPfudk odNyD} }[lí 0efrcHcJhacs/

-----

1/ opöÓPf? udpöÓPf? uwÓPf? þÓPfoHk;yg;wnf;/  
2/ ,if;ÓPfoHk;yg;udk opömav;yg;jzifh ajr\$µuf? 3\_4=  
12/

Ã

## bk&m;[k 0efcHcsdef

&[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;av;yg;wdkYü  
podkY oHk;yg;aom tjyefç wpfq,fhESpfyg;aom  
tjCIF;t&m&Sdaom rSefuefaom igbk&m;\ ÓPftjrif  
pifMu,fvmaom tcgüomvQif igbk&m;onf ewfç  
rm&fewfç jA[®mwdkYESifhwuGaom ewfavmuESifh  
orPç jAm[®Pç rif;rsm;ç vlRsm;ESifhwuGaom  
pvlavmuü ]]twkr&Sdaom (tvHk;pHkaom  
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odaom  
t&[wår\*fÓPfudk odNyD} }[lí 0efcHcJhV ig\  
udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufrlonf rysuf pD;EdkifNyD/  
pum; tqHk;pGefaom b0wnf;/ ,cktcg wpfzef b0topfü  
jzpfr&SdawmhNyD[k ightm;  
ÓPftjrif ]ypöa0u©PmÓPf} onfvnf;  
xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\  
yíö0\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>D&[ef;wdkYonfESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí  
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfudk 0rf;ajrmufpGm  
cH,lMuavukefownf;/

ppum;ajya'oemawmfudk a[mMum;awmfrlvwfaomf  
toQifaum@ntm; ]]jzpfjCIF; oabm&Sdaom  
w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\} }[k (udavom)  
jrL tnpftaMu;uif;aom  
w&m;rsufpd ]aomwmywådr\*fÓPf} onf jzpfay:vmV

-----

## **ewfjA[®mwdkY a<u;aMumfMujcif;**

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf "r®pMumw&m;udk  
a[mawmfrlvwfaomf ]]Am&mPoDjynf £odywe  
rd\*'g0kefawm0,f avmuü &[ef;? ykPÖm;? ewf? rm&f?  
jA[®m? wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ ra[mEdkif aom  
twkr&Sdaom p"r®pMumw&m;awmfudk  
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrltyfNyD}}[k  
bkr®pdk;ewfwdkY onf aumif;csD;ay;oHudk  
tqifhqifha<u;aMumfMuukefV

bkr®pdk;ewfwdkY\ aumif;csD;ay;oHudk Mum;í  
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkYonf aumif;csD;ay;oHudk  
tqifhqifha<u;aMumfMuukefV

pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ aumif;csD;ay;oHudk  
Mum;í wm0wđomewf/y/ ,mrmewf/y/ wkodwmewf/y/  
edr®me&wdewf/y/ y&edr®dw0o0wåDewf/y/  
jA[®mhjynfüjzpfaom jA[®mwdkYonf ]]Am&mPoDjynf  
£odywerd\*'g0kefawm0,f avmuü &[ef;? ykPÖm;? ewf?  
rm&f? jA[®m? wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ ra[mEdkifaom  
twkr&Sdaom p"r®pMumw&m;awmfudk  
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrltyfNyD}}[k  
aumif;csD;ay;oHudk tqifhqifh a<u;aMumfMuukefV

podkYvQif xdktcsdef xdktcgumvwGif (tued|)  
jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmif ausmfapmoHonf ysHUESHYí  
wufV

bpwfaomif;aom avmu"mwfonfvnf; wkefvlyfV  
jyif;pGmwkefvlyfV xuf0ef;usif wkefvlyfV  
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd BuD;rm;aom ta&miftvif;onfvnf;  
avmuü ewfwdkY\ tmEk abmfudk ausmfvGefí  
xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ]]&[ef;wdkY aum@nonf  
opö mav;yg;w&m;udk odavNyDw um;? &[ef;wdkY  
aum@nonf opö mav;yg;w&m;udk odavNyDwum;}}[k  
pO'gef;udk usL;&ifh awmfrlV

podkY O'gef;usL;&ifhawmfrlaomaMumifh  
toQifaum@ntm; ]]tnmodaum@n}}[líom vQif  
trnfwGifV

(u) ]]pum; 'ku©t&d,opö mwnf;}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD)  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom w&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm}onf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf]0dZÆm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
jrifjci;foabmtm;jzifh? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
odjci;foabmtm;jzifh? tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf cGJjcm;í  
odjci;foabmtm;jzifh? xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
xdk;xGif;í odjci;foabmtm;jzifh? tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tvif;a&mifoabm tm;jzifh jzpfV

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ todÓPfonf "r®wnf;/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm}onf "r®wnf;/  
xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf "r®wnf;/  
tvif;a&mifonf "r®wnf;/ p"r®ig;yg;wdkYonf

"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYvnf; jzpfukefV  
usufpm;&mwdkYvnf; jzpfukefV xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\  
tm½HkwdkYonf xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\  
usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/ xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\  
usufpm;&mwdkYonf xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\  
tm½HkwdkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh "r®wdkYü  
odaomÓPfudk "r® y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyfV

jrifjCIF;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ odjCIF;oabmonf tw→wnf;/  
cGJjcm;í odjCIF;oabm onf tw→wnf;/ xdk;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw→wnf;/  
ptw→ig;yg;wdkYonf tw→y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYvnf;  
jzpfukefV usufpm;&mwdkYvnf; jzpfukefV  
xdktw→y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYonf  
xdktw→y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/ xdktw→  
y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf xdktw→y#dorÇd'g\  
tm½HkwdkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh tw→wdkYü odaom  
ÓPfudk tw→y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyfV

"r®ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmifajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tw→  
ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmifajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &SdukefV p  
q,fyg;aom ed½kwådwdkYonf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g\  
tm½HkwdkYvnf; jzpfukefV usufpm;&mwdkYvnf; jzpf  
ukefV xdked½kwåd y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYonf  
xdked½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/  
xdked½kwåd y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xdked½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh ed½kwådwdkYü odaom ÓPfudk  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g[k qdktyfV

"r®ig;yg;wdkYü odaomÓPf? tw→ig;yg;wdkYü  
odaomÓPf? ed½kwådq,fyg;wdkYü odaomÓPf  
pÓPfESpfq,fwdkYonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\  
tm½HkwdkYvnf; jzpfukefV usufpm;&mwdkYvnf; jzpf

ukef\ xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYonf  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/ xdk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh y#dbme wdkYü odaomÓPfudk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

]]xdk'ku©t&d,opömudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyf\}}[k/y/ ]]ydkif;jcm;í odNyD;NyD}}[k  
(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
w&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\ todÓPfonf  
xif&Sm; jzpf\ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm}onf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm; jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm; jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf cGJjcm;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
xdk;xGif;í odjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh? tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tvif;a&mifoabm tm;jzifh jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ todÓPfonf "r®wnf;/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm}onf "r®wnf;/  
xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf "r®wnf;/  
tvif;a&mifonf "r®wnf;/ p"r®ig;yg;wdkYonf



"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf; jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf;  
jzpfukef\ xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwYonf  
xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwYwnf;/  
xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwYonf  
xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh  
"r®wYü odaom ÓPfudk "r® y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

jrifjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ odjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/  
cGJjcm;í odjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ xdk;xGif;í  
odjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw→wnf;/  
ptw→ ig;yg;wYonf tw→y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf;  
jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukef\  
xdktw→y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwYonf  
xdktw→y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwYwnf;/  
xdktw→y#dorÇd'g\husufpm;&mwYonf xdktw→  
y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh  
tw→wYü odaomÓPfudk tw→y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

"r®ig;yg;wYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wYonfvnf;aumif;? tw  
→ig;yg;wYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wYonfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef\ p  
q,fyg;aom ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådYonf ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf; jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukef\  
xdked<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwYonf  
xdked<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwYwnf;/  
xdked<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwYonf  
xdked<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwåd y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådYü odaomÓPfudk  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

"r®ig;yg;wYü odaomÓPf? tw→ig;yg;wYü  
odaomÓPf? ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådq,fyg;wYü odaomÓPf  
pÓPfESpfq,fwYonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf;  
jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukef\

xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\                      tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYonf  
 xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\                      usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/  
 xdky#dbme                      y#dorÇd'g\                      usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
 xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\                      tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYwnf;/  
 xdkYaMumifh                      y#dbmewdkYü                      odaomÓPfudk  
 y#dbmey#dorÇd'g[k                      qdktyfV                      'ku©t&d,opömü  
 "r®wpfq,fhig;yg;<sup>1</sup>?                      tw¬                      wpfq,fhig;yg;<sup>2</sup>?  
 ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwâdoHk;q,f? ÓPfajcmufq,f<sup>3</sup> wdkYwnf;/

(c)                      ]]pum;                      'ku©ork',t&d,opömwfnf;}}[k  
 (bk&m;rjzpfrD)                      a&S;tzdkYu                      rMum;zl;ukef                      aom  
 ork',opömw&m;wdkYü                      ynmrsufpdonf                      xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
 tvif;a&mifonf  
 xif&Sm;jzpfV/                      ]]xdk'ku©ork',t&d,opömudk                      y,ftyf\}}  
 [k/y/                      ]]y,fNyD;NyD}}[k                      (bk&m;rjzpfrD)                      a&S;tzdkYu  
 rMum;zl;ukefaom                      ork',opömw&m;wdkYü  
 ynmrsufpdonf                      xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/                      tvif;a&mifonf  
 xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/

'ku©ork',t&d,opömü                      "r®wpfq,fhig;yg;?  
 tw¬wpfq,fhig;yg;?                      ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwâdoHk;q,f?                      ÓPf  
 ajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

(\*)                      ]]pum;                      'ku©eda&m"t&d,opömwfnf;}}[k  
 (bk&m;rjzpfrD)                      a&S;tzdkYu                      rMum;zl;ukef                      aom  
 eda&m"opömw&m;wdkYü                      ynmrsufpdonf  
 xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/                      tvif;a&mifonf  
 xif&Sm;jzpfV/                      ]]xdk'ku©eda&m"t&d,opömudk  
 rsufarSmufjyKtyf\}}[k/y/                      ]]rsufarSmufjyKNyD;NyD}}  
 [k                      (bk&m;rjzpfrD)                      a&S;tzdkYu                      rMum;zl;ukefaom  
 eda&m"opömw&m;wdkYü                      ynmrsufpdonf  
 xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/                      tvif; a&mifonf                      xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/

'ku©eda&m"t&d,opömü                      "r®wpfq,fhig;yg;?  
 tw¬wpfq,fhig;yg;?                      ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwâdoHk;q,f?                      ÓPf  
 ajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

(C) ]]pum; 'ku©csKyf&m  
 edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfao  
 t&d,mwdkY\ trSef w&m; ]r<sup>\*3/4</sup>t&d,opöm}wnf;}}[k  
 (bk&m;rjzpfD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömw&m; wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
 tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV ]]xdk'ku©csKyf&m  
 edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfao  
 t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m; ]r<sup>\*3/4</sup>t&d,opöm}udk  
 yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg; NyD;NyD}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfD)  
 a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom r<sup>\*3/4</sup>opömw&m;wdkYü  
 ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
 xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/

'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif;  
 r<sup>\*3/4</sup>t&d,opöümü "r®wpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬wpfq,fhig;yg;?  
 ed<sup>1/2</sup>kwådohk;q,f? ÓPfajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

t&d,opöma;yg;wdkYü "r®ajcmufq,f?  
 tw¬ajcmufq,f? ed<sup>1/2</sup>kwådwpf&mhESpfq,f?  
 ÓPfESpf&mhav;q,fwdkYwnf;/

-----

1/ pu©K? ÓP? ynm? 0dZÆm? tmavmu[laom  
 "r®ig;yg;udk rlwnfí opö? udpö?  
 uwÓPfoHk;yg;ESifhajr\$muf? "r®ÓPf wpfq,fhig;yg;  
 jzpfV

2/ 'óew¬? Omww¬? yZmeew¬? y#da0"w¬?  
 Mobmow¬ ptw¬ig;yg;udk rlwnfí opö? udpö?  
 uwÓPfoHk;yg;ESifh ajr\$muf? tw¬ÓPf wpfq,fhig;yg;  
 jzpfV

3/ "r®ÓPf 15? tw¬ÓPf 15? aygif; ÓPfoHk;q,fwdkYü  
 wpfckpD&Sdaom ed<sup>1/2</sup>kwådÓPf oHk;&yfaygif;  
 ÓPfajcmufq,fwnf;/

## 2-owdy|me0g&

31/ &[ef;wdkY ]]pum; uma,um,mEkyóemwnf;}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S; tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mif onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]xdkuma, um,mEkyóemudk yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY ]]pum; a0'emwdkYü/y/ pum; pdwfü/y/ &[ef;wdkY ]]pum; w&m;wdkYü "r®mEkyóemwnf;}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkY ü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ]]w&m;wdkYü xdk"r®mEkyóemudk yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ &[ef;wdkY ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum; zl;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

(u) ]]pum; udk,fü um,mEkyóemwnf;}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukef aom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ]]udk,fü xdkum,mEkyóemudk yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom

ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf  
jrifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf  
odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh? tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf cGljcm;í  
odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh? xdk;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh? tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tvif;a&mifoabm tm;jzifh jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ todÓPfonf "r®wnf;/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm}onf "r®wnf;/  
xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf "r®wnf;/  
tvif;a&mif onf "r®wnf;/ þ"r®ig;yg;wdkYonf  
"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm½Hkvnf; jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf;  
jzpfukef\ xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwkYonf  
xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwkYwnf;/  
xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwkYonf  
xdk"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh  
"r®wdkYü odaom ÓPfudk "r®y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

jrifjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ odjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odjcf; oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ xdk;xGif;í  
odjcf;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
þtw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf tw¬y#dorÇd'g\ tm½Hkvnf;  
jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukef\  
xdktw¬y#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwkYonf  
xdktw¬y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwkYwnf;/ xdktw¬  
y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwkYonf xdktw¬y#dorÇd'g\  
tm½HkwkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh tw¬wdkYü odaom  
ÓPfudk tw¬y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

"r®ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef  
o'´gudkxkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?  
tw¬ig;yg; wdkYudk aumif;pGm jy&ef o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmifajymqdkjcf;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &SdukefV/  
ped½kwåd q,fyg;wdkYonf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g\  
tm½Hkvnf; jzpfukefV usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukefV xdk  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwYonf  
xdked½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/  
xdked½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xdked½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh ed½kwådwYü odaomÓPfudk  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g[k qdktyfV

"r®ig;yg;wdkYü odaomÓPf? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYü  
odaomÓPf? ed½kwådq,fyg;wdkYü odaomÓPf?  
pESpfq,faomÓPfwdkYonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\  
tm½Hkvnf; jzpfukefV usufpm;&mvnf; jzpf ukefV/  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwYonf  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/ xdk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh y#dbme wdkYü odaomÓPfudk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g[k qdktyfV

udk,f ]um,mEkyóemowdy|mef} ü  
"r®wpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬wpfq,fhig;yg;?  
ed½kwådoHk;q,f? ÓPfajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

(c-C) þum; a0'emwdkYü/y/ þum; pdwfü/y/ ]]þum;  
w&m;wdkYü "r®mEkyóemwnf;}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD)  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV ]]w&m;wdkYü "r®mEkyóemudk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD)  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\y/

w&m; ]"r®mEkyóemowdy|mef} ü  
"r®wpcf,q,fhig;yg;? tw¬wpcf,q,fhig;yg;?  
ed½kwådoHk;q,f? ÓPfajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYü "r®ajcmufq,f?  
tw¬ajcmufq,f? ed½kwådwpf&mhESpfq,f?  
ÓPfESpf&mhav;q,fwdkYwnf;/

-----

### 3-£''dyg'0g&

32/ &[ef;wdkY ]]pum; qE´ (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom  
orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf;ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHk aom  
£''dyg'f}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom £''dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynm rsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/  
&[ef;wdkY ]]xdkqE´ (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;haom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjcf;ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom £''dyg'udk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ &[ef;wdkY ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k ightm;  
(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£''dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpd onf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/

pum; 0D&d, (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d/y/ pum;  
pdwf (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d/y/

&[ef;wdkY ]]pum; 0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj)  
BuD;rSL;aom orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf;ocFg&wdkYESifh  
jynfhpHkaom £''dyg'f}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD)  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom £''dyg'fw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY ]]0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj)  
BuD;rSL;aom orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf;ocFg&wdkYESifh  
jynfhpHkaom xdk£''dyg'fudk yGg;tyf\}}[k ightm;

(bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£'°dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm; jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm; jzpfV

(u) ]]pum; qE' (vGefuJ) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjCIF;ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£'°dyg'fwnf;}}[k ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom £'°dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynm rsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV ]]xkdqE'  
(vGefuJ) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjCIF;ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£'°dyg'fudk yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k  
ightm; (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£'°dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV xdk; xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm; jzpfV/  
tvif;&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm; jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ xdk;xGif;í odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm}onf  
xif&Sm; jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm; jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tjym;tm;jzifh  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? xkd;xGif;í odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm; jzpf\lonf xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
tvif; a&mifoabmtm;jzifh jzpfV



ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ todÓPfonf "r®wnf;/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom ÓPf]ynm}onf "r®wnf;/  
xkd;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf]0dZÆm} onf "r®wnf;/  
tvif;a&mif onf "r®wnf;/ þ"r®ig;yg;wdkYonf  
"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf; jzpfukef\? usufpm;&mvnf;  
jzpfukef\ xkd"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYonf  
xkd"r®y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/  
xkd"r®y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xkd"r®y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh  
"r®wdkYü odaom ÓPfudk "r®y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

jrifjcif;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ odjCIF;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
tjym;tm;jzifh odjCIF; oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
þtw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf tw¬y#dorÇd'g\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf;jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukef\  
xkdtw¬y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYonf  
xkdtw¬y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/ xkdtw¬  
y#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf xkdtw¬y#dorÇd'g\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh tw¬wdkYü  
odaomÓPfudk tw¬y#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

"r®ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef o'´gudk  
xkwfaqmif ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tw¬  
ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGmjy&ef o'´gudk xkwfaqmif  
ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef\ þ  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådq,fyg;wdkYonf ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkvnf; jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpfukef\ xkd  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYonf  
xkded<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/  
xkded<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xkded<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwåd y#dorÇd'g\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>HkwdkYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådwkYü odaom ÓPfudk  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

"r®ig;yg;wdkYü odaomÓPf? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYü  
odaomÓPf? ed½kwådq,fyg;wdkYü odaomÓPf?  
þESpfq,faom ÓPfwdkYonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\  
tm½Hkvnf;jzpfukef\ usufpm;&mvnf; jzpf ukef\  
xkdy#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYonf  
xkdy#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYwnf;/ xkd  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ usufpm;&mwdkYonf  
xkdy#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tm½HkwdkYwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh y#dbme wdkYü odaomÓPfudk  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'g[k qdktyf\

qE´ (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aomorm"d? tm;xkwfjCIF;  
ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom £´´dyg'fü "r®  
wpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬wpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwådohk;q,f?  
ÓPfajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

(c-C) þum; 0D&d, (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d/y/  
þum; pdwf (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d/y/  
þum; ]]xkd0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom  
orm"d? tm;xkwfjCIF; ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£´´dyg'fwnf;}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD) a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zI;ukefaom £´´dyg'f w&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm; jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;;jzpf\y/ ]]xkd0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj)  
BuD;rSL;aom orm"d? tm;xkwfjCIF;ocFg&wdkYESifh  
jynfhpHkaom £´´dyg'fudk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k (bk&m;rjzpfrD)  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI;ukefaom £´´dyg'f w&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm; jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;  
jzpf\y/

0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjCIF; ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom £´´dyg'fü  
"r®wpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬wpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd  
ohk;q,f? ÓPfajcmufq,fwdkYwnf;/

£'ˆdyg'fav;yg;wdkYü "r®ajcmufq,f? tw¬ajcmufq,f?  
ed½kwåd wpf&mhESpfq,f? ÓPfESpf&mh  
av;q,fwdkYwnf;/

-----

#### 4-owåaAm"dowå0g&

33/ &[ef;wdkY ]]ork', ork',}}[k  
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
opömw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]eda&m"  
eda&m"}}[k 0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom opömw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

0dyóDbk&m;avmif;\ Asmu½kdPf; (okwåef) ü  
"r®q,fyg;? tw¬q,fyg;? ed½kwådESpfq,f?  
ÓPfav;q,fwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ]]ork', ork',}}[k odcDbk&m;avmif;tm;/y/  
a0óblbk&m;avmif;tm;/y/ uukoefbk&m;avmif;tm;/y/  
aumPm\*Hkbk&m;avmif;tm;/y/ uóybk&m;avmif;tm;  
a&S;tzdkY u rMum;zl;ukefaom opömw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]eda&m" eda&m"}}[k  
uóybk&m;avmif;tm; a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl; ukefaom  
opömw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/

uóybk&m;avmif;\ Asmu½kdPf; (okwåef) ü  
"r®q,fyg;? tw¬q,fyg;? ed½kwådESpfq,f?  
ÓPfav;q,fwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ]]ork', ork',}}[k a\*gwrbk&m;avmif;tm;  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom opömw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]eda&m" eda&m"}}[k

a\*gwrbk&m;avmif;tm; a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
opömw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV

a\*gwrbk&m;avmif;\ Asmu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kdPf; (okwåef) ü  
"r®q,fyg;? tw¬q,fyg;? ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådESpfq,f?  
ÓPfav;q,fwdkYwnf;/

bk&m;avmif; ckepfOD;wdkY\ ckepfyg;aom  
Asmu<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kdPf; (okwåef) ü "r®ckepfq,f? tw¬ ckepfq,f?  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådwpf&mhav;q,f?  
ÓPfESpf&mh&Spfq,fwdkYwnf;/

-----

## 5 - tbdnm'd0g&

34/ tMuifrQavmuf tbdnm\ tbdnmoabmudk odtyfV  
jriftyfV xif&Sm;jyKtyfV

rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ ynmjzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom tbdnmoabm onf r&Sd[k  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
xkd;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV tbdnm\ tbdnmoabmü "r®-  
ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬-ESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwåd-ig;q,f?  
ÓPf-wpf&mwdkYwnf;/

tMuifrQavmuf y&dnm\ y&dnmoabmudk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf y[mef\ y[mefoabm udk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf bm0em\ bm0emoabmudk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf rsufarSmufjyKjcif;\ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;  
oabmudk odtyfV jriftyfV xif&Sm;jyKtyfV  
rsufarSmufjyKtyfV ynm jzifh awGUxdtyfV ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom  
oabmonfr&Sd[k ynm rsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom

ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xkd;xGif;í odwwfaom ÓPf  
]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tvif; a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;\  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabmü "r®-ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw↯-  
ESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd-ig;q,f? ÓPf-  
wpcf&mwdkYwnf;/

tbdnm\ tbdnmoabmü/ y&dnm\ y&dnmoabmü/  
y[mef\ y[mefoabmü/ bm0em\ bm0emoabmü/  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;\ rsufarSmufjyKjcif;oabmü "r®-  
wpcf&mESpfq,fh ig;yg;? tw↯-wpcf&mESpfq,fhig;yg;?  
ed½kwåd-ESpf&mhig;q,f? ÓPf-ig;&mwdkYwnf;/

-----

## 6 - cE"m'd0g&

35/ tMuifrQavmuf cE"mwdkY\ cE"moabmudk  
odtyfV/ jriftyf\? xif&Sm;jyKtyfV/

rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ ynmjzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom cE"moabmonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ cE"mwdkY\ cE"moabmü  
"r®-ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw↯-ESpfq,fh ig;yg;? ed½kwåd-  
ig;q,f? ÓPf-wpcf&mwdkYwnf;/

tMuifrQavmuf "mwfwdkY\ "mwfoabmudk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf tm,wewdkY\ tm,wehoabmudk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf ocFwwdkY\ ocFwoabmudk odtyfV/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf tocFw\ tocFwoabmudk odtyfV/ jriftyfV/  
xif&Sm;jyKtyfV/ rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/

ynmjzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh rawGUxdtyfaom  
tocFwoabmonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tocFw\ tocFwoabmü "r® -

ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬ -ESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd-  
ig;q,f? ÓPf-wpf&mwdkYwnf;/

cE"mwdkY\ cE"moabmü/ "mwfwdkY\ "mwfoabmü/  
tm,wewdkY\ tm,weoabmü/ ocFwwdkY\ ocFwoabmü/  
tocFwwdkY\ tocFwoabmü "r®-wpf&mESpfq,fhig;yg;?  
tw¬-wSpf&mESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd -  
ESpf&mhig;q,f? ÓPf-ig;&mwdkYwnf;/

-----

## 7 - opö0g&

36/ tMuifrQavmuf 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmudk odtyfV  
jriftyfV xif&Sm;jyKtyfV

rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ ynmjzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom 'ku©oabmonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ 'ku©\ 'ku©oabmü  
"r®ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬ESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd  
ig;q,f? ÓPfwpf&mwdkYwnf;/

tMuifrQavmuf ork',\ ork',oabmudk/y/ tMuifrQavmuf  
eda&m"\ eda&m"oabm udk/y/ tMuifrQavmuf r\*¾/  
r\*¾oabmudk odtyfV jriftyfV xif&Sm;jyKtyfV/  
rsufarSmuf jyKtyfV/ ynmjzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom r\*¾oabmonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpd onf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ r\*¾/  
r\*¾oabmü "r®-ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬-ESpfq,fh ig;yg;?  
ed½kwåd-ig;q,f? ÓPf-wpf&mwdkYwnf;/

t&d,opö mav;yg;wdkYü "r®-wpf&m? tw¬-wpf&m?  
ed½kwåd -ESpf&m? ÓPf-av;&mwdkYwnf;/

-----

## 8 - y#dorÇd'g0g&

37/ tMuifrQavmuf tw→y#dorÇd'g\  
tw→y#dorÇd'goabmudk odtyfV jriftyfV

xif&Sm;jyKtyfV rsufarSmufjyKtyfV ynmjzifh  
awGUxdtyfV ynmjzifh rawGUxdtyfaom tw→  
y#dorÇd'g oabmonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
tw→y#dorÇd'g\ tw→y#dorÇd'goabmü  
"r®ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw→ESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd  
ig;q,f? ÓPf wpf&mwdkYwnf;/

tMuifrQavmuf "r®y#dorÇd'g\  
"r®y#dorÇd'goabmudk/y/ tMuifrQavmuf  
ed½kwådy#dorÇd'g\ ed½kwådy#dorÇd'goabmudk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf y#dbmey#dorÇd'g\  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'goabmudk odtyfV jriftyfV  
xif&Sm;jyKtyfV rsufarSmuf jyKtyfV ynmjzifh  
awGUxdtyfV

ynmjzifh rawGU xdtyfaom  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'goabmonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mif onf xif&Sm;jzpfV  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'goabmü "r®-ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw→-  
ESpfq,fhig;yg;? ed½kwåd -ig;q,f? ÓPf-  
wpf&mwdkYwnf;/

y#dorÇd'gav;yg;wdkYü "r® -wpf&m? tw→ -  
wpf&m? ed½kwåd -ESpf&m? ÓPf -av;&mwdkYwnf;/

-----

## 9 - q Ak'""r®0g&

38/ tMuifrQavmuf £`Ed´,ya&my&d,wåÓPfudk  
odtyfV jriftyfV xif&Sm;jyKtyfV

rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ ynmjzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom £`Ed´,ya&my&d,wå ÓPfonf r&Sd[k  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ £`Ed´, ya&my&d,wåÓPfü  
"r®ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬ESpfq,fhig;yg;?  
ed½kwådig;q,f? ÓPfwpf&mwdkYwnf;/

tMuifrQavmuf tmo,mEko,ÓPfudk/y/  
tMuifrQavmuf ,ruyg#d[m&d,ÓPfudk/y/ tMuifrQavmuf  
r[mu½kPmormywåÓPfudk/y/ tMuifrQavmuf  
oAÁnKwÓPfudk/y/ tMuifrQ avmuf tem0&PÓPfudk  
odtyfV/ jriftyfV/ xif&Sm;jyKtyfV

rsufarSmufjyKtyfV/ ynm jzifh awGUxdtyfV/ ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom tem0&PÓPfonf r&Sd[k ynmrsufpdonf  
xif &Sm;jzpfV/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm; jzpfV/ xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm; jzpfV/ tem0&PÓPfü  
"r®ESpfq,fhig;yg;? tw¬ESpfq,fhig;yg;?  
ed½kwådig;q,f? ÓPfwpf&mwdkYwnf;/

Ak'´´ÓPfajcmufyg;wdkYü "r®-wpf&mhig;q,f? tw¬ -  
wpf&mhig;q,f? ed½kwåd-oHk;&m? ÓPf-  
ajcmuf&mwdkYwnf;/

y#dorÇd'gt&mü "r®-&Spf&mhig;q,f? tw¬-  
&Spf&mhig;q,f? ed½kwåd-wpfaxmifhckepf&m? ÓPf-  
oHk;axmifhav;&mwdkYwnf;/

**y#dorÇd'guxm NyD;V**

-----

**7 -"r®puúuxm**

**1- opö0g&**



39/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoDjynfü  
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\y/ podkY  
O'gef;usL;&ifhawmfrlaomaMumifh  
toQifaum@ntm; ]]tnmodaum@n}}[líomvQif trnf onf  
jzpfV

(u) ]]pum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;}}[k a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom opömw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm}onf xif&Sm;jzpfV xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV tvif;a&mif  
onf xif&Sm;jzpfV

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaomÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm; jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ xkd;xGif;í odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm; jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
[lonf jrifjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
[lonf odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaomÓPf  
]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tjym;tm;jzifh  
odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaomÓPf ]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh? tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tvif;a&mifoabmtm;jzifh jzpfV

rsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ jrifjCIF;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/  
ÓPfonf "r®wnf;/ odjCIF; oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ ynmonf  
"r®wnf;/ cJGjcm;í tjym;tm;jzifh odjCIF;oabmonf  
tw¬hwnf;/ 0dZÆmonf "r®wnf;? xkd;xGif;í  
odjCIF;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/ tmavmuonf "r®wnf;/  
tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw¬wnf;/

p"r®ig;yg;? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf 'ku©0w¬K  
&SdukefV opöm0w¬K &SdukefV opöm  
tm½Hk&SdukefV opöm usufpm;&m&SdukefV  
opömjzifh a&wGuftyfukefV opömü tusKH;0ifukefV  
opömü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV opömü wnfukefV opömü  
rwkefrvlyf wnfukefV

40/ "r®pMum[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
"r®pMumrnfoenf;/ "r®udkvnf;aumif;?  
pMumudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV pMumudkvnf;aumif;? "r®udkvnf; aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV w&m;jzifh  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV

w&m;usifhjcif;iSg jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV "r®ü wnfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV  
"r®ü rwkefrvlyf wnfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMum rnfV "r®ü rwkefrvlyf wnfapvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV "r®ü tpdK;&onf\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV "r®ü tpdK;&onf\  
tjzpfodkY a&mufapvsuf  
jzpfapaom aMumifh "r®pMum rnfV "r®ü  
txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMum rnfV "r®ü txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufapvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV

"r®ü &J&ifh onfhtjzpfodkY a&mufvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV "r®ü  
&J&ifhonfhtjzpfodkY a&muf apvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV "r®udk  
aumif;pGmjyKvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV  
"r®udk tav;jyKvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV

"r®udk jrwfEdk;vsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV "r®udk ylaZmfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMum rnfV "r®udk ½dkaowkyf0yfvsuf

jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV "r®udk  
wHcGefuJhodkY jzpfapaom aMumifh "r®pMum rnfV  
"r®udk rSefuif;uJhodkY jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV "r®t"dywd jzpfí jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV xkd"r®pMumudk avmuü orPonfvnf;aumif;?  
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;? ewfonfvnf;aumif;?  
rm&fewfonfvnf;aumif? jA[®monfvnf; aumif;?  
wpfpHkwpfOD;onfvnf;aumif; epfapjCIF;ISg  
rjzpfapEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV

o'`da`E´onf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV OD&d,da`E´onf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV owda`E´onf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfap aomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV orm"da`E´onf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV ynda`E´onf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV o'`gAdkvfonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV OD&d,Adkvfonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV owdAdkvfonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV orm"dAdkvfonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV ynm Adkvfonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV owdoarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
OD&d,oarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
yDwdoarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV

yó'`doarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV orm"doarÁmZÑif

onf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV Oayu©moarÁmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
or®m'd|donf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifhh"r®pMumrnfV or®mouFyÜonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV

or®m0gpmonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV or®mur®EÅonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV or®mtmZD0onf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfap aomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV or®m0g,mronf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum  
rnfV or®mowdonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

or®morm"donf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

tpdk;&jcif;oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´onf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV

rwkefvlyfapEdkifjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh Adkvfonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV xGufajrmufjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh  
aAmZÑifonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaom aMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV (orÜmyu) [dwfoabmtm;jzifh r\*fonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaom aMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV xifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh owdy|mefwdkYonf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfap aomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV tm;xkwfjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV jynfhpHk  
(NyD;pD;)jCIF; oabmtm;jzifh £''dyg'fwdkYonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum

rnfv/[kwfrSefjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh opömwDkYonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV

rysHUvGifhJcif; oabmtm;jzifh orxonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

tzefzef½ljCIF; oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóem onf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV  
wpfckwnf;aom udpö&ooabm tm;jzifh orxç  
0dyóemwDkYonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV vGefí rjzpfjCIF;  
oabmtm;jzifh tpHkwGJjCIF; ],k\*e''}onf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
apmifhpnf;jCIF; oabmtm;jzifh oDv0dok''donf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaom aMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
rysHUvGifhJcif; oabmtm;jzifh pdwå0dok''donf  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfap aomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV

jrifjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 'd|d0dok''donf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfap aomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

vGwfjCIF;oabmtm;jzifh 0darmu©onf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfap aomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

xkd;xGif;íodjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh 0dZÆmonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
pGefYvTwfjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh 0drkwådonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
t<uif;rJhjzWfjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPfonf "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
wpfzefNidrf;jCIF; oabmtm;jzifh tEkyÜg' t&[wåzdkvf  
ÓPfonf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV qE´onf t&if;tjrpfoabm tm;jzifh "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
reodum&onf aumif;pGmjzpf apjCIF; oabmtm;jzifh  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV zóonf aygif; qHkJCIF;oabmtm;jzifh

"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV a0'emonf pka0;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
"r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV orm"donf trSL;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV owdonf  
tpdk;& onf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMum rnfV  
ynmonf xdkYxuf vGefjrwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
Odrkwådonf tESpfom&oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

]xkd'ku©t&d,opö mudk ydkif;jcm;í  
odtyf\}}[k/y/ ]ydkif;jcm;í odNyD;NyD}}[k  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom opömw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;  
jzpfV

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/y/ tvif;a&mif onf xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
l onf jrifjcif; oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\l onf tvif;a&mif oabmtm;jzifh jzpfV

rsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ jrifjcif;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf "r®wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw¬wnf;/

p"r®ig;yg;? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf  
'ku©0w¬K&SdukefV opö m0w¬K &SdukefV  
opömtm½Hk &SdukefV opömusufpm;&m &SdukefV  
opömjzifh a&wGuftyfukefV opö mü tusKH;0ifukefV  
opö mü aumif;pGm jzpfukefV opö mü wnfukefV opö mü  
rwkefrvlyf wnfukefV

"r®pMum[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh "r®pMumrnfoenf;/  
"r®udkvnf;aumif;? pMumudk vnf;aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf/  
pMumudkvnf;aumif;? "r®udkvnf;aumif; jzpf  
apaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf/ w&m;jzifh  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf/ w&m;usifhjcif;iSg  
jzpfapaom aMumifh "r®pMumrnf/ "r®ü wnfvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf/ "r®ü rwkefrvlyf  
wnfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf/y/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAAmef onf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf/

(c-C) ]]pum; 'ku©ork',t&d,opömwnf;}}[k  
a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom opöm w&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf/y/ ]]xkd'ku©ork', t&d,opömudk y,ftyf\}}  
[k/y/ ]]y,fNyD;NyD}}[k a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
opömw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf/

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfonf;/y/ tvif;a&mif onf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfonf;/ ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
lonf jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
lonf tvif;a&mifoabm tm;jzifh jzpf/

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ jrifjcif;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf "r®wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw¬wnf;/

p"r®ig;yg;? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf ork',0w¬K  
&Sdukef/ opöm0w¬K &Sdukef/y/ eda&m"0w¬K  
&Sdukef/ opöm0w¬K &Sdukef/y/ r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>0w¬K  
&Sdukef/ opöm0w¬K &Sdukef/ opömtm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hk  
&Sdukef/

opöm usufpm;&m&Sdukef/ opömjzifh  
a&wGuftyfukef/ opöümü tusKH;0ifukef/ opöümü

aumif;pGm jzpfukefV opömü wnfukefV opömü  
rwkefrvlyf wnfukefV

"r®pMum[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh "r®pMumrnfoenf;/  
"r®udkvnf;aumif;? pMum udkvnf;aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV/  
pMumudkvnf;aumif;? "r®udkvnf;aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®jzifh  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV w&m;usifhjcif;iSg  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü wnfvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü rwkefrvlyf  
wnfvzufjzpf apaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV/y/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefhonf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

-----

## 2 - owdy|me0g&

41/ &[ef;wdkY ]]pum; udk,fü um,mEkyóemwnf;}}  
[k ightm; a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI; ukefaom owdy|  
mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]udkdk,fü  
xkdum,mEkyóemudk yGg;tyf\}}[k ightm;/y/  
&[ef;wdkY ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k ightm; a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zI;ukefaom owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/

pum; a0'emwdkYü/y/ pum; pdwfü/y/  
&[ef;wdkY ]]pum; w&m;wdkYü "r®mEkyóemwnf;}}[k  
ightm; a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zI;ukefaom owdy|  
mefw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ tvif;  
a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY ]]w&m;wdkYü  
xkd"r®mEkyóemudk yGg;tyf\}}[k ightm;/y/  
&[ef;wdkY ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k ightm; a&S;tzdkYu



rMum;zl;ukefaom                      owdy|mefw&m;                      wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf                      xif&Sm;jzpf\y/                      ÓPftvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\

]]pum; udk,fü    um,mEkyóemwnf;}}[k a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom                      owdy|mefw&m;                      wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf                      xif&Sm;jzpf\y/                      tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\                      ]]udk,fü                      xkdum,mEkyóemudk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/                      ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom                      owdy|mefw&m;wdkYü  
ynmrsufpdonf                      xif&Sm;jzpf\y/                      tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/y/    tvif;a&mif    onf    xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
[lonf    jrifjcif;    oabmtm;jzifh/y/    tvif;a&mifonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tvif;a&mifoabm tm;jzifh jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ jrifjcif;oabmonf tw→wnf;/y/  
tmavmuonf "r®wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw→wnf;/

p"r®ig;yg;?                      tw→ig;yg;wdkYonf                      um,0w→K  
&Sdukef\ owdy|mef0w→K &Sdukef\y/ a0'em 0w→K  
&Sdukef\ owdy|mef0w→K &Sdukef\ pdwf0w→K  
&Sdukef\ owdy|mef0w→K &Sdukef\ w&m; 0w→K  
&Sdukef\ owdy|mef0w→K &Sdukef\ owdy|  
meftm½Hk                      &Sdukef\                      owdy|mefusufpm;&m  
&Sdukef\ owdy|mefjzifh a&wGuftyfukef\ owdy|mefü  
tusKH;0ifukef\ owdy|mefü aumif;pGm jzpfukef\  
owdy|mefü wnfukef\ owdy|mefü rwkefrvlyf wnfukef\

"r®pMum[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh "r®pMumrnfoenf;/  
"r®udkvnf;aumif;?                      pMumudk                      vnf;aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh                      "r®pMumrnf\  
pMumudkvnf;aumif;?                      "r®udkvnf;aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh                      "r®pMumrnf\                      "r®jzifh  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf\ w&m;usifhjcif;iSg

jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf\ w&m;ü wnfvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf\

w&m; ü rwkefrvlyf wnfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnf\y/ aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m  
edAÁmefonf NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/  
xkd"r®udk jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf\

-----

### 3 - £'°dyg'0g&

42/ &[ef;wdkY ]]pum; qE´ (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom  
orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf; ocFg&wdkYESifhhjynfhpHkaom  
£'°dyg'fwnf;}}[k a&S;tzdkYu ightm; rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£'°dyg'fw&m;wdkY ü ynm rsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ]]qE´ (vGefuj)  
BuD;rSL; aomorm"d? tm;xkwfjcf;  
ocFg&wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom xkd£'°dyg'fudk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k ightm;/y/ &[ef; wdkY ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}  
[k ightm; a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£'°dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\

pum; 0D&d, (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d/y/ pum;  
pdwf (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d/y/  
&[ef;wdkY ]]pum; 0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj)  
BuD;rSL;aom orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf; ocFg&wdkYESifh  
jynfhpHkaom £'°dyg'fwnf;}}[k ightm; a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom £'°dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynm rsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
&[ef;wdkY ]]0DrHo ]ynm} (vGefuj) BuD;;rSL;aom  
orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf; ocFg&wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom  
£'°dyg'fudk yGg;tyf\}}[k ightm;/y/  
&[ef;wdkY ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k ightm; a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom £'°dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\

]]pum; qE' (vGefuJ) BuD;;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjcf; ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£'dyg'fwnf;}}[k a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£'dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/y/ ]]qE' (vGefuJ)  
BuD;;rSL;aom orm"d? tm;xkwfjcf; ocFg&wdkYESifh  
jynfhpHkaom xdk£'dyg'fudk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom £'dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaom ÓPf]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm; jzpfV/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpfV/ ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
[lonf tb,foabm tm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ ÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\  
[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh  
odwwfaom ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpf oenf;/ xkd;xGif;í odwwfaom  
ÓPf]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfoenf;/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh jzpfoenf;/

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
jrifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh/ todÓPfonf xif&Sm; jzpf\[lonf  
odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh/ tjym;tm;jzifh odwwfaom  
ÓPf ]ynm} onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf tjym;tm;jzifh  
odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh/ xkd;xGif;íodwwfaom  
ÓPf]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm; jzpf\[lonf xkd;xGif;í  
odjcf;oabmtm;jzifh/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lonf  
tvif; a&mifoabmtm;jzifh jzpfV/

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ jrifjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/  
odjcf;onf "r®wnf;/ odjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/ ynmonf  
"r®wnf;/ tjym;tm;jzifh odjcf;oabmonf tw→wnf;/  
0dZÆmonf "r®wnf;/ xkd;xGif;í odjcf;oabmonf  
tw→wnf;/ tvif;a&mifonf "r®wnf;/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf  
tw→wnf;/

p"r®ig;yg;? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf qE´0w¬K &SdukefV  
£'¨dyg'f0w¬K &SdukefV £'¨dyg'ftm½Hk &SdukefV  
£'¨dyg'fusufpm;&m &SdukefV £'¨dyg'fjzifh  
a&wGuftyfukefV £'¨dyg'fü tusKH;0ifukefV £'¨dyg'fü  
aumif;pGm jzpfukefV £'¨dyg'fü wnfukefV £'¨dyg'fü  
rwkefrvlyf wnfukefV

"r®pMum[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh "r®pMumrnfoenf;/  
"r®udkvnf;aumif;? pMumudk vnf;aumif;  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
pMumudkvnf;aumif;? "r®udkvnf;aumif;  
jzpfhapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®jzifh  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®usifhjicif;iSg  
jzpfap aomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü wnfvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü rwkef  
rvlyfwnfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü  
wnfaponfjzpfí jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü  
tpdk;&onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV

"r®ü tpdk;&onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü txGwf  
txdyfodkY a&mufvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV "r®ü txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufapvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV/y/ "r®udk  
½dkaowkyf0yfvfuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
"r®udk wHcGefujhodkY jzpfapaomaMumifh  
"r®pMum rnfV "r®udk rSefuif;uJhodkY  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®t"dywdjzpfí  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

xkd"r®pMumudk avmuü orP? jAm[®P? ewf?  
rm&fewf? jA[®m? wpfpHkwpfOD;aom olonf  
epfapjcif;iSg rjzpfapEdkif/ xdkYaMumifh  
"r®pMumrnfV

o'`da`E´onf "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®ukd  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnf\y/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®ukd  
jzpfap\ xdkYaMumifh "r®pMumrnf\

]]pum; 0D&d, (vGefuj) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjcif; ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£'`dyg'fwnf;}}[k a&S;tzdkYu rMum;zl;ukefaom  
£'`dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/  
tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ ]]0D&d, (vGefuj)  
BuD;rSL;aom orm"d? tm;xkwfjcif;  
ocFg&wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom xkd£'`dyg'fudk  
yGg;tyf\}}[k/y/ ]]yGg;NyD;NyD}}[k a&S;tzdkYu  
rMum;zl;ukefaom £'`dyg'fw&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf  
xif&Sm;jzpf\y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh/y/  
ÓPftvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jzpfonf;/ ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh/y/ tvif;a&mifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\lonf  
tvif;a&mifoabmtm;jzifh jzpf\

ynmrsufpdonf "r®wnf;/ jrifjcif;oabmonf tw¬wnf;/y/  
tvif;a&mifonf "r®wnf;/y/ tvif;a&mifoabmonf tw¬wnf;/

p"r®ig;yg;? tw¬ig;yg;wdkYonf 0D&d,0w¬K  
&Sdukef\ £'`dyg'f0w¬K &Sdukef\y/ pdwf0w¬K  
&Sdukef\ £'`dyg'f0w¬K &Sdukef\ 0DrHo0w¬K  
&Sdukef\ £'`dyg'f0w¬K &Sdukef\ £'`dyg'ftm½Hk  
&Sdukef\ £'`dyg'f usufpm;&m &Sdukef\ £'`dyg'fjzifh  
a&wGuftyfukef\ £'`dyg'fü tusKH;0ifukef\

£'`dyg'fü aumif;pGm jzpfukef\ £'`dyg'fü wnfukef\  
£'`dyg'fü rwkefrvlyf wnfukef\

"r®pMum[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh "r®pMumrnfoenf;/  
"r®udkvnf;aumif;? pMumudk vnf;aumif;

jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV  
pMumudkvnf;aumif;? "r®udkvnf;aumif; jzpf  
apaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®jzifh  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV w&m;usifhjcif;iSg  
jzpf apaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü wnfvsuf  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV "r®ü rwkef rvlyf  
wnfvsuf jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV/y/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qHk;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh "r®wnf;/ xkd"r®udk  
jzpfapaomaMumifh "r®pMumrnfV

**"r®puúuxm NyD;V**

-----

## **8 - avmukwå&uxm**

43/ tb,fw&m;wdkYonf avmukwå&mrnfukefoenf;/  
owdy|mefav;yg;? or®yÜ"mef av;yg;? £'`dyg'fav;yg;?  
£a`E`ig;yg;? Adkvfig;yg;? aAmZÑifckepfyg;?  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*f? t&d,r\*fav;yg;?  
omrnzdkvfav;yg;? edAÁmef pw&m;wdkYonf  
avmukwå&m rnfukefV

avmukwå&mwdkYrnfonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
avmukwå&mwdkY rnfukefoenf;/

avmuudk vGefukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m  
rnfukefV avmurS vGefwwfukefaom aMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmur§ vGefajrmufukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmurS vGefajrmuf  
wwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuudk  
vGefoGm;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuudk  
aumif;pGm vGefoGm;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuudk aumif;pGm vGefoGm;ukefNyD;aom  
aMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuxuf

vGefuJukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmutqHk;udk  
vGef ajrmufukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmurS xGufajrmufukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmurS xGufoGm;ukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmu (xJ) rS  
xGufoGm;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmurS  
xGufajrmufukef NyD;aomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmurS xGufoGm;ukefNyD;aomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmu (xJ) rS  
xGufoGm;ukefNyD;aomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmuü rwnfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmurSm rwnfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuü rvdrf;usHukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmutm;jzifh rvdrf;usHukef aomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmuü aumif;pGm  
rNiduyfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmu tm;jzifh  
aumif;pGm rNiduyfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuü rpGef;rNidukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmutm;jzifh rpGef; rNidukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/

avmuü uif;vGwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmutm;jzifh uif;vGwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmurS uif;vGwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmu (xJ) rS uif;vGwfukef aomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuwGif uif;vGwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmuü ,SOfcif;uif;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmutm;jzifh ,SOfcif;uif;ukefaom aMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmurS ,SOfcif;uif;ukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmu0,f ,SOfcif; uif;ukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/  
avmuESifh ,SOfcif;uif;ukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmuwGif ,SOfcif;uif;ukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/

avmurS pifMu,fukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmutm;jzifh pifMu,fukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuwGif pifMu,fukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmurS txl;pifMu,fukef aomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmutm;jzifh txl;pifMu,fukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmu wGif txl;pifMu,fukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/

avmurS xukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuxJrS xukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuwGif;rS xukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmurS uif;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuxJrS uif;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuwGif;rS uif;ukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmuü ruyfNidukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuü r,ltyfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuü  
raESmifzGJUtyfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmuudk aumif;pGm jzwfukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmuudk aumif;pGm  
jzwfukefNyD;haomaMumifh avmukwå&m/

avmuudk wpfzefNidrf;apukefaomaMumifh  
avmukwå&m/ avmuudk wpfzefNidrf;apukefNyD;  
aomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmu\  
vrf;r[kwfaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmu\  
wnf&m  
r[kwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmu\  
t&mr[kwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuESifh  
rqufqHukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuudk  
ysKdUtefukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuudk  
wpfzef rysKdUtefukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuudk y,fpGefYukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuudk rpJG,laomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuü  
rzGJUapukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/ avmuudk  
vGefpGm rzGJUwwfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuudk Nidrf;apukef aomaMumifh avmukwå&m/



avmuudk rxGef;vif;apukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&m/  
avmuudk aumif;pGmvGefí vTrf;rdk;í  
wnfukefaomaMumifh avmukwå&mwdkY rnfukefV

## avmukwå&uxm NyD;V

-----

## 9 - Avuxm

44/ om0w→d ed'gef;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY AvwdkYonf  
pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;yg;wdkY enf;[lrl- o''gAv?  
0D&d,Av? owdAv? orm"dAv? ynmAvwdkYwnf;/  
&[ef;wdkY AvwdkY onf pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

wpfenf;um; AvwdkYonf  
ajcmufq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ o''gAv? 0D&d,Av?  
owdAv? orm"d Av? ynmAv? [d&dAv? MowåyÜAv?  
qifjcifjcif; ]y#docFge} Av? bm0emAv?  
tjypfrJhjcf; ]te0ZÆ} Av? csD;jr§ifhjcf; ]o\*F{ }Av?  
ESpfoufjcif; ]cED å}Av?ESpfoufapjcif; ]ynwåd}Av?  
MuHpnfapjcif; ]edZÑwåd}Av? tpdK;&jcif; ]£ó &d,}Av?  
t"d|meAv? orxAv? 0dyóemAv? aou©Avq,fyg;?  
taou©Avq,fyg;? &[EÅm]cDPmo0}Av q,fyg;?  
(jynfhphkNyD;pD;jcif;) £''dAv q,fyg;? jrwfpgmbk&m;\  
Av q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fonf o''gAvrnfoenf;/ o''gr&Sdjcf;ü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifaomaMumifh o''gAvrnfV

wuGjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
axmufyHhjcf;oabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/ udavomwdkYudk  
ukefapjcif; oabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/ xkd;xGif;í  
odjcif;ponfudk txl;okwfoifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/  
pdwf\ wnf&moabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/ pdwf\  
jzLpifapjcif;oabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/ txl;udk &jcif;  
oabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/ tvGefudk xkd;xGif;í  
odjcif;oabmtm;jzifh o''gAv/ opömudk xkd;xGif;í

odjcif;oabmtm;jzifh o'gAv/ edAÁmefü wnfapwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh o'gAv rnf\ pum; o'gAvwnf;/ (1)

tb,fonf 0D&d,Avrnfoenf;/ ysif;&djcif;ü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifaomaMumifh 0D&d,Avrnf\

wuGjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
axmufyHhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/  
udavomwdkYudk ukef apjcif; oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/  
xkd;xGif;í odjcif;ponfudk txl;okwfoifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
0D&d,Av/ pdwf\wnf&m oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/ pdwf\  
jzLpifapjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d, Av/ w&m;txl;udk  
&jcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/ tvGefukd xkd;xGif;í  
odwwfaom oabm tm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/ opömax;yg;udk  
xkd;xGif;í odjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/ edAÁmefü  
wnf apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Avrnf\ pum;  
0D&d,Avwnf;/ (2)

tb,fonf owdAvrnfoenf;/ arhavsmhjcif;ü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifaomaMumifh owdAv rnf\  
wuGjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
axmufyHhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh owdAv/y/ edAÁmefü wnf  
apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh owdAv rnf\ pum;  
owdAvwnf;/ (3)

tb,fonf orm"dAvrnfoenf;/ O'pöü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifaomaMumifh orm"dAvrnf\

wuGjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
axmufyHhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh orm"dAv/y/ edAÁmefü  
wnfapwwf aom oabmtm;jzifh orm"dAv rnf\ pum;  
orm"dAvwnf;/ (4)

tb,fonf ynmAv rnfoenf;/ t0dZÆmü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifaomaMumifh ynmAvrnf\

wuGjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk  
axmufyHhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh ynmAv/y/ edAÁmefü

wnfapwwf aomoabmtm;jzifh ynmAv rnfV þum;  
ynmAvwnf;/ (5)

tb,fonf [d&dAv rnfoenf;/ psmefjzifh umrpäE´rS  
&SufaomaMumifh [d&dAvrnfV

tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'rS &SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/  
tmavmuonmjzifh xderd´´rS &SufaomaMumifh  
[d&dAv/ rysHUvGifhjcif;jzifh O´´pörS  
&SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/ "r®00w¬mefjzifh  
0dpdudpämrS &SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/ ÓPfjzifh  
t0dZÆmrS &SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifh rarGUavsmfjcif; rS  
&SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/ yXrpsmefjzifh  
eD0&PwdkYrS &SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/y/ t&[wå  
r\*fjzifh udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS &SufaomaMumifh  
[d&dAv rnfV þum; [d&dAvwnf;/ (6)

tb,fonf MowåyÜAv rnfoenf;/ psmefjzifh umrpäE´rS  
aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜ Av rnfV/  
tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'rS aMumufvefYaomaMumifh  
MowåyÜAv/ tmavmuonmjzifh xderd´´rS  
aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜAv/  
rysHUvGifhjcif;jzifh O´´pörS aMumufvefYaomaMumifh  
MowåyÜAv/ "r®00w¬mefjzifh 0dpdudpämrS  
aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜAv/ ÓPfjzifh  
t0dZÆmrS aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜAv/  
0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifh rarGUavsmfjcif;rS  
aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜAv/ yXrpsmefjzifh  
eD0&PwdkYrS aMumufvefYaomaMumifh  
MowåyÜAv/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS  
aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜAv rnfV þum;  
MowåyÜAvwnf;/ (7)

tb,fonf pl;prf;qifjcifjcif; ]y#docFge}Av rnfoenf;/  
psmefjzifh umrpäE´udk pl;prf; qifjcifaomaMumifh  
pl;prf;qifjcifjcif;Av rnfV arwåmjzifh Asmyg'udk

pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh pl;prf;qifjcifjcf;Av/  
tmavmuonmjzifh xderd''udk pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh  
pl;prf;qifjcifjcf; Av/ orm"djzifh O''ööpöudk  
pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh pl;prf;qifjcifjcf;Av/  
"r®00w¬mefjzifh 0dpd udpämudk  
pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh pl;prf;qifjcifjcf;Av/ ÓPfjzifh  
t0dZÆmudk pl;prf;qifjcifaom aMumifh  
pl;prf;qifjcifjcf;Av/ 0rf;ajrmufjcf;jzifh  
rarGUavsmfjcf;udk pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh  
pl;prf;qifjcifjcf;Av/ yXrpsmefjzifh eD0&PwdkYudk  
pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh pl;prf;qifjcifjcf; Av/y/  
t&[wår\*fjzifh udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk  
pl;prf;qifjcifaomaMumifh pl;prf;qifjcifjcf; Av rnf\ þum;  
pl;prf;qifjcifjcf; ]y#docFge}Avwnf;/ (8)

tb,fonf bm0emAv rnfoenf;/ umrpäE´udk  
y,fpGefYvsuf psmefudk yGg;aomaMumifh bm0emAv  
rnf\ Asmyg'udk y,fpGefYvsuf arwåmudk  
yGg;aomaMumifh bm0emAv/ xderd''udk  
y,fpGefYvsuf tmavmuonmudk yGg;aomaMumifh  
bm0emAv/ O''ööpöudk y,fpGefYvsuf orm"dudk  
yGg;aomaMumifh bm0emAv/ 0dpdudpämudk  
y,fpGefYvsuf "r®00w¬mefudk yGg;aomaMumifh  
bm0em Av/ t0dZÆmudk y,fpGefYvsuf ÓPfudk  
yGg;aomaMumifh bm0emAv/ rarGUavsmfjcf;udk  
y,fpGefYhvsuf 0rf;ajrmufjcf;udk yGg;aomaMumifh  
bm0emAv/ eD0&PwdkYudk y,fpGefYvsuf  
yXrpsmefudk yGg;aomaMumifh bm0emAv/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fpGefYvsuf t&[wår\*fudk  
yGg;aom aMumifh bm0emAv rnf\ þum;  
bm0emAvwnf;/ (9)

tb,fonf tjypfrJh ]te0ZÆ}Avrnfoenf;/ umrpäE´udk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí psmefü wpfpHk wpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Avrnf\ Asmyg'udk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí tAsmyg'ü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf

r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/ xderd''udk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí tmavmu onmü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/ O''pöudk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí orm"dü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/ 0dpdudpämudk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí "r®00w→mefü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/ t0dZÆmudk  
y,fNyD;onf jzpfí ÓPfü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/ rarGUavsmfjcif;udk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufjcif;ü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/ eD0&PwdkYudk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí yXrpsmefü wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf  
r&SdaomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif; Av/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fNyD;onfjzpfí t&[wår\*fü  
wpfpHkwpf&m tjypfonf r&Sd aomaMumifh tjypfrJhjcif;  
Avrnfv/ þum; tjypfrJhjcif; Avwnf;/ (10)

tb,fonf csD;jr§ifhjcif; ]o\*F[] Avrnfoenf;/ umrpäE  
´udk y,fpGefYvsuf psmeft\tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk  
csD;jr§ifhaomaMumifh csD;jr§ifhjcif;Av rnfV/  
Asmyg'udk y,fpGefYvsuf arwåm\tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk  
csD;jr§ifhaomaMumifh csD;jr§ifhjcif;Av/ xderd''udk  
y,fpGefYvsuf tmavmuonm\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk  
csD;jr§ifhaomaMumifh csD;jr§ifhjcif;Av/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYudk y,fpGefYvsuf t&[wår\*f\  
tpGrf; jzifh pdwfudk csD;jr§ifhaomaMumifh  
csD;jr§ifhjcif;Av rnfV/ þum; csD;jr§ifhjcif; ]o\*F[]  
Avwnf;/ (11)

tb,fonfESpfoufjcif; ]cEÅD}Avrnfoenf;/ umrpäE´udk  
y,fNyD;onfjzpfí  
aeu©r®udkESpfoufaomaMumifhESpfoufjcif;Avrnfv/  
Asmyg'udk y,fNyD;onfjzpfí tAsmyg'udkESpfoufaom  
aMumifhESpfoufjcif;Av/ xderd''udk y,fNyD;onfjzpfí  
tmavmuonmudkESpfoufaomaMumifhESpfoufjcif; Av/  
O''pöudk y,fNyD;onfjzpfí



udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd y,fpGefYvsuf t&[wår\*f\  
tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd MuHpnfapaom aMumifh  
MuHpnfapjcif; ]edZÑwåd} Avrnfv\ þum; MuHpnfapjcif;  
edZÑwådAvwnf;/ (14)

tb,fonf tpdk;&jcif; ]£ó&d,} Avrnfoenf;/ umrpäE´ukd  
y,fpGefYvsuf psmef\  
tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd  
rdrdtvkdtwdkif; jzpfapaomaMumifh tpdk;&jcif; ]  
£ó&d,} Avrnfv\

Asmyg'ukd y,fpGefYvsuf arwåm\tpGrf;jzifh  
pdwfukd rdrdtvkdtwdkif;jzpfapaomaMumifh  
tpdk;&jcif; ]£ó&d,} Av/ xderd'´ukd y,fpGefYvsuf  
tmavmuonm\tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd rdrdtvkdtwdkif;  
jzpfapaom aMumifh tpdk;&jcif; ]£ó&d,} Av/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd y,fpGefYvsuf t&[wår\*ftpGrf;  
jzifh pdwfukd rdrdtvkdtwdkif; jzpfapaomaMumifh  
tpdk;&jcif; ]£ó&d,} Avrnfv\ þum; tpdk; &jcif; ]£ó&d,}  
Avwnf;/ (15)

tb,fonf t"d|meAvrnfoenf;/ umrpäE´ukdy,fpGefYvsuf  
aeu©r®\tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd t"d|mefaomaMumifh t"d|  
meAvrnfv\ Asmyg'ukdy,fpGefYvsuf tAsmyg'\tpGrf;jzifh  
pdwfukd t"d|mefaomaMumifh t"d|meAv/ xderd'´ukd  
y,fpGefYvsuf tmavmuonm\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd t"d|  
mefaomaMumifh t"d|meAv/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd y,fpGefYvsuf t&[wår\*f\  
tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd t"d|mefaomaMumifh t"d|  
meAvrnfv\ þum; t"d|meAvwnf;/ (16)

tb,fonf orxAvrnfoenf;/ psmef\  
tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpf rysHUvGifhjcif;onf  
orxAv/ tAsmyg'\tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpf rysHUvGifhjcif;onf  
orxAv/ tmavmuonm\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpf rysHUvGifhjcif;onf  
orxAv/y/ y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóem&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifouf\

tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpf  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orxAv/  
y#dedó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóem&Sdonfjzpfí xGufouf\ tpGrf;jzifh  
pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpf  
rysHUvGifhjcif;onf orxAvrnfv\

orxAv[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh orxAvrnfoenf;/  
yXrpsmefjzifh eD0&Pü rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/  
'kwd,psmefjzifh Odwuf? Odpm&ü  
rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orx Av/ wwd,psmefjzifh yDwdü  
rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/ pwkw¬psmefjzifh okc?  
'ku©ü rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/  
tmumomelöm,weormywfjzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyonm? y#dConm?  
emewåonmü rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/  
0dnmPlöm,weormywfjzifh tmumomelöm ,weonmü  
rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/  
tmudlönm,weormywfjzifh 0dnmPlöm ,weonmü  
rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfjzifh tmudlönm ,weonmü  
rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh orxAv/ O'¨pöüvnf;aumif;?  
O'¨pöESifhwuGjzpfao m udavomüvnf;aumif;?  
cE¨müvnf;aumif; rwkefrvlyf ra&GUaomaMumifh  
orxAvrnfv\ p um; orxAvwnf;/ (17)

tb,fonf 0dyóemAvrnfoenf;/ tedpömEkyóemonf  
0dyóemAv/ 'ku©mEkyóem onf 0dyóemAv/y/  
y#dedó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemonf 0dyóemAv/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfü  
tedpömEkyóemonf 0dyóemAv/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfü  
'ku©mEkyóemonf 0dyóemAv/y/ <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfü  
y#dedó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemonfh0dyóemAv/ a0'emü/y/ onmü/  
ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/ pu©Kü/y/ Z&mr&Pü  
tedpömEkyóemonf 0dyóemAv/ Z&mr&Pü  
'ku©mEkyóemonf 0dyóemAv/y/ Z&mr&Pü  
y#dedó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemonf 0dyóemAvrnfv\



0dyóemAv[lonf tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
 0dyóemAvrnf; / tedpömEkyóemjzifh edpönmü  
 rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh 0dyóemAv/ 'ku©mEkyóemjzifh  
 okconmü rwkefvlyfaom aMumifh 0dyóemAv/  
 tewåmEkyóemjzifh twåonmü rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh  
 0dyóemAv/ edAÁd'gEkyóemjzifhESpfoufjCIF;ü  
 rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh 0dyóemAv/  
 0d&m\*gEkyóemjzifh &m\*ü rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh  
 0dyóemAv/ eda&m"mEkyóemjzifh  
 jzpfyGm;jCIF; }ork',} ü rwkefvlyf aomaMumifh  
 0dyóemAv/ y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemjzifh pJG,ljCIF;ü  
 rwkefvlyfaomaMumifh 0dyóemAv/  
 t0dZÆmüvnf;aumif;? t0dZÆmESifh wuGjzpfaom  
 udavomüvnf;aumif;? cE"müvnf;aumif; rwkef rvlyf  
 ra&GUaomaMumifh 0dyóemAv rnfV pum;  
 0dyóemAvwnf;/ (18)

tb,fwdkYonf aou©Avq,fyg;? taou©Avq,fyg;wdkY  
 rnfukefoenf;/ or®m'd|dukd usifhqJjzpfaomaMumifh  
 aou©Av/ xdk (or®m'd|d) ü  
 usifhNyD;onfhtjzpfaMumifh taou©Av/ or®m  
 ouFyÜukd usifhqJjzpfaomaMumifh aou©Av/  
 xdkor®mouFyÜü usifhNyD;onfhtjzpfaMumifh taou©  
 Av/ or®m0gpmukd/y/ or®mur®EÅukd/  
 or®mtmZD0ukd/ or®m0g,mrukd/ or®mowdukd/  
 or®m orm"dukd/ or®mÓPfukd/y/ or®m0drkwådukd  
 usifhqJjzpfaomaMumifh aou©Av/ xdkor®m0drkwådü  
 usifhNyD;onfhtjzpfaMumifh taou©AvrnfV  
 ponfwdkYonf aou©Avq,fyg;? taou©Av q,fyg;wdkY  
 rnfukefV (20-38)

tb,fwdkYonf cDPmo0Avq,fyg;wdkY rnfukefoenf;/  
 pomoemawmfü tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom  
 cDPmo0&[ef;tm; tedpötm;jzifh  
 ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd oabmrSeftwdkif;  
 aumif;aomynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyfNyD;jzpfukefV

tMuifhaMumifh cDPmo0&[ef;tm; tedpötm;jzifh ocFg&  
tm;vHk;wdkYukd oabmrSeftwdkif; aumif;aomynmjzifh  
aumif;pGm jriftyfNyD;jzpfukefV podkY jrifjcif;onfvnf;  
cDPmo0&[ef;\ AvjzpfV ,if;tm;ukd pJGí  
cDPmo0&[ef;onf ]]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY  
ukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;ukd 0efcHV  
(1)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk cDPmo0&[ef;tm; rD;usD;pk  
(wGif;) Oyrm&Sdukefaom umrwdkYukd oabm  
rSeftwdkif; aumif;aomynmjzifh aumif;pGm  
jriftyfNyD;jzpfukefV tMuifhaMumifh cDPmo0&[ef; onf  
rD;usD;pk (wGif;) Oyrm&Sdukefaom umrwdkYukd  
oabmrSeftwdkif; aumif;aomynmjzifh aumif;pGm  
jriftyfNyD; jzpfukefV podkY jrifjcif;onfvnf;  
cDPmo0&[ef;\ AvjzpfV ,if; Avukd pJGí cDPmo0&[ef;onf  
]]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefNyD}}[k  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;ukd 0efcHV (2)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk cDPmo0&[ef;tm; 0da0uüñGwf?  
0da0uüukdif;? 0da0uü½ldif;vsuf 0da0uü wnfum  
aeu©r®ü txl;arGUavsmfí tvHk;pHkaom  
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmoa0gw&m; wdkY\ taMumif;  
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYrS uif;aompdwf jzpfV/  
tMuifhaMumifh cDPmo0&[ef; tm; 0da0uü ñGwf?  
0da0uüukdif;? 0da0uü½ldif;vsuf 0da0uü wnfum  
aeu©r®ü txl;arGU avsmfí tvHk;pHkaom  
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\  
taMumif;jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYrS uif;aompdwf jzpfV/  
podkYjzpfjcif; onfvnf; cDPmo0&[ef;\ AvjzpfV ,if;Avukd  
pJGíhcDPmo0&[ef;onf ]]ightm; tmoa0g  
w&m;wdkYukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\  
ukefjcif;ukd 0efcHV (3)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk cDPmo0&[ef;tm; owdy|  
mefav;yg;wkdkYukd yGm;NyD;?

aumif;pGmyGm;NyD; jzpfukefV tMuifhaMumifh  
cDPmo0&[ef;tm; owdy|mefav;yg;wkdkYukd  
yGm;NyD;? aumif;pGmyGm;NyD; jzpfukefV podkY  
jzpfjCIF;onfvnf; cDPmo0&[ef;\ AvjzpfV ,if;AvukdpJGí  
cDPmo0 &[ef;onf ]]ightm;  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\  
ukefjCIF;ukd 0efcHV (4)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk cDPmo0&[ef;tm;  
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wkdkYukd yGm;NyD;? aumif;pGm  
yGm;NyD;jzpf ukefV/y/ £"dyg'fav;yg;wkdkYukd  
yGm;NyD;? aumif;pGm yGm;NyD;jzpfukefV £a`E  
`ig;yg;wdkYukd yGm;NyD;? aumif;pGm  
yGm;NyD;jzpfukefV Adkvfig;yg;wdkYukd yGm;NyD;?  
aumif;pGm yGm;NyD;jzpfukefV

aAmZÑifckepfyg; wdkYukd yGm;NyD;? aumif;pGm  
yGm;NyD;jzpfukefV/y/ t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fukd  
yGm;NyD;? aumif;pGm yGm;NyD;jzpfV  
tMuifhaMumifh cDPmo0&[ef;tm; t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom  
r\*fukd yGm;rsm;NyD;? aumif;pGm yGm;rsm;NyD;  
jzpfV podkY jzpfjCIF;onfvnf; cDPmo0&[ef;tm;  
AvjzpfV ,if;Avukd pJGí cDPmo0 &[ef;onf ]]ightm;  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\  
ukefjCIF;ukd 0efcHV ponfwdkYum;  
cDPmo0Avq,fyg;wdkY rnfukefV

(5-10? 48)

tb,fwdkYonf jynfhphkNyD;pD;jCIF; ]£"d}  
Avq,fyg;wdkY rnfukefoenf;/ t"d|mefwefcdk;?  
zefqif;jCIF;wefcdk;? pdwfjzifh NyD;pD;aomwefcdk;?  
ÓPfysHUESHYaomwefcdk;?  
orm"dysHUESHYaomwefcdk;? t&d,mwdkYwefcdk;?  
uHtusKd;aMumifhjzpfaoM wefcdk;? bkef;&Sdol\  
wefcdk;? 0dZÆmtwwfjzifh NyD;aom wefcdk;?  
xdkxdkt&mü aumif;pGm

tm;xkwfjCIF;taMumif;aMumifh  
jynfhphKnyD;pD;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh wefcDK;]£''d} rnfV  
ponfwdkYum; £''dAvq,fyg;wdkY rnfukefV (10? 58)

tb,fwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;\ Avq,fyg;wdkY  
rnfukefoenf;/ pomoemawmfü jrwpGm bk&m;onf  
taMumif;ukdvnf; taMumif;tm;jzifh?  
taMumif;r[kwfonfukdvnf; taMumif; r[kwfaomtm;jzifh  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh  
jrwpGmbk&m;onf taMumif;ukdvnf; taMumif;tm;jzifh?  
taMumif;r[kwfonfukdvnf; taMumif;r[kwfaomtm;jzifh  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV podkY  
odjCIF;onfvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;\ AvjzpfV ,if;Avukd pJGí  
jrwpGmbk&m;onf jrwaom t&mukd 0efcHawmfrlV  
y&dowfwdkY ü jrwaom toHukd rdefY>rufawmfrlV  
jrwaom "r®pMumukd jzpfapawmfrlV (1)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwpGmbk&m;onf twdwf?  
tem\*wf? ypöKyÜef aqmufwnfí jyKtyfaom uHwdkY\  
tusKd;ukd taxmuftyHhtm;jzifh? taMumif;tm;jzifh  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh  
jrwpGmbk&m;onf twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜef  
aqmufwnfí jyKtyfaom uHwdkY\ tusKd;udk  
taxmuftyHhtm;jzifh? taMumif;tm;jzifh  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV podkY  
odjCIF;onfvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;\ AvjzpfV ,if;Avukd pJGí  
jrwpGmbk&m;onf jrwaom t&mukd 0efcHawmfrlV  
y&dowfwdkY ü jrwaom toHukd rdefY>rufawmfrlV  
jrwaom "r®pMumukd jzpfapawmfrlV (2)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
tvHk;pHkodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhukd  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh  
jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
tvHk;pHkodkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhukd oabm  
rSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV podkY

odawmfrljcif;onfvnf; jrwapGmbk&m;\ AvjzpfV ,if;  
Avukd pJGí jrwapGmbk&m;onf jrwaomt&mukd  
0efcHawmfrlV y&dowfwdkY ühjrwaom toHukd  
rdefY>rufawmfrlV jrwaom"r®pMumukd  
jzpfapawmfrlV (3)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwapGmbk&m;onf  
rsm;pGmaom"mwf? txl;xl;aom"mwf avmuukd  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh  
jrwapGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom "mwf? txl;xl;aom  
"mwfavmuukd oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV  
podkY odawmfrljcif;onf vnf; jrwapGmbk&m;Vy/ (4)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwapGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY\  
txl;xl;aomESvHk;oGif; ]t"drkwåd} &Sdonfh tjzpfukd  
oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh  
jrwapGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY\  
txl;xl;aomESvHk;oGif;  
]t"drkwåd} &Sdonf\ tjzpfukd oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í  
odawmfrlV p odkY odjcif;onfvnf; jrwapGmbk&m;Vy/  
(5)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwapGmbk&m;onf wpfyg;aom  
owå0g? wpfyg;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\ £a`E´  
&ifhusufjcif;ç r&ifhusufjcif;ukd oabmrSeftwdkif;  
cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh jrwapGmbk&m;  
onf wpfyg;aom owå0g? wpfyg;aom yk<sup>\*3/4</sup>dKvfwdkY\  
£a`E´&ifhusufjcif;ç r&ifhusufjcif;ukd oabm rSeftwdkif;  
cJGjcm;í odawmfrlV podkY odjcif;onfvnf;  
jrwapGmbk&m;Vy/ (6)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwapGmbk&m;onf psmef?  
0darmu©? orm"d? ormywfwdkY\ npfEGrf;jcif;?  
jzLpifjcif;? xjcif;taMumif;ukd oabmrSeftwdkif; cJGjcm;í  
odawmfrlV tMuifhaMumifh jrwapGm bk&m;onf psmef?  
0darmu©? orm"d? ormywfwdkY\ npfEGrf;jcif;?  
jzLpifjcif;? xjcif; taMumif; ukd oabmrSeftwdkif;

cJGjcm;í odawmfri\ podkY odjcif;onfvnf;  
jrwpfGmbk&m;\y/ (7)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
rsm;jym;pGmaom a&S;a&S;b0ü aezl;aom  
cE"mtpOfukd tpOfavQmufí atmufarhawmfriEdkif\  
pcE"mtpOf[lonf tb,fenf;/ wpfb0ukdvnf; aumif;?  
ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;/y/ podkY  
tjcif;t&mESifhwuG? (trnftEG,fukd) nTefjycif;ESifh  
wuG rsm;jym;pGmaom a&S;a&S;b0ü aezl;aom  
cE"mtpOfukd tpOfavQmufí atmufarhawmfriEdkif\  
tMuifhaMumifh jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;jym;pGmaom  
a&S;a&S;b0ü aezl;aom cE"mtpOfukd tpOfavQmufí  
atmufarhawmfriEdkif\ pa&S;a&S;b0ü aezl;aom  
cE"mtpOfonf tb,fenf;/ wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;?  
ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;/y/ podkY  
atmufarhEdkifjcif;onfvnf; jrwpfGm bk&m;\y/ (8)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf txl;ojzifh  
pifMu,faom? vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGef aom  
'dAÁpu©KtbdnmOfjzifh pkawqj? y#doaE"aeqJ  
owå0gwdkYukd jrifawmfriEdkif\y/ tMuifhaMumifh  
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\  
rsufpdxufomvGefaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmOf jzifh  
pkawqj? y#doaE"aeqJ owå0gwdkYukd  
jrifawmfriEdkif\y/ podkY jrifjcif;onfvnf; jrwpfGm  
bk&m;\y/ (9)

wpfzefwpfyg;wHk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
(t&[wår\*fjzifh) tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh  
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom apawm0drkwådç  
ynm0drkwådudk rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwdkifxl;aom  
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum 0ifpm;aeawmfri\  
tMuifhaMumifh jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (t&[wår\*fjzifh)  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh  
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom apawm0drkwådç

ynm0drkwådudk rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwdkif  
xl;aomÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum 0ifpm;aeawmfrl/  
podkY aejcif;onfvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m;\ Av  
jzpfV ,if;Avukd pJGí jrwfpGmbk&m;onf jrwfaom  
t&mukd 0efcHawmfrlV y&dowfwdkYü jrwfaom  
toHukdhrdefY>rufawmfrlV jrwfaom "r®pMumukd  
jzpfapawmfrlV ponfwdkYum; jrwfpGmbk&m;\  
Avq,fyg;wdkY rnfukefV (10? 68)

45/ tb,foabmtm;jzifh o``gAvrnfoenf;/  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av? tb,foabmtm;jzifh owdAv?  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh orm"dAv? tb,foabmtm;jzifh ynm Av?  
tb,foabmtm;jzifh [d&dAv? tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
MowåyÜAv? tb,foabmtm;jzifh pl;prf;  
qifjcfjcf; ]y#docFge} Av/y/ tb,foabmtm;jzifh  
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ Avrnfoenf;/

o``gr&Sdjcf;ü rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
o``gAvrnfv/ ysif;&djcf;ü  
rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh 0D&d,Av/  
arhavsmhjcf;ü rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
owdAv/ O``pöü rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
orm"dAv/ t0dZÆmü rwkefvlyfapEdkifjcf;oabmtm;jzifh  
ynmAv/ ,kwfrmaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS  
&SufaomaMumifh [d&dAv/ ,kwfrmaom tukodkvf  
w&m;wdkYrS aMumufvefYaomaMumifh MowåyÜAv/  
ÓPjzifh udavomwdkYukd pl;prf;qifjcifaom aMumifh  
y#docFgeAv/ xdkü jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf  
wpfckwnf;udpö &o&SdukefaomaMumifh bm0emAv/  
xdkü wfpfHkwpf&mtjypfonf r&SdaomaMumifh  
tjypfrJh ]te0ZÆ} Av/ xdkjzifh pdwfukd  
csD;jr§ifhaomaMumifh o\*F[Av/  
xdkukdESpfoufaomaMumifh cEÅdAv/ xdkjzifh  
pdwfukdESpfoufap aomaMumifh ynwådAv/ xdkjzifh  
pdwfukd MuHpnfapaomaMumifh edZÑwådAv/  
xdkjzifh pdwfukd rdrdtvkdtwdkif;jzpfapaomaMumifh

tpdk;&jcif; ]£ó&d,} Av/ xdkjzifh pdwfukd t"d|  
mefaomaMumifh t"d|meAv/ xdkjzifh pdwfonf  
tm½Hkwpfckwnf;&SdaomaMumifh orxAv/  
xdküjzpfaomw&m;wdkYukd tzezfef½laomaMumifh  
0dyóemAv/ xdkü usifhqjzpfaomaMumifh aou©Av/  
xdkü usifhNyD;onfh tjzpfaMumifh taou©Av/ xdkjzifh  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefNyD;aomaMumifh  
cDPmo0Av/ xdk oltm; jynfhpHkNyD;pD;aomaMumifh  
£'dAv/ rEldif;,SOftyfaomoabmtm;jzifh wxm\*wAv rnfV

**Avuxm NyD;V**

-----

## **10-oknuxm**

46/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/  
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf  
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü  
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfriV xdktcg toQiftmeE´m onf  
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&m t&yfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif  
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í  
oifhavsmf&m t&yfü xdkifaeV oifhavsmf&m t&yfü  
xdkifvsuf toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; ]]avmuonf qdwfokOf;\? avmuonf  
qdwfokOf;\}} qdktyfV toQif  
bk&m;tb,frQjzifh ]]avmuonf qdwfokOf;\}}[k  
qdktyfygoenf;[k avQmufqdkV

tmeE´m tMuifhaMumifh ig[laom twårSvnf;aumif;?  
ig\ Opöm[laom twåed,rSvnf; aumif; qdwfokOf;V  
xdkYaMumifh ]]avmuonf qdwfokOf;\}}[k qdktyfV  
tmeE´m tb,fonf ig[laom twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\  
Opöm[laom twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;oenf;/ tmeE  
´m rsufpdonf ig[laom twårSvnf;aumif;? ig\  
Opöm[laom twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V



tqif;wdkYonf twårSvnf;aumif;? twåed,rSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;ukef\ pu©K0dnmOfonf twårSvnf;aumif;?  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\ pu©Koræóonf  
twårSvnf;aumif;? twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\  
pu©KoræóaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;tyfonfh okc? 'ku©?  
t'ku©rokconfvnf; twårSvnf;aumif;?  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwf okOf;\

em;onf qdwfokOf;\ toHwdkYonf qdwfokOf;ukef\  
ESmacgif;onf qdwfokOf;\ teHYwdkYonf  
qdwfokOf;ukef\ vQmonf qdwfokOf;\ t&omwdkYonf  
qdwfokOf;ukef\

ukd,fonf qdwfokOf;\ tawGUtxdwdkYonf  
qdwfokOf;ukef\ pdwfonf twårSvnf;aumif;?  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\ w&m;"r®wdkYonf  
twårSvnf;aumif;? twåed,rSvnf; aumif; qdwfokOf;ukef\  
raem0dnmOfonf twårSvnf;aumif;? twåed,rSvnf;aumif;  
qdwf okOf;\ raemoræóonf twårSvnf;aumif;?  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\ raem  
oræótaMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;tyfonfh okc?  
'ku©? Oayu©monfvnf; twårSvnf; aumif;?  
twåed,rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\ tmeE´m  
twårSvnf;aumif;? twåed,rSvnf; aumif;  
qdwfokOf;aomaMumifh ]]avmuonf qdwfokOf;\}}[k  
qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

-----

## 1-rmwdum

47/ qdwfokOf;aom qdwfokOf;jcif;? ocFg&wdkYrS  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? azmufjyefaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
jrwfaom qdwfokOf;jcif;? vu©PmwdkYrS  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? cGgaomtm;jzifh qdwf okOf;jcif;?  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;? aumif;pGm  
jzwfaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;? wpfzefNidrf;

aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;? xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? twGif; ]tZÑwå} qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
ty ]A[d'"} qdwfokOf;jcif;?ESpfrsKd;vHk;  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? oabmwl ]obm\*} qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
oabmrwl ]0dobm\*} qdwfokOf;jcif;? &SmrSD;aom  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? odrf;qnf;aom qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
&aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;? xdk;xGif;í odaom  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? wpfckwnf; tjzpf[laom qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
txl;xl;tjzpf[laom qdwfokOf;jcif;?ESpfoufaom  
qdwfokOf;jcif;? t"d|mef tm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
ouf0ifaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;? orÜZOfESifh  
jynfhpHkaom &[EÅm\ rpJGvrf;rlí  
y&dedAÁmefjyKjCIF;onf qdwfokOf;jCIF;tm;vHk;wdkYxuf  
jrwfaomoabmjzpfaoM qdwf okOf;jCIF;/ (25)

-----

## 2-eda'´o

48/ tb,fonf qdwfokOf;aom qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
rsufpdonf twårSvnf;aumif;? twå\ OpömrSvnf;aumif;?  
jrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? cdKifjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfjrJjCIF;rSvnf; aumif;?  
razmufjyefjCIF;oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V em;onf  
qdwfokOf;Vy/ ESmacgif; onf qdwfokOf;V vQmonf  
qdwfokOf;V ukd,fonf qdwfokOf;V pdwfonf twårSvnf;  
aumif;? twå\ OpömrSvnf;aumif;? jrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?  
cdKifjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? wnfjrJjCIF;rS vnf;aumif;?  
razmufjyefjCIF;oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V þum;  
qdwfokOf;aom qdwf okOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (1)

tb,fonf ocFg&wdkYrS qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
ocFg&wdkYonf yknmbdocFg&? tyknmbd ocFg&?  
tmaelÆmbdocFg& oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
yknmbdocFg&onf tyknmbdocFg&rSvnf;aumif;?  
tmaelÆmbdocFg&rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V

tyknmbdocFg&onf yknmbdocFg&rSvnf;aumif;?  
tmaelÆmbdocFg&rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V  
tmaelÆmbdocFg&onf yknmbdocFg&rSvnf;aumif;?  
tyknmbdocFg&rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V ponfwdkYum;  
ocFg&oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

wpfyg;ukefaom ocFg&wdkYonfvnf; um,ocFg&  
0pDocFg&? pdwåocFg& oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
um,ocFg&onf 0pDocFg&rSvnf;aumif;?  
pdwåocFg&rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V 0pDocFg&onf  
um,ocFg&rSvnf;aumif; pdwåocFg&rSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;V pdwåocFg&onf um,ocFg&rS vnf;aumif;?  
0pDocFg&rSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V ponfwdkYum;  
ocFg&oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

wpfyg;ukefaom ocFg&wdkYonfvnf; twdwfocFg&  
tem\*wfocFg&? ypöKyÜefocFg& oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
twdwfocFg&wdkYonf tem\*wfocFg&?  
ypöKyÜefocFg&wdkYrS qdwfokOf;ukefV tem\*wf  
ocFg&wdkYonf twdwfocFg&? ypöKyÜefocFg&wdkYrS  
qdwfokOf;ukefV ypöKyÜefocFg&wdkYonf twdwf  
ocFg&? tem\*wfocFg&wdkYrS qdwfokOf;ukefV  
ponfwdkYum; ocFg&oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pum;  
ocFg&wdkYrS qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (2)

tb,fonf azmufjyefaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
jzpfqJypöKyÜef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf obm0rS qdwfokOf;V uif;  
(csKyf) aom <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyfonf azmufjyefvnf; azmufjyefV  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwf okOf;V jzpfqJypöKyÜef a0'emonf  
obm0rS qdwfokOf;V uif; (csKyf) aom a0'emonf azmuf  
jyefvnf; azmufjyefV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V/y/  
jzpfqJypöKyÜefonmonf/ jzpfqJ ypöKyÜef  
ocFg&wdkYonf/ jzpfqJypöKyÜef0dnmOfonf/  
jzpfqJypöKyÜefrsufpdonf/y/ jzpfqJypöKyÜefb0onf  
obm0rS qdwfokOf;V uif; (csKyf) aom b0onf  
azmufjyefvnf; azmufjyefV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V

pum; azmufjyefajymif;vJaomtm;jzifh  
qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (3)

tb,fonf jrwfaom qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
ocFg&tm;vHk;Nidrf;&m? Oy"dtm;vHk;pGefYvTwf&m?  
wPSmukef&m? &m\*uif;&m? csKyf&m pedAÁmefonf  
jrwfV pedAÁmefonf csD;rGrf;xdkufV p edAÁmefonf  
xl;uJV pum; jrwfaom qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (4)

tb,fonf vu©PmwdkYrS qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
vu©PmwdkYonf olrkdufvu©Pm? ynm&Sd  
vu©PmESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ olrkdufvu©Pmonf  
ynm&Sdvu©PmrS qdwfokOf;V ynm&Sdvu©Pm onf  
olrkdufvu©PmrS qdwfokOf;V vu©PmwdkYonf jzpfjcf;  
]Oyg'f}vu©Pm? ysufjcf; ]bif} vu©Pm?  
Oyg'ftckduftwefY\ wrsKd;wpfzkHjzpfwnfjcf; ]XD}  
vu©Pm oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ jzpfjcf; ]Oyg'f}vu©Pmonf  
ysufjcf; ]bif}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;? Oyg'ftckduftwefY\  
wpfrsKd;wpfzkHjzpf wnfjcf; ]XD}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;V ysufjcf; ]bif}vu©Pmonf jzpfjcf; ]Oyg'f}  
vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;? Oyg'ftckduftwefY\  
wpfrsKd;wpfzkHjzpfwnfjcf; ]XD}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;V Oyg'ftckduftwefY\  
wpfrsKd;wpfzkHjzpfwnfjcf; ]XD}vu©Pmonf  
jzpfjcf; ]Oyg'f}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;?  
ysufjcf; ]bif}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ jzpfjcf; ]Oyg'f}vu©Pmonf  
ysufjcf; ]bif}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;? wrsKd;wpfzkHjzpf  
wnfjcf; ]XD}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\  
ysufjcf; ]bif}vu©Pmonf  
jzpfjcf; ]Oyg'f}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;?  
wrsKd;wpfzkHjzpfwnfjcf; (XD) vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;V  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf\ wrsKd;wpfzkHjzpf wnfjcf; ]XD}  
vu©Pmonf jzpfjcf; ]Oyg'f}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;?  
ysufjcf; ]bif}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V

a0'em\y/ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\ 0dnmOf\ pu©KVy/  
Z&mr&P\ jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f} vu©Pmonf  
ysufjCIF; ]bif}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;? wrsKd;  
wpfzkHjzpfwnfjCIF; ]XD} vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;  
qdwfokOf;\ Z&mr&P\ysufjCIF; ]bif}vu©Pmonf  
jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif;? wrsKd;wpfzkH  
jzpfwnfjCIF; ]XD}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif; qdwf okOf;\  
Z&mr&P\hwrsKd;wpfzkH jzpfwnfjCIF; ]XD} vu©Pmonf  
jzpfjCIF; ]Oyg'f} vu©PmrSvnf; aumif;?  
ysufjCIF; ]bif}vu©PmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;\ þum;  
vu©PmwdkYrS qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (5)

tb,fonf cGgaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE´onf cGgvnf; cGgtyf\

qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;\ tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'onf  
cGgvnf; cGgtyf\ qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;\  
tmavmuonmjzifh xderd´´onf cGgvnf; cGgtyf\  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwf okOf;\ rysHUvGifhjCIF;jzifh  
O´´pöonf cGgvnf; cGgtyf\ qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;\  
"r®00w¬mef jzifh 0dpdudpämonf cGgvnf; cGgtyf\  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;\ ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmonf  
cGgvnf; cGgtyf\ qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;\  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf cGgvnf;  
cGgtyf\ qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;\ yXrpsmefjzifh  
eD0&PwdkYonf cGgvnf; cGgtyfukef\ qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;ukef\y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf cGgvnf; cGgtyf ukef\  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukef\ þum; cGgaomtm;jzifh  
qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (6)

|                      |              |                     |
|----------------------|--------------|---------------------|
| tb,fonf              | w'*Ftm;jzifh | qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/ |
| aeu©r®jzifh          | umrpäE´onf   | w'*FqdwfokOf;\      |
| tAsmyg'jzifh         | Asmyg'onf    | w'*FqdwfokOf;\      |
| tmavmuonmjzifh       | xderd´´onf   | w'*FqdwfokOf;\      |
| rysHUvGifhjCIF;jzifh | O´´pöonf     | w'*FqdwfokOf;\      |

"r®00w¬mefjzifh 0dpdudpämonf w'\*FqdwfokOf;V  
ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmonf w'\*FqdwfokOf;V  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf w'\*F  
qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefjzifh eD0&PwDkYonf  
w'\*FqdwfokOf;ukef\y/ 0d0¥emEkyóemjzifh ,SOfjCIF; ü  
rSm;aomESvHk;oGif;jCIF;onf w'\*FqdwfokOf;V pum;  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (7)

tb,fonf aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh  
qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/ aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE´onf  
aumif;pGm jzwfvnf; jzwftyfV qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;V tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'onf aumif;pGm  
jzwfvnf; jzwftyfV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V  
tmavmuonmjzifh xderd' onf aumif;pGm jzwfvnf;  
jzwftyfV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;jzifh O'pöonf aumif;pGm jzwfvnf;  
jzwftyfV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V "r®00w¬mefjzifh  
0dpdudpämonf aumif;pGm jzwfvnf; jzwftyfV  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmonf  
aumif;pGm jzwfvnf; jzwftyfV qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;V 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf  
aumif;pGm jzwfvnf; jzwftyfV qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefjzifh eD0&PwDkYonf aumif;pGm  
jzwfvnf; jzwftyfukefV

qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukef\y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf aumif;pGm jzwfvnf;  
jzwftyfukefV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V pum;  
aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (8)

tb,fonf wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE´onf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;V  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'onf  
wpfzefNidrf; vnf; Nidrf;V qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V  
tmavmuonmjzifh xderd' onf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;V  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V rysHUvGifhjCIF;jzifh

O'pöonf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;V qdwfokOf;vnf;  
 qdwfokOf;V "r®00w¬mefjzifh 0dpdudpämonf  
 wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;V qdwfokOf; vnf; qdwfokOf;V  
 ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmonf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;V  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;hV 0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifh  
 rarGUavsmfjcif;onf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;V  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefjzifh  
 eD0&PwdkYonf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;ukefV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
 udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf wpfzefNidrf;vnf; Nidrf;ukefV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV pum;  
 wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (9)

tb,fonf xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
 aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE'onf xGuf vnf; xGufajrmufV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'onf  
 xGufvnf; xGufajrmufV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V  
 tmavmuonmjzifh xderd'ionf xGufvnf; xGufajrmufV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V rysHUvGifhjcif;jzifh  
 O'pöonf xGufvnf;xGufajrmufV qdwfokOf;vnf;  
 qdwfokOf;V "r®00w¬mefjzifh 0dpdudpämonf  
 xGufvnf;xGufajrmufV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V  
 ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆmonf xGufvnf;xGufajrmufV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V 0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifh  
 rarGUavsmfjcif;ukd xGufvnf;xGufajrmufV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefjzifh  
 eD0&PwdkYukd xGufvnf; xGufajrmufukefV  
 qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwf okOf;ukefV/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
 udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf xGufvnf; xGufajrmufukefV  
 qdwf okOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV pum;  
 xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (10)

tb,fonf twGif; ]tZÑwå} qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
 twGif;rsufpdonf twårSvnf;aumif;? twå\  
 OpömrSvnf;aumif;? jrJjcif;rSvnf;aumif;?  
 cdkifjrJjcif;rSvnf;aumif;? wnfjrJjcif;rSvnf; aumif;?

razmufjyefjCIF;oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V  
twGif;em;onf qdwfokOf;V twGif;ESmacgif;onf  
qdwfokOf;V twGif;vQmonf qdwfokOf;V twGif;ukd,fonf  
qdwfokOf;V twGif;pdwfonf twårSvnf;aumif;? twå\  
OpömrSvnf;aumif;? jrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? cdkiFjrJjCIF;  
rSvnf;aumif;? wnfjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?  
razmufjyefjCIF;oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V pum;  
twGif;qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (11)

tb,fonf ty ]A[d'"} qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/ tytqif;wdkYonf  
qdwfokOf;ukefV/y/ tyw&m;"r®wdkYonf  
twårSvnf;aumif;? twå\  
OpömrSvnf;aumif;?  
jrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? cdkiFjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?  
razmufjyefjCIF;oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwf okOf;ukefV  
pum; tyqdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (12)

tb,fonfESpfrsKd;vHk; qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
tMuiftwGif;rsufpdonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif ty  
tqif;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &SdukefV pESpfrsKd;vHk;onf  
twårSvnf;aumif;? twå\  
OpömrS vnf;aumif;?  
jrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? cdkiFjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?  
wnfjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? razmuf jyefjCIF;  
oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V  
tMuiftwGif;em;onfvnf;aumif;? tMuiftytoH  
wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &SdukefV/y/  
tMuiftwGif;ESmacgif;onfvnf;aumif;?  
tMuiftyteHYwdkYonf vnf;aumif; &SdukefV  
tMuiftwGif;vQmonfvnf;aumif;?  
tMuiftyt&omwdkYonfvnf; aumif; &SdukefV tMuif  
twGif;ukd,fonfvnf;aumif;? tMuifty  
tawGUtxdwdkYonfvnf; aumif; &SdukefV tMuiftwGif;  
pdwfonfvnf;aumif;? tMuiftyw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;  
&SdukefV pESpfrsKd;vHk;onf twårSvnf;aumif;? twå\  
OpömrSvnf;aumif;? jrJjCIF;rSvnf; aumif;?  
cdkiFjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;? wnfjrJjCIF;rSvnf;aumif;?



razmufjyefjCIF;oabmrSvnf;aumif; qdwfokOf;V  
pum;ESpfrsKd;vHk; qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (13)

tb,fonf oabmwl ]obm\*} qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
twGif;üjzpfukefaom tm,we ajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
oabmvnf; wlukefV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV  
tyüjzpfukefaom tm,weajcmufyg;wdkYonf oabmvnf;  
wlukefV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV 0dnmP  
um,ajcmufyg;wdkYonf oabmvnf; wlukefV  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV zóum,  
ajcmufyg;wdkYonf oabmvnf; wlukefV qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;ukefV a0'emum, ajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
oabmvnf; wlukefV qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV  
onmum, ajcmufyg;wdkYonf oabmvnf;wlukefV  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV apwemum,  
ajcmufyg;wdkYonf oabmvnf; wlukefV qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;ukefV pum; oabmwl qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/  
(14)

tb,fonf oabmrwl ]0dobm\*} qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
twGif;üjzpfukefaom tm,we ajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
tyüjzpfukefaom tm,weajcmufyg;wdkYESifh oabmvnf;  
rwlukef/ qdwf okOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV  
tyüjzpfukefaom tm,weajcmufyg;wdkYonf 0dnmPum,  
ajcmufyg;wdkYESifh oabmvnf;rwlukef/ qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;ukefV

0dnmPum,ajcmufyg; wdkYonf  
zóum,ajcmufyg;wdkYESifh oabmvnf; rwlukef/  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV  
zóum,ajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
a0'emum,ajcmufyg;wdkYESifh oabmvnf; rwlukef/  
qdwfokOf; vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV  
a0'emum,ajcmufyg;wdkYonf  
onmum,ajcmufyg;wdkYESifh oabmvnf; rwlukef/  
qdwfokOf;vnf; qdwfokOf;ukefV

onmum,ajcmufyg;wdkYonf apwemum,  
ajcmufyg;wdkYESifh oabmvnf; rwlukef/ qdwfokOf;vnf;  
qdwfokOf;ukefV pum; oabmrwl qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/  
(15)

tb,fonf &SmrSD;aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
aeu©r®ukd &SmrSD;jcif;onf umrpäE´rS qdwfokOf;V  
tAsmyg'ukd &SmrSD;jcif;onf Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V  
tmavmuonmukd &SmrSD;jcif; onf xderd'´rS  
qdwfokOf;V rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd &SmrSD;jcif;onf  
O'´pörS qdwfokOf;V "r®00w¬mefukd  
&SmrSD;jcif;onf 0dpdudpämrS qdwfokOf;V ÓPfukd  
&SmrSD;jcif;onf t0dZÆmrS qdwfokOf;V 0rf;  
ajrmufjcif;ukd &SmrSD;jcif;onf rarGUavsmfjcif;rS  
qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefukd &SmrSD;jcif;onf  
eD0&PwdkYrS qdwfokOf;Vy/ t&[wår\*fukd  
&SmrSD;jcif;onf udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS qdwfokOf;V  
pum; &SmrSD;aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (16)

tb,fonf odrf;qnf;aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
aeu©r®ukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf umrpäE´rS qdwfokOf;V  
tAsmyg'ukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V  
tmavmu onmukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf xderd'´rS  
qdwfokOf;V rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf  
O'´pörS qdwfokOf;V "r®00w¬mefukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf  
0dpdudpämrS qdwfokOf;V ÓPfukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf  
t0dZÆmrS qdwfokOf;V 0rf;ajrmufjcif;ukd  
odrf;qnf;jcif;onf rarGUavsmfjcif;rS qdwf okOf;V  
yXrpsmefukd odrf;qnf;jcif;onf eD0&PwdkYrS  
qdwfokOf;Vy/ t&[wår\*fukd odrf; qnf;jcif;onf  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS qdwfokOf;V pum;  
odrf;qnf;aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (17)

tb,fonf &aomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
aeu©r®ukd &jcif;onf umrpäE´rS qdwfokOf;V  
tAsmyg'ukd &jcif;onf Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V

tmavmuonmukd &jcif;onf xderd''rS qdwfokOf;V  
rysHUvGifhjci;ukd &jcif;onf O''pörS qdwfokOf;V  
"r®00w¬mefukd &jcif;onf 0dpdudpämrS qdwfokOf;V  
ÓPfukd &jcif;onf t0dZÆmrS qdwfokOf;V  
0rf;ajrmufjci;ukd &jcif;onf rarGUavsmfjci;rS  
qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefukd &jcif;onf eD0&PwkdYrS  
qdwfokOf;V/y/ t&[wår\*f ukd &jcif;onf  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS qdwfokOf;V þum;  
&aomtm;jzifhhqdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (18)

tb,fonf xdk;xGif;í odaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/  
aeu©r®ukd xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf umrpäE´rS  
qdwfokOf;V tAsmyg'ukd xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf  
Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V tmavmuonmukd xdk;xGif;í  
odjci;onf xderd''rS qdwfokOf;V rysHUvGifhjci;ukd  
xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf O''pörS qdwfokOf;V  
"r®00w¬mefukd xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf 0dpdudpämrS  
qdwfokOf;V ÓPfukd xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf t0dZÆmrS  
qdwfokOf;V 0rf;ajrmufjci;ukd xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf  
rarGUavsmfjci;rS qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefukd xdk;xGif;í  
odjci;onf eD0&PwkdYrS qdwfokOf;V/y/ t&[wår\*fukd  
xdk;xGif;í odjci;onf udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS  
qdwfokOf;V þum; xdk;xGif;í odaomtm;jzifh  
qdwfokOf;jcif;wnf;/ (19)

tb,fonf wpfckwnf;tjzpf[laom qdwfokOf;jcif;?  
txl;xl;tjzpf[laom qdwfokOf;jcif;enf;/ umrpäE´onf  
txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/ aeu©r®onf wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/  
aeu©r® wpfckwnf;tjzpfukd aphaqmfoltm; umrpäE´rS  
qdwfokOf;V Asmyg'onf txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/ tAsmyg'onf  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/ tAsmyg' wpfckwnf;tjzpfukd  
aphaqmfoltm; Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V xderd''onf  
txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/ tmavmuonmonf wpfckwnf; tjzpfwnf;/  
tmavmuonm wpfckwnf;tjzpfukd aphaqmfoltm;  
xderd''rS qdwfokOf;V O''pöonf txl;xl; tjzpfwnf;/  
rysHUvGifhjci;onf wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/ rysHUvGifhjci;

wpfckwnf;tjzpfukd aphaqmfoltm; O''pörS qdwfokOf;V  
0dpdudpämonf txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/ "r®00w→mefonf  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/ "r®00w→mef wpfckwnf;tjzpfukd  
aphaqmfoltm; 0dpdudpämrS qdwfokOf;V t0dZÆmonf  
txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/ ÓPfonf wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/  
ÓPfwpfckwnf; tjzpfukd aphaqmfoltm; t0dZÆmrS  
qdwfokOf;V rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF; onf wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/ 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfukd aphaqmfoltm; rarGUavsmfjCIF;rS  
qdwfokOf;V eD0&PwDkYonf txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/  
yXrpsmefonf wpfckwnf; tjzpfwnf;/  
yXrpsmefwpfckwnf;tjzpfukd aphaqmfoltm;  
eD0&PwDkYrS qdwfokOf;V/y/ udavomtm;vHk;  
wDkYonf txl;xl;tjzpfwnf;/ t&[wår\*fonf  
wpfckwnf;tjzpfwnf;/ t&[wår\*fwpfckwnf; tjzpfukd  
aphaqmfoltm; udavomtm;vHk;wDkYrS qdwfokOf;V  
pum; wpfckwnf;tjzpf qdwf okOf;jCIF;? txl;xl;tjzpf  
qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (20)

tb,fonfESpfoufaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
aeu©r®ukdESpfoufjCIF;onf umrpäE´rS qdwfokOf;V  
tAsmyg'ukdESpfoufjCIF;onf Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V  
tmavmuonmukdESpfoufjCIF;onf xderd''rS qdwfokOf;V  
rysHUvGifhJCIF;ukdESpfoufjCIF;onf O''pörS qdwfokOf;V  
"r®00w→mefukdESpfoufjCIF;onf 0dpdudpämrS  
qdwfokOf;V ÓPfukdESpfoufjCIF;onf t0dZÆmrS  
qdwfokOf;V 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;ukdESpfoufjCIF;onf  
rarGUavsmfjCIF;rS qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefukdESpf  
oufjCIF;onf eD0&PwDkYrS qdwfokOf;V/y/  
t&[wår\*fukdESpfoufjCIF;onf udavomtm;vHk;wDkYrS  
qdwfokOf;V pum;ESpfoufaomtm;jzifh  
qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (22)

tb,fonf t"d|meftm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
aeu©r®ukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf umrpäE´rS qdwfokOf;V  
tAsmyg'ukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V

tmavmuonmukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf xderd'""rS qdwfokOf;V  
 rysHUvGifhJcif;ukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf O'""pörS  
 qdwfokOf;V "r® 00w→mefukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf  
 0dpdudpämrS qdwfokOf;V ÓPfukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf  
 t0dZÆmrS qdwfhokOf;V 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;ukd t"d|  
 mefjCIF;onf rarGUavsmfjCIF;rS qdwfokOf;V  
 yXrpsmefukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf eD0&PwDkYrS  
 qdwfokOf;V/y/ t&[wår\*fukd t"d|mefjCIF;onf  
 udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS qdwfokOf;V þum; t"d|  
 mefaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (23)

tb,fonf ouf0ifaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/  
 aeu©r®ü ouf0ifjCIF;onf umrpäE´rS qdwfokOf;V  
 tAsmyg'ü ouf0ifjCIF;onf Asmyg'rS qdwfokOf;V  
 tmavmuonmü ouf0ifjCIF;onf xderd'""rS qdwfokOf;V  
 rysHUvGifhJcif;ü ouf0ifjCIF;onf O'""pörS qdwfokOf;V  
 "r® 00w→mefü ouf0ifjCIF;onf 0dpdudpämrS  
 qdwfokOf;V ÓPfü ouf0ifjCIF;onf t0dZÆmrS qdwfokOf;V  
 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;ü ouf0ifjCIF;onf rarGUavsmfjCIF;rS  
 qdwfokOf;V yXrpsmefü ouf0ifjCIF; onf eD0&PwDkYrS  
 qdwfokOf;V/y/ t&[wår\*fü ouf0ifjCIF;onf  
 udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS qdwf okOf;V þum;  
 ouf0ifaomtm;jzifh qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (24)

tb,fonf orÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkaom &[EÅm\  
 rjywfjzpfjCIF;ukd ukefapjCIF;[laom? qdwf  
 okOf;jCIF;tm;vHk;wdkYxuf jrwfaomoabmjzpfaoM  
 qdwfokOf;jCIF;enf;/ þomoemawmfü orÜZOfESifh  
 jynfhpHkolonf aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE´\ jzpfjCIF;ukd  
 ukefapV tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'\ jzpfjCIF;ukd ukefapV  
 tmavmuonmjzifh xderd'""\ jzpfjCIF;ukd ukefapV  
 rysHUvGifhJcif;jzifh O'""pö\ jzpfjCIF;ukd ukefapV  
 "r®00w→mefjzifh 0dpdudpäM\ jzpfjCIF;ukd ukefapV  
 ÓPfjzifh t0dZÆM\ jzpfjCIF;ukd ukefapV  
 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh rarGUavsmfjCIF;\ jzpfjCIF;ukd  
 ukefapV yXrpsmefjzifh eD0&PwDkY\ jzpfjCIF;ukd

ukefap\y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh udavomtm;vHk;wdkY\  
jzpfjCIF;ukd ukefap\ wpfenf; um; orÜZOfESifh  
jynfhPHkvsuf tEkyg'daoo edAÁme"mwfjzifh  
y&dedAÁmefjyKoltm; þrsufpdjzpfjCIF;ukd ukefap\  
wpfyg;aom rsufpdjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; rjzpf/  
pem;jzpfjCIF;ukd/y/ ESmacgif;jzpfjCIF;ukd/  
vQmjzpfjCIF;ukd/ ukd,fjzpfjCIF;ukd/ pdwfjzpfjCIF;ukd  
ukefap\ wpfyg;aom pdwfjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; rjzpf/ þum;  
orÜZOfESifh jynfhPHkaom &[EÅm\ rjywfjzpfjCIF;ukd  
ukefapjCIF;[laom? qdwfokOf;jCIF; tm;vHk;wdkYxuf  
jrwfaomoabmjzpfaoM qdwfokOf;jCIF;wnf;/ (25)

**oknuxm NyD;V**

**ESpfckajrmuf ,k\*e'""0\*f NyD;V**

-----

xkdk0\*f\ O'gef; (tusOf;csKyf) onf jzpf\-  
,k\*e'""? opöm? aAmZÑif? arwåm? ig;ckajrmuf  
0d&m\*? y#dorÇd'g? "r®pMum? avmukwå&m? Av?  
oknuxmwdkYwnf;/

þum; edum,faqmifwdkY xm;tyfonfh  
twlr&SdESpfckajrmuf 0\*fwdkYxuf jrwfaom 0\*fwnf;/

-----

**3-ynm0\*f**

**1-r[mynmuxm**

|                            |                 |
|----------------------------|-----------------|
| 1/                         | tedpömEkyóemukd |
| yGm;rsm;avhvmtYfonf&Sdaomf | tb,fynmukd      |
| jynfhapoenf;/              | 'ku©mEkyóemukd  |
| yGm;rsm;avhvmtYfonf&Sdaomf | tb,fynmukd      |
| jynfhapoenf;/              | tewåmEkyóem ukd |
| yGm;rsm;avhvmtYfonf&Sdaomf | tb,fynmukd      |

jynfhapoenf;/y/ y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemukd yGm;  
rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/

tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd jynfhapV  
'ku©mEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
edaAA"duynmukd jynfhapV tewåmEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf r[mynmukd  
jynfhapV edAA'd'gEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf wdu© ynmukd  
jynfhapV 0d&m\*gEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf 0dykvynmukd  
jynfhapV eda&m"mEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf \*rÇD &ynmukd  
jynfhapV y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tomrEÅynmukd  
jynfhapV

pynm ckepfyg;wdkYukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ynm&Sdonfhtjzpfukd  
jynfhapukefV

pynm&Spfyg;wdkYukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ykxkynmukd  
jynfhapukefV pynmukd;yg;wdkY ukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf [moynmukd  
jynfhapukefV

[moynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd 'gwnf;/  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd 'g\ tw→ukd ykdif;jcm;aom  
tm;jzifh tw→y#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV "r®ukd ykdif;  
jcm;aomtm;jzifh "r®y#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådukdykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif; onf jzpfV y#dbmefukd

ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh y#dbmey#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV/  
xdkt&d,mtm; py#dorÇd 'g av;yg;wdkYukd &jcif;?  
rsufarSmuf jyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfÿ tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynm  
jynfhapoenf;/y/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfÿ y#dedó\* $\frac{3}{4}$ gEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
jynfhapoenf;/

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfÿ tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd  
jynfhapV/y/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfÿ y#dedó\* $\frac{3}{4}$ gEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tomrEÅynmukd  
jynfhapV bynm ckepfyg;wdkYudk  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ynm&Sdonfhtjzpfukd  
jynfhapukefV b ynm&Spfyg; wdkYukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ykxkynmukd  
jynfhapukefV bynmukd;yg;wdkYukd yGm;rsm;  
avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf [moynmukd jynfhapukefV

[moynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd 'gwnf;/  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd 'g\ tw¬ukd ykdif;jcm;aomtm;  
jzifh tw¬y#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV "r®ukd  
ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh "r®y#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV/  
ed $\frac{1}{2}$ kwåduk ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh  
ed $\frac{1}{2}$ kwådy#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif; onf jzpfV y#dbmefukd  
ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh y#dbmey#dorÇd 'gukd &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV/  
xdkt&d,mtm; py#dorÇd 'gav;yg;wdkYukd &jcif;?



rsufarSmuf jyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV

a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/  
pu©Kü/y/ Z&mr&Pü tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
jynfhapoenf;/y/ Z&mr&Pü y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóem ukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
jynfhapoenf;/

Z&mr&Pü tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd  
jynfhapV/y/ Z&mr&Pü y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tomrEÅynmukd  
jynfhapV bynm ckepfyg;wdkYudk  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ynm&Sdonfhtjzpfukd  
jynfhapukefV bynm &Spfyg;wdkYukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ykxkynmukd  
jynfhapukefV bynmukd;yg;wdkYukd  
yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf [moynmukd  
jynfhapukefV

[moynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd 'gwnf;/  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tw→ukd ykdif;jcm;aomtm;  
jzifh tw→y#dorÇd'gukd &jcf;? rsufarSmufjyKjcf;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV "r®ukd ykdif;jcm;  
aomtm;jzifh "r®y#dorÇd'gukd &jcf;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwåd ukd ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd 'gukd &jcf;? rsufarSmufjyKjcf;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV y#dbmefukd  
ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh y#dbmey#dorÇd'gukd &jcf;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV  
xdkt&d,mtm; by#dorÇd'gav;yg;wdkYukd &jcf;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV

2/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű tedpömEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
 jynfhapoenf;/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű tedpömEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf  
 &Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű  
 'ku©mEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
 tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/ twdwf? tem\*wf?  
 ypöKyÜefjzpfaom $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű 'ku©mEkyóemukd yGm;  
 rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű tewåmEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;  
 avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/  
 twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű  
 tewåmEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
 tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű edAÁd'gEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
 jynfhapoenf;/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű edAÁd'gEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhap  
 oenf;/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű Od&m\*gEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
 jynfhapoenf;/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű Od&m\*gEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
 jynfhapoenf;/  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű eda&m"mEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,f ynmukd  
 jynfhapoenf;/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű eda&m"mEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;  
 avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>gEkyóemukd yGm;rsm;  
 avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd jynfhapoenf;/  
 twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfű  
 y#dedó<sup>\*3/4</sup>gEkyóemukd  
 yGm;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmukd  
 jynfhapoenf;/

½kyfü tedpömEkyóemudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf  
&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd jynfhapV twdwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefjzpfaom½kyfü tedpömEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd jynfh apV  
½kyfü 'ku©mEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf edaAÁ"duynmukd  
jynfhapV twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü  
'ku©mEkyóemudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
Z0eynmukd jynfhapV ½kyfü tewåmEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf r[mynmukd jynfhapV  
twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü  
tewåmEkyóemudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
Z0e ynmukd jynfhapV ½kyfü edAÁd'gEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf wdu©ynmukd  
jynfhapV twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü  
edAÁd'gEkyóemudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
Z0e ynmukd jynfhapV ½kyfü 0d&m\*gEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf 0dykvynmukd jynfh  
apV twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü  
0d&m\*gEkyóemudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf½dSaomf  
Z0eynmukd jynfhapV ½kyfü eda&m"mEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf \*rÇD&ynmukd  
jynfhapV twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü  
eda&m"mEkyóemudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyf  
onf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd jynfhapV ½kyfü  
y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tomrEÅynmukd  
jynfhapV twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü  
y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukdhjynfhapV  
bynm ckepfyg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;avhvmttyf  
onf&Sdaomf ynm&Sdonfhtjzpfudk jynfhapukefV  
bynm&Spfyg;wdkYudk

yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
jynhfapukefV

ykxkynmukd

pynmukd;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
jynfhapukefV

[moynmukd

[moynmonf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gwnf;/  
xdky#dbmey#dorÇd'g\ tw→udk  
ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh tw→y#dorÇd'gudk &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV/  
"r®udk ydkif;jcm; aomtm;jzifh "r®y#dorÇd'gudk  
&jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifhawGUxdjcif;onf  
jzpfV ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwåduk ydkif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh  
ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'gudk &jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV y#dbmefudk  
ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh y#dbmey#dorÇd'gudk &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;onf jzpfV/  
xdkt&d,mtm; py#dorÇd'gav;yg;wdkYukd &jcif;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;wdkYonf  
jzpfukefV

a0'emü/y/ onmü/ ocFg&wdkYü/ 0dnmOfü/  
pu©Kü/y/ Z&mr&Pü tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynmjynfhoenf;/  
twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfao Z&m r&Pü  
tedpömEkyóemukd yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf  
tb,fynm jynfhoenf;/y/ Z&m r&Pü  
y#dedó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemukd  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynm jynfhoenf;/  
twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfao Z&mr&Pü  
y#dedó<sup>\*3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemukd  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf tb,fynm jynfhoenf;/

Z&mr&Pü tedpömEkyóemukd  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf Z0eynmukd jynfhapV  
twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfao Z&mr&Pü

tedpömEkyóemukd yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf  
Z0eynmudk jynfhapV/y/ xdkt&d,mtm;  
py#dorÇd'gav;yg;wdkYudk &jcif;? rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcif;wdkYonf jzpfukefV

3/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf  
aomwmywådzkdvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg jzpfukefV  
av;yg;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/ olawmfaumif;wdkYudk  
(rSD0J) qnf; uyfjcif;? olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd  
emMum;jcif;? toifhtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?  
avmukwå&m w&m;tm;avsmfaom oDvpaom  
tusifhw&m;ukd usifhjcif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
pw&m;av;yg;wdkY udk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf  
aomwmywådzkdvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf ou'g\*grdzkdvfudk  
rsufarSmuf jyKjcif;iSg jzpfukefV/y/ tem\*grdzkdvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg jzpfukefV/y/ t&[wådzkdvfudk rsuf  
arSmufjyKjcif;iSg jzpfukefV av;yg;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/  
olawmfaumif;wdkYudk (rSD0J) qnf; uyfjcif;?  
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd emMum;jcif;?  
toifhtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;? avmukwå&mw&m;  
tm;avsmfaom oDvpaom tusifhw&m;ukd usifhjcif;wnf;/  
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf t&[wådzkdvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf ynm&jcif;iSg  
jzpfukefV/y/ ynmyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfukefV  
ynmjyefYajymjcif;iSg jzpfukefV  
jrwfaomynm&Sdjzpfjcif;iSg jzpfukefV

toD;toD; odaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
jyefYajymaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV

eufeJaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
(atmufynmwdkYESifh) reD;aomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg  
jzpfukefV (ajrBuD;uJhodkY)  
us,fjyefYaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
ynmrsm;oljzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV

jrwfaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
ayghyg;aomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
&Tifaomynm&Sd jzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
vsifaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
xufaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefhV  
azmufcJGEdkifaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV  
tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;/ olawmfaumif;wdkYudk (rSD0J)  
qnf;uyfjcf;? olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd emMum;jcf;?  
toifhtm;jzifhESvHk;oGif;jcf;? avmukwå&m  
w&m;tm;avsmfaom oDvpaom tusifhw&m;ukd  
usifhjcf;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;yg; wdkYudk  
yGg;rsm;avhvmttyfonf&Sdaomf ynm&jcf;iSg  
jzpfukefV

ynmyGm;jcf;iSg jzpfukefV/y/  
azmufcJGEdkifaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV

-----

## **1-aomVoynm tus,fjyjcf;**

4/ ynm&jcf;iSg jzpfukefV[l&mü tb,fonf  
ynm&jcf;enf;/ r\*fÓPfav;yg;? zdkvf ÓPfav;yg;?  
y#dorÇd'gÓPfav;yg;? tbdnmÓPfajcmufyg;?  
ÓPfckepfq,fhoHk;yg;? ÓPf ckepfq,fhckepfyg;wdkYudk  
&jcf;? wpfzef&jcf;? a&mufjcf;?  
aumif;pGma&mufjcf;? awGUxdjcf;? rsuf  
arSmufjyKjcf;? jynfhpHk (NyD;pD;)jcf;wnf;/  
ynm&jcf;iSg jzpfukefV[l&mü pum; ynm&jcf;wnf;/ (1)

ynmyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
ynmyGg;jcif;enf;/ aou©ckepfOD;wdkYtm; vnf;aumif;?  
uvsmPykxkZOftm;vnf;aumif; ynmonf yGg;V  
&[EÅmtm; ynmonf yGg;V yGg;tyfonfukd yGg;jcif;wnf;/  
ynmyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü pum;  
ynmyGg;jcif;wnf;/ (2)

ynmjyefYajymjcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
ynmjyefYajymjcif;enf;/ aou©ckepfOD; wdkY  
tm;vnf;aumif;? uvsmPykxkZOftm;vnf;aumif; ynmonf  
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf\ &[EÅmtm; ynmonf  
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf\ ynmjyefYajymjcif;iSg  
jzefukef\l&mü pum; ynmjyefYajymjcif;wnf;/ (3)

jrwaomynm&Sdjzpfjcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
jrwaomynmenf;/ jrwf aom tw→wdkYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jrwaomynmwnf;/ jrwaom  
"r®wdkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jrwaomynmwnf;/  
jrwaom ed½kwådwdkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jrwaomynm/ jrwaom y#dbmefwdkYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/ jrwaom  
oDvtpkwkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/  
jrwaom orm"dtpkwkYukd odrf;qnf;aom aMumifh  
r[mynm/ jrwaomynmtpkwkdYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/ jrwaom  
OdrkwådtpkwkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/  
jrwaom OdrkwådÓPf tjrftpkwkdYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/ jrwaom taMumif;  
[kwfonf r[kwfonfwkYukd odrf;qnf; aomaMumifh  
r[mynm/ jrwaom Od[m&ormyfwkYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/ jrwaom  
t&d,opömwkYukd odrf;qnf; aomaMumifh r[mynm/  
jrwaom owdy|mefwdkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
r[mynm/ jrwaom or®yÜ"mefwdkYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/ jrwaom  
£'°dyg'fwkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh r[mynm/





toD;toD;aom OdrkwådÓPftjrftpkwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom  
taMumif;[kwfonf taMumif;r[kwfonfwdkYü ÓPf onf  
jzpfaom aMumifh toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom  
0d[m&ormywfwdkYü ÓPf onf jzpfaom aMumifh  
toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom t&d,opömwdkYü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh toD;toD;odaomynm/  
toD;toD;aom owdy|mefwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaom  
aMumifh toD; toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom  
orÜyÜ"mefwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom £'`dyg'fwdkYü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh toD;toD; odaomynm/  
toD;toD;aom £a`E´wdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom AkdvfwdkYü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh toD;toD;odaomynm/  
toD;toD;aom aAmZÑifwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom t&d,r\*fü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYü ÓPf onf jzpfaomaMumifh  
toD;toD;odaomynm/ toD;toD;aom tbdnmwdkYü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh toD;toD;odaomynm/  
ykxkZOfwdkYESifh qufqHaom w&m;wdkYukd vGefí  
y&rw¬edAÁmefü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
toD;toD;odaomynmwnf;/  
toD;toD;odaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf; iSg jzpfukef\l&mü  
pum; toD;toD;odaomynmwnf;/ (5)

jyefYajymaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf; iSg jzpfukef\l&mü  
tb,fonf jyefYajymaomynm enf;/ jyefYajymukefaom  
tw¬wdkYukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymukef aom "r® wdkYukd  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom ed½kwådwkYudk  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom y#dbmefwdkYukd odrf;qnf;aom

aMumifhjyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom  
oDvtpkwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom  
orm"dtpkwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajym  
ukefaomynmtpkwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom 0drkwådtpk  
wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom 0drkwådÓPf tjriftpkwdkYudk odrf;  
qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom taMumif;[kwfonf taMumif; r[kwf  
onfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom 0d[m&ormywf  
wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom t&d,opömwdkYudk  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom owdy|mefwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom  
aMumifh jyefYajym aomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajym  
aomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom £'"dyg'fwdkYudk  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajym  
ukefaom £a`E´wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymukefaom AdkvfwdkYudk  
odrf;qnf; aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom aAmZÑifwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom  
aMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymaom  
t&d,r\*fudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/  
jyefYajymukefaom omrnzkdvfwdkYudk  
odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajym  
ukefaom tbdnmOfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymaom y&rw¬  
edAÁmefukd odrf;qnf;aomaMumifh  
jyefYajymaomynm/ jyefYajymaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg  
jzpfukef[l&mü þum; jyefYajymaomynmwnf;/ (6)

eufeJaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf; iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
eufeJaomynmenf;/ eufeJ ukefaom cE"mwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynmwnf;/ eufeJukefaom  
"mwfwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/  
eufeJukefaom tm,wewdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaom aMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom y#dpöorkyÜg'fwdkYü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
tw→ponfjzifh r&tyfukefaom oknww&m;wdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaom aMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
tw→wdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/  
eufeJukefaom "r®wdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom ed½kwådwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
y#dbmefwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom oDvtpkwkwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
orm"dtpkwkwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukef aomynmtpkwkwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
0drkwådtpkwkwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
0drkwådÓPftjriftpkwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom taMumif;[kwfonf  
taMumif;r[kwfonfwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom 0d[m&ormywfwdkYü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
t&d,opömwkwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom owdy|mefwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
or®yÜ"mefwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom £"dyg'fwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom £a`E  
´wdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/  
eufeJukefaom AkdvfwkwdkYü ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh

eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom aAmZÑifwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJ aom t&d,r\*fü  
ÓPfonf jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom  
omrnzdkvfwdkYü ÓPf onf jzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynm/ eufeJukefaom tbdnmwdkYü ÓPfonf  
jzpfaomaMumifh eufeJaomynm/ eufeJaom  
y&rw→edAÁmefü ÓPfonfhjzpfaomaMumifh  
eufeJaomynmwfnf;/ eufeJaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf; iSg  
jzpfukef\l&mü þum; eufeJaomynmwfnf;/ (7)

({tmuf ynmwdkYESifh) reD;aomynm&Sd  
jzpfjcf; iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb, fonf (atmuf  
ynmwdkYESifh) reD;aomynmenf;/  
tMuift&d, myk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvftm;  
tw→ukdydkif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh tw→ y#dorÇd'gukd  
&jcf;? rsufarSmufjyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf  
jzpfV "r®udk ydkif;jcm;aom tm;jzifh  
"r®y#dorÇd'gukd &jcf;? rsufarSmufjyKjcf;? ynmjzifh  
awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwåduk  
ykdif;jcm;aomtm;jzifh ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådy#dorÇd'gukd &jcf;?  
rsufarSmufjyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV  
y#dbmefudk ydkif;jcm;aom tm;jzifh  
y#dbmey#dorÇd'gukd &jcf;? rsufarSmufjyKjcf;?  
ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;onf jzpfV xdk&d,m yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\  
tw→üvnf;aumif;? "r®üvnf;aumif;? ed<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kwådüvnf;  
aumif;? y#dbmefüvnf;aumif; wpfyg;aom  
ykxkZOfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf rSDjcf; iSg rpGrf;Edkif/  
xdkt&d,m yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfukd wpfyg;aom  
ykxkZOfyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf rrSDEkdif/ xdkYaMumifh  
(atmufynmwdkYESifh) reD;aomynm&SdV

uvsmPykxkZOf\ ynm onf t&[wåzv|mefrS  
jyefía&aomf &SpfOD;ajrmuf aomwm  
ywådr\*fyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ ynmrS a0;V txl;a0;V tvGefa0;V  
reD;/ eD;aomtZdkYü rjzpf/ uvsmPykxkZOfukdpJGí  
(t&[wåzv|mefrS jyefía&aomf) &SpfOD;ajrmuf

aomwmywådr\*fyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf reD;aomynm&SdV  
&SpfOD;ajrmuf aomwmywådr\*fyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvf\ ynmonf  
aomwmyef\ ynmrS a0;V txl;a0;V tvGefa0;V reD;/  
eD;aom tzdkYü rjzpf/ &SpfOD;ajrmuf aomwmywådr\*f  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfukdpGJí aomwmyefyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf  
reD;aomynm&SdV aomwmyef\ ynmonf ou'g\*grf\  
ynmrS a0;V txl;a0;V tvGefa0;V reD;/ eD;aomtzdkYü  
rjzpf/ aomwmyefukdpJGí ou'g\*grfonf  
reD;aomynm&SdV ou'g\*grf\ ynmonf tem\*grf\ ynmrS  
a0;V txl; a0;V tvGefa0;V reD;/ eD;aomtzdkYü rjzpf/  
ou'g\*grfudkpGJí tem\*grfonf reD;aomynm&SdV  
tem\*grf\ ynmonf &[EÅm\ ynmrS a0;V txl;a0;V  
tvGefa0;V reD;/ eD;aomtzdkYü rjzpf/ tem\*grfudkpJGí  
&[EÅmonf reD;aomynm&SdV &[EÅm\ ynmonf  
yapöuAk'g\ ynmrS a0;V txl;a0;V tvGefa0;V reD;/  
eD;aomtzdkYü rjzpf/ &[EÅm udkpJGí yapöuAk'gonf  
reD;aomynm&SdV yapöuAk'gukdvnf;aumif;?  
ewfESifhwuGaom avmu udkvnf;aumif; pJGí (udavom)  
&efolukd y,fowfawmfrlwwfaom? razmufrjyef  
(w&m;tm;vHk; udk) tvkdvd ukd,fwkdif odawmfrlaom  
jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf tjrwfqkH;aom reD;aomynm&SdV

5/ ynmtjym;ü vdr®mV ynmtjym;odkY  
a&mufNyD;aom ÓPf&SdV &NyD;aom y#dorÇd'g  
(ÓPf) &SdV a0om&ZÆ (ÓPf) av;yg;odkY a&mufV  
tm;q,fyg;ukd aqmifV a,musfm;jrwwf jzpfawmfrlV  
jcaoFhujhodkYaom a,musfm;wnf;/  
qifajymifBuD;ujhodkYaom a,musfm;wnf;/  
a,musfm;tmZmenfwnf;/ 0efaqmifEdkifaom  
a,musfm;wnf;/ tqHk;r&Sdaom ÓPf&SdV tqHk;  
r&Sdaom wefckd;&SdV tqHk;r&Sdaom  
ausmfapmoH&SdV (ynmOpöm) jynfhphk (<u,f0)V  
rsm; aom (ynm) Opöm&Sd\? / (ynm[laom)  
Opöm"e&SdV ab;uif;&modkY aqmifwwfV a0ae,swdkY  
udk qHk;rwwfV (,HkrSm;jcif;udk jzwwf) y,fwwfV

teuft"dyÜg,fukd cGJjcm;odapwwfV/ MuHpnf (qHk;jzwf)  
apwwfV ½lapwwfV MunfvifapwwfV/ taMumif;rl-  
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf (rdrdoEÅmefü) rjzpfzl;ao;aom  
r\*fukd jzpfapwwfV/ (a0ae,soEÅmefü) rjzpfzl;ao;aom  
r\*fukd jzpfapwwfV/ ra[mMum;z;l;ao;aom r\*fukd  
a[mMum;wwfV/ qifjcifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh t&d,r\*fukd  
odwwfV/ a0ae,soEÅmefü t&d,r\*fudk odV/ r\*fü  
vdr®mV/ ,cktcg xkdhjrwpGmbk&m;\ r\*fodkY  
tpOfvdkufukefí wynfhom0uwdkYonf aemufü  
oDvpaom \*kPfESifh jynfhphKvsuf aeukefV

xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf odoifhonfukd odV/  
½ljrifoifhonfukd ½ljrifV/ rsufpdozG,f jzpfV/ ÓPfozG,f  
jzpfV/ w&m;ozG,f jzpfV/ jA[®mozG,f jzpfV/ w&m;udk  
rdefYqkdwwfV/ txl;xl;tjym;jym; rdefYqdkwwfV/ teufudk  
xkwfaqmifwwfV/ tNrKdufedAÅmefudk ay;wwfV/  
w&m;t&SifjzpfawmfrlV/ a&S;bk&m;wdkYuJhodkY  
vmawmfrlwwfV/ xdkjrwpGmbk&m;tm; rodtyf? rjriftyf?  
ra&muftyf? rsufarSmufrjyKtyf? ynmjzifh  
rawGUxdtyfaom t&monfr&Sd/ twdwwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefudk ,lí (twGif;jyKí) tvHk;pHkaom  
w&m;wdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh  
bkef;&Sdaom jrwpGmbk&m;\ ÓPf0ü  
a&SU½lxifjcif;odkY a&mufukefV/ tvHk;pHkaom ae,s  
rnfonf &SdV/ xkdtvHk;pHkaom w&m;ukd odtyfV/  
rdrdtusKd;? olwpfyg;tusKd;?ESpfOD;vHk; tusKd;?  
rsufarSmuftusKd;? wrvGeftusKd;? ay:vGifaomtusKd;?  
eufeJaomtusKd;? vQKdU0Sufaom tusKd;?  
zHk;vTrf;aomtusKd;? aqmifíodtyfaomtusKd;?  
wkduf½kdufodtyfaomtusKd;? tjypfr&Sd aomtusKd;?  
udavomr&SdaomtusKd;? jzLpifaomtusKd;?  
y&rw→tusKd;onf &SdV/ xdktm;vHk; onf  
jrwpGmbk&m;ÓPftwGif;üESHYí jzpfV

um,uHtm;vHk;onf bkef;awmfBuD;aom  
jrwpGmbk&m;\ ÓPfodkYtpOfvdkufijzpfV/ 0pDuH

tm;vHk;onf bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;\  
ÓPfodkYtpOfvdkufíjzpfV raemuHtm;vHk; onf  
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ÓPfodkY  
tpOfvdkufíjzpfV twdwfö bkef;awmfBuD; aom  
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ÓPfonf tydwftyifr&Sd/ tem\*wfö  
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ÓPfonf  
tydwftyifr&Sd/ ypöKyÜefö bkef;awmfBuD;aom  
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ÓPfonf tydwftyif r&Sd/ odtyfaom  
w&m;&Sdoavmuf ÓPf (jzpf\)/ ÓPfjzpfaoavmuf  
odtyfaom w&m; (&Sd\)/ ÓPfonf odtyfaom w&m;vQif  
tqHk;&SdV odtyfaom w&m;onf ÓPfvQif tqHk; &SdV  
odtyfaom w&m;udk vGefí ÓPfrjzpf/ ÓPfukd vGefí  
odtfaom w&m;e,fy,f r&Sd/ xdkw&m;wdkYonf  
tcsif;csif; (wpfyg;onf wpfyg;\) tqHk;ü wnfavh  
&SdukefV aumif;pGm xdaom yef;tkyfjyifESpfckwdkY\  
atmufjzpfaoavmuf yef;tkyfjyifonf txufjzpfaoavmuf  
yef;tkyfjyifudk vGefíjzpf/ txufjzpfaoavmuf yef;tkyfjyifonf  
atmufjzpfaoavmuf yef;tkyfjyifudkvGefí rjzpf/ tcsif; csif;  
(wpfckonf wpfck\) tqHk;ü wnfavh&SdukefV ptwlyif  
bkef;&Sdaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\  
odtyfaomw&m;onfvnf;aumif;? ÓPfonfvnf;aumif;  
tcsif;csif; (wpfyg;onf wpfyg;\) tqHk;ü  
wnfavh&SdukefV odtyfaomw&m;&Sdoavmuf ÓPfjzpfV  
ÓPfjzpfaoavmuf odtyf aomw&m; &SdV ÓPfonf  
odtyfaomw&m;vQif tqkH;&SdV odtyfaomw&m;onf  
ÓPfvQif tqkH;&SdV odtyfaom w&m;udk vGefí ÓPfonf  
rjzpf/ ÓPfukd vGefí odtyfaom w&m; e,fy,f r&Sd/  
xdkw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; (wpfyg;onf wpfyg;\)  
tqHk;ü wnfavh&SdukefV

w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYü bkef;&Sdaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\  
ÓPfonf jzpfV

w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf bkef;&Sdaom  
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ qifjcifjcif;ESifh pyfukefV tvdkESifhpyf  
ukefV ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ESifh pyfukefV pdwfjzpfjcif;ESifh

pyfukefV owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYü bkef;&Sdaom  
jrwpGmbk&m;\ ÓPfonf jzpfV jrwpGmbk&m;onf  
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkY\ tmo,ukd odV tEko,ukd odV  
p½kdufukd odV ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd odV (ynm)  
rsufpdü (udavom) jrLenf;ol? (ynm) rsufpdü (udavom)  
jrLrsm;ol? £a`E`xufol? £a`E`EkHYol?  
tjcif;t&maumif;ol? tjcif; t&mraumif;ol? odap&efvG,fol?  
odap&efcufol? uRwfxkdufol? ruRwfxdkufol  
owå0gwdkYukdhcGJjcm;í odV (atmuf)  
ewfbHkESihfwuG? rm&fewfbHkESihfwuG?  
jA[®mESifhwuGaom (Moumo) avmuonf orPç  
jAm[®Pç rif;rsm;ç vlrs;ESifhwuGaom owåavmuonf  
jrwpGmbk&m;ÓPf twGif;ü ysHUESHYí jzpfV  
txuftqHk;tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh wrd wrd\*Fvig;BuD;ukd  
twGif;jyKí tvHk;pHkaom ig;vdyfwdkYonf  
r[mork'´&mtwGif;ü ysHUESHYí jzpfukefouJhodkY  
ptwlyif (atmuf) ewfbHkESifhwuG? rm&fewfESifhwuG?  
jA[®mESifhwuGaom Moumoavmuonf? orPç jAm[®Pç  
rif;rsm;ç vlrs;ESifhwuGaom owåavmuonf  
jrwpGmbk&m;ÓPftwGif;ü ysHUESHYíjzpfV (txuf)  
tqHk; tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh a0eaw,sEG,f\*VKefudk  
twGif;jyKí tvHk;pHkaom iSufwdkYonf  
aumif;uifwfpf0dkufü ysHUESHYí jzpfukefouJhodkY  
ptwlyif ynm;tm;jzifh tMuifom&dykwå&mESifh  
wlolwdkY (&Sdukef\)/ xdkolwdkYonfvnf;  
jrwpGmbk&m;ÓPf\ wfpdwpfpa'ou ysHUESHYíjzpf  
ukefV jrwpGmbk&m; ÓPfonf ewfvlwdkY\ ynmudk  
ysHUESHYí ausmfvGefvTrf;rkd;um wnfV  
tMuifrif;ynm&Sd? ykPÖm;ynm&Sd? ol<u,fynm&Sd?  
&[ef;ynm&SdwdkYonf odrfarGUaomynm&SdukefV  
wpfyg;olwdkYESifh jyKNyD;aom0g'&SdukefV  
0gva0"d (av;orm;)ESifh wlukefV  
xdkyk\*¾dKvfwkdYonf ynmjzifh olwpfyg;t,lwdkYukd  
zsufqD;vsuf vSnfhvnfukefa,mifwum;/



xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf jyóemudk jyKpD&ifukefí  
jyKpD&ifukefí jrwpGmbk&m;odkY csOf;uyfum  
vQKdU0Suf&mwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
zHk;uG,f&mwdkYukdvnf;aumif; ar;ukefV  
xdkjyóemwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYqdktyf?  
ajzMum;tyf? taMumif;ukd  
nTefjytyfNyD;onfwdkYomvQif jzpfukefV

xdkyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;\  
ajcawmf&if;ü Oyfpif;vsuf wynfhom0utjzpfodkY  
a&mufukefV xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk  
ae&mü ,if;ynmjzifh tvGef (xGef;vif;) wifhw,fawmfrlV  
xdkYaMumifh jrwaom reD;aomynm &SdV  
(atmufynmwdkYESifh) reD;aomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg  
jzpfukefV[I&mü þum; reD;aomynmwnf;/ (8)

6/ ajrBuD;ujhodkY us,fjyefYaom ]bl&d}  
ynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukefV[I&mü tb,f onf  
bl&dynmenf;/ &m\*ukdESdrfeif;aomaMumifh  
bl&dynmwnf;/ ESdrfeif;NyD;aomaMumifh bl&d ynm/  
a'goudkESdrfeif;aomaMumifh bl&dynm/  
ESdrfeif;NyD;aomaMumifh bl&dynm/  
arm[ukdESdrfESif;aom aMumifh bl&dynm/  
ESdrfeif;NyD;aomaMumifh bl&dynm/  
trsufxGufjcf;ukd/y/ &efNiKd;zGJUjcf;ukd/  
oLU\*kPfacszsufjcf;ukd/ \*kPfNydkifjcf;ukd/  
jiLpljcf;ukd/ Oefwkdjcf;ukd/ rdrdtjypfukd  
zHk;zdjcf; ]rm,m} udk/ (r&Sdaom\*kPfjzifh) yvTm;jcf;  
]omaX,s} udk/ armufrmjcf;ukd/ jcKwfjc,fjcf;ukd/  
axmifvTm;jcf;ukd/  
tvGefaxmifvTm;jcf;ukd/ ,pfjcf;ukd/ arhavsmhjcf;ukd/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd/ 'kp<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dkuf tm;vHk;wdkYukd/  
tbdocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd/y/  
b0odkYa&mufaMumif;uH  
tm;vHk;wdkYudkESdrfeif;aom aMumifh bl&dynm/  
ESdrfeif;NyD;aomaMumifh bl&dynm/ &m\*[laom

&efolukdESdrfeif;aomynmwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh  
bl&dynm/ a'go[laom &efolukdESdrfeif;aomynmwnf;/  
xdkYaMumifh bl&dynm/ arm[[laom  
&efolukdESdrfeif;aomynmwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh  
bl&dynm/ trsuf xGufjCIF;/y/ &efNiKd;zJGUjCIF;/  
olU\*kPfudk aczsufjCIF;/ \*kPfNydkifjCIF;/ jiLpljCIF;/  
OefwdkCIF;/ rdrdtjypfudk zHk;zdkCIF;/  
r&Sdaom\*kPfjzifh yvTm;jCIF;/ armufrmjCIF;/  
jcKwfjC,fjCIF;/ axmifvTm;jCIF;/  
tvGefaxmifvTm;jCIF;/ ,pfjCIF;/ arhavsmhjCIF;/  
udavomtm;vHk;? 'kp½kduftm;vHk;? tbd  
ocFg&tm;vHk;/y/ b0odkYa&mufaMumif;uHtm;vHk;  
[laom &efolukdESdrfeif;aomynmjzpfaomaMumifh  
bl&dynm/ bl&d[k qdktyfaom ajrBuD;ESifhwlaom  
us,fjyefY jyefYajymaomynmESifh jynfhpHkaom  
aMumifhhbl&dynm/ wpfenf;um; pbl&dç ar"mç  
y&dPm,dum[laom trnfonf ynm\ trnfwnf;/  
rSefaomteufü arGUavsmfwwfaomaMumifh  
bl&dynmwnf;/<sup>1</sup> bl&dynm&SdjzpfjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü  
pum; bl&dynmwnf;/ (9)

ynmrsm;oljzpfjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
ynmrsm;ol jzpfoenf;/ pavmu ü tcsKdUonf ynmav;pm;  
(jCIF;&Sd) ol? ynmp½kduf&Sdol? ynmtvdktxHk&Sdol?  
ynmESvHk;oGif; (jCIF; &Sd) ol? ynm wHcGef&Sdol?  
ynmrSefuif;&Sdol? ynmtBuD;trSL;jzpfí vmol?  
"r®obm0ukd pdppfjCIF; rsm;ol? "r®obm0udk  
txl;xl;tjym;jym;pdppfjCIF;rsm;ol? ouf0ifí  
xif&Sm;jyKjCIF;rsm; ol? ouf0ifí aumif;pGm  
xif&Sm;jyKjCIF; rsm;ol? aumif;pGm½ljCIF;ü  
jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdol? xif&Sm; aeavh&Sdol? xkd (ynm)  
p½dkuf&Sdol? xdk (ynm) av; pm;jCIF;&Sdol?  
xkdynmrsm;ol? xdk (ynm) ü ñGwfol? xkd (ynm)  
üudkif;ol? xkd (ynm) ü½ldif;ol? xdk (ynm)  
üESvHk;oGif;ol? xkdynmtBuD;trSL; tm;jzifh vmoljzpfv

\*dkPf;rsm;olukd \*kdPf;av;pm; (jcif;&Sd) ol[k  
qkdyfouJhodkY? ouFef;rsm;oludk ouFef; av;pm;  
(jcif;&Sd) ol[k qkdyfouJhodkY? oydwfrsm;oludk  
oydwfav;pm; (jcif;&Sd) ol[k qdktyf ouJhodkY?  
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mrs;oludk ausmif;tdyf&mae&m  
av;pm;ol[k qdktyfouJhodkY þ twlyif þavmuü  
tcsKdUonf ynmav;pm; (jcif;&Sd) ol?  
ynmp½kduf&Sdol? ynmtdvdktxHk &Sdol?  
ynmESvHk;oGif;jcif;&Sdol? ynmwHcGef&Sdol?  
ynmrSefuif;&Sdol? ynmtBuD;trSL;tm;jzifh vmol? "r®  
obm0ukd pdppfjcif;rsm;ol? "r®obm0ukd  
txl;xl;tjym;jym; pDppfjcif;rsm;ol? ouf0ifí  
xif&Sm;jyKjcif; rsm;ol? ouf0ifí aumif;pGm  
xif&Sm;jyKjcif;rsm;ol? aumif;pGm½ljcif;ü jzpfjcif;  
oabm&Sdol? xif&Sm;aeavh&Sdol?  
xkdynmp½dkuf&Sdol? xdkynmav;pm;jcif;&Sdol?  
xkdynmrsm;ol? xdkynmü ñGwfol? xdkynmü udkif;ol?  
xdkynmü½ldif;ol? xdkynmüESvHk;oGif;ol? xdkynmü  
tBuD;trSL;tm;jzifh vmol jzpfV ynm rsm;oljzpfjcif;iSg  
jzpfukef\l&mü þum; ynmrsm;ol tjzpfwnf;/ (10)

jrefaomynm&Sdjzpfjcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
jrefaomynmenf;/ vsifvsif jrefjref oDvwdkYudk  
jynfhapaomaMumifh jrefaomynmwnf;/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
£{'E'apmifhpnf;jcif; udk jynfhapaom aMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref abmZOfü  
twkdif;t&Snfodonfh tjzpfudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjrefEkd;Mum;rlü  
tm;xkwfjcif;udk jynfhapaom aMumifh jrefaomynm/  
vsifvsifjrefjref oDvtpkudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsif jrefjref orm"dtpkudk  
jynfhapaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
ynmtpkudk jynfhap aomaMumifh jrefaomynm/  
vsifvsifjrefjref 0drkwådtpkudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref 0drkwådÓPftjriftpkudk

jynfhapaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
taMumif;[kwfonf taMumif;r[kwfonfwdkYukd xdk;xGif;í  
odaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsif vsifjrefjref  
0d[m&ormywfwdkYudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref t&d, opömwkdYudk  
xdk;xGif;íodaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
owdy|mefwdkYudk yGg;apwwf aomaMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref or®yÜ"mefwdkYukd  
yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
£"dyg'fwkdYukd yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh  
jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref £a`E´wdkYukd  
yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
AkdvwkdYudk yGg;apwwfaom aMumifh jrefaomynm/  
vsifvsifjrefjref aAmZÑifwdkYukd  
yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsif vsifjrefjref  
t&d,r\*fukd yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/  
vsifvsifjrefjref omrnzdkvfwkdYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKwwfaomaMumifh jrefaomynm/  
vsifvsifjrefjref tbdnmwdkYukdhxdk;xGif;í odaom  
aMumifh jrefaomynm/ vsifvsifjrefjref  
y&rw→edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKaomaMumifh  
jrefaomynmwnf;/ jrefaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;íSg jzpfukef\  
[l&mü þum; jrefaomynmwnf;/ (11)

ayghyg;aomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;íSg jzpfukef\[l&mü  
tb,fonf ayghyg;aomynmenf;/ ayghaygh yg;yg;  
oDvwkdYudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynmwnf;/ ayghayghyg;yg; £a`E´  
apmifhpnf;jcif;udk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; abmZOfü  
twkdif;t&Snf odonfh tjzpfudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg;Ekd;Mum;rlü  
tm;xkwfjcf;udk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; oDvtpkudk  
jynfhapaomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/

ayghayghyg;yg; orm"dtpkudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; ynmtpkud  
jynfhapaomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/  
ayghayghyg;yg; 0drkwådtpkudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg;  
0drkwådÓPftjriftpkudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; taMumif;[kwfonf  
taMumif;r[kwfonfwdkYukd xdk;xGif;í odaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; 0d[m&  
ormywfwdkYudk jynfhapaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; t&d,opömwkdYudk  
xdk;xGif;í odaomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/  
ayghayghyg;yg; owdy|mefwdkYudk  
yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/  
ayghayghyg;yg; or®yÜ"mefwdkYukd yGg;apwwfaom  
aMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg;  
£"dyg'fwdkYukd yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg; £a`E´wdkYukd  
yGg;apwwfaom aMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/  
ayghayghyg;yg; AkdvfwdkYudk yGg;apwwfaom  
aMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg;  
aAmZÑifwdkYukd yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghaygh ygyg; t&d,r\*fukd  
yGg;apwwfaomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/  
ayghayghyg;yg; omrnzdkvfwdkYukd  
rsufarSmufjyKwwf aomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/  
ayghayghyg;yg; tbdnmwdkYukd xdk;xGif;í  
odaomaMumifh ayghyg;aomynm/ ayghayghyg;yg;  
y&rw¬edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKaomaMumifh  
ayghyg;aomynmwnf;/ ayghyg;aomynm &Sd  
jzpfjcf;íSg jzpfukef\l&mü þum; ayghyg;aomynmwnf;/  
(12)

&Tifaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;íSg jzpfukef\l&mü tb,fonf  
&Tifaomynmenf;/ þavmuü tcsKdUonf

&TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfNcKduf (cHpm;)jCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
ESpfoufjCIF;rsm;vsuf? Orf;ajrmufjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
oDvwDkYukD jynfhapaomaMumifh &Tifaomynm/  
&TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfNcKduf (cHpm;)jCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
ESpfoufjCIF;rsm;vsuf? Orf;ajrmufjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
£ajEapmifhpnf;jCIF;ukD jynfhapaom aMumifh  
&Tifaomynm/ &TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfNcKduf  
(cHpm;)jCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfoufjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;rsm;vsuf abmZOÜ twdkif;t&SnfukD  
odonfh tjzpfukD jynfhapaomaMumifh &Tifaomynm/  
&TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfNcKduf (cHpm;)jCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
ESpfoufjCIF;rsm;vsuf? Orf;ajrmufjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
rsm;vsufEkd;Mum;rlü tm;xkwfjCIF;ukD  
jynfhapaomaMumifh &Tifaomynm/ &TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
ESpfNcKduf (cHpm;)jCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
ESpfoufjCIF;rsm;vsuf? Orf;ajrmufjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
oDvtpkukD/y/ orm"dtpkukD/ ynmtpkukD/  
OdrkwådtpkukD/ OdrkwådÓPftjriftpkukD  
jynfhapaomaMumifh/y/ taMumif;[kwfonf  
taMumif;r[kwfonfwDkYukD xdk;xGif;íodaomaMumifh/  
Od[m&ormywfwDkYukD jynfhapaomaMumifh/  
t&d,opömwDkYukD xdk;xGif;íodaomaMumifh/ owDy|  
mefwDkYukD yGg;apaom aMumifh/  
or®yÜ"mefwDkYukD yGg;apaomaMumifh/  
£'dyg'fwDkYukD yGg;apaomaMumifh/ £a`E´wDkYukD  
yGg;ap aomaMumifh/ AkdvfwDkYukD  
yGg;apaomaMumifh/ aAmZÑifwDkYukD  
yGg;apaomaMumifh/ t&d,r\*fukD yGg;ap  
aomaMumifh/y/ omrnzdkvfwDkYukD  
rsufarSmufjyKaomaMumifh &Tifaomynm/  
&TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfNcKduf (cHpm;)jCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
ESpfoufjCIF;rsm;vsuf? Orf;ajrmufjCIF;rsm;vsuf?  
tbdnmwDkYukD xdk; xGif;í odaomaMumifh  
&Tifaomynm/ &TifjCIF;rsm;vsuf?ESpfNcKduf

(cHpm;))jcif;rsm;vsuf?ESpfoufjcif;rsm;vsuf?  
Orf;ajrmufjcif;rsm;vsuf y&rw¬edAÁmefudk  
rsufarSmufjyKaomaMumifh &Tifaomynmwnf;/  
&Tifaomynm&Sd jzpfjcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü þum;  
&Tifaomynmwnf;/ (13)

7/ vsifaomynm&Sd jzpfjcif;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü  
tb,fonf vsifaomynmenf;/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜef  
jzpfaom? twGif;jzpfaom? tyjzpfaom? ½kefY&if;aom?  
odrfarGUaom? ,kwfaom? jrwfaom? ta0;jzpfaom?  
teD;jzpfaom? tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfonf (&Sd\)/  
tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfukd tedpötm;jzifh  
vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynmwnf;/  
'ku©tm;jzifh vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/  
tewåtm;jzifh vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/  
tvHk;pHkaom a0'em onf/y/ tvHk;pHkaom onmonf/  
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkYonf/ twdwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefjzpf aom? twGif;jzpfaom? tyjzpfaom?  
½kefY&if;aom? odrfarGUaom? ,kwfaom? jrwfaom?  
ta0; jzpfaom? teD;jzpfaom? tvHk;pHkaom 0dnmOf  
onf (&Sd\)/ tvHk;pHkaom0dnmOfudk tedpötm;jzifh  
vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/ 'ku©tm;jzifh  
vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/ tewå tm;jzifh  
vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/ pu©Konf/y/  
twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom Z&mr&Pudk  
tedpötm;jzifh vsifpGmodaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/  
'ku©tm;jzifh vsifpGm odaomaMumifh vsifaomynm/  
tewåtm;jzifh vsifpGm odaomaMumifh  
vsifaomynmwnf;/

twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom½kyfonf  
ukefjcif;oabmtm;jzifh tedpöwnf;/ aMumuf  
rufzG,foabmtm;jzifh 'ku©wnf;/  
tESpfr&Sdjcif;oabmtm;jzifh tewåwnf;[kEldif;csdefí?  
pl;prf; í? xif&Sm;apí? xifatmifjyKí ½kyfcsKyf&m  
edAÁmefü vsifpGm odaomaMumifh vsifaomynmwnf;/

a0'emonf/y/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmOfonf/  
pu©Konf/y/ twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom  
Z&mr&Ponf ukefjcf; oabmtm; jzifh tedpöwnf;/  
aMumufrufzG, foabm tm; jzifh 'ku©wnf;/ tESpfr&Sdjcf;  
oabmtm; jzifh tewåwnf; [kEldif; csdefí? pl; prf; í? xif&Sm;  
apí? xifatmifjyKí Z&mr&P csKyf&m edAÁmefü  
vsifpGm odaomaMumifh vsifaomynmwnf;/

twdwf? tem\*wf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfonf  
tedpöwnf;/ ocFwwnf;/ taMumif; ukdpjGí jzpfV/  
ukefjcf; oabm&SdV ysufjcf; oabm&SdV/  
&m\*uif; jcf; oabm&SdV csKyfjcf; oabm&Sd\  
[kEldif; csdefí pl; prf; í? xif&Sm; apí? xifatmifjyKí  
½kyfcsKyf&m edAÁmefü vsifpGm odaomaMumifh  
vsif aomynm/ a0'emonf/y/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/  
0dnmOfonf/ pu©Konf/y/ twdwf? tem\*wf?  
ypöKyÜefjzpfaom Z&mr&Ponf tedpöwnf;/ ocFwwnf;/  
taMumif; ukdpjGí jzpfV ukefjcf; oabm&SdV ysufjcf;  
oabm&SdV &m\*uif; jcf; oabm&SdV csKyfjcf; oabm  
&Sd\ [kEldif; csdefí? pl; prf; í? xif&Sm; apí? xifatmifjyKí  
Z&mr&PcsKyf&m edAÁmefü vsifpGm odaomaMumifh  
vsifaomynmwnf;/ vsifaomynm&Sd jzpfjcf; iSg  
jzpfukef\ [l&mü þum; vsifaomynmwnf;/ (14)

xufaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf; iSg jzpfukef\ [l&mü tb, fonf  
xufaomynmenf;/ vsifpGm udavomwdkYukd  
jzfwfwwfaomaMumifh xufaomynmwnf;/ jzpfay: vmaom  
umr0dwufukd vuf rcH/ pGefYypfV y, fazsmufV/  
uif; atmifjyKV wpfzef rjzpfjcf; odkY a&mufapV/  
xdkYaMumifh xufaomynm/ jzpfay: vmaom  
Asmyg'0dwufukd vufrcH/ pGefYypfV y, fazsmufV/  
uif; atmif jyKV wpfzef rjzpfjcf; odkY a&mufapV/  
xdkYaMumifh xufaomynm/ jzpfay: vmaom 0d[ðom  
0dwufudk vufrcH/y/ jzpfay: vmukef jzpfay: vmukefonhf  
, kwfrmukefaom tukodkvfw&m; wdkY ukd vufrcH/  
pGefYypfV y, fazsmufV uif; atmifjyKV wpfzef



rjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufapV xdkY aMumifh xufaomynm/  
jzpfay:vmaom &m\*udk vufrcH/ pGefYypfV y,fazsmufV/  
uif;atmif jyKV wpfzef rjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufapV  
xdkYaMumifh xufaomynm/ jzpfay:vmaom a'go udk/y/  
jzpfay:vmaom arm[udk/ jzpfay:vmaom  
trsufxGufjcf;udk/ jzpfay:vmaom &efNiKd;  
zGJUjcf;ukd/ olU\*kPfacszsufjcf;udk/  
\*kPfNydKifjcf;ukd/ jiLpljcf;ukd/ Oefwkdjcf;ukd/  
rdrdtjypfzHk;zdjcf;ukd/ r&Sdaom\*kPfjzifh  
yvTm;jcf;ukd/ armufrmjcf;udk/ jcKwfjc,fjcf;ukd/  
axmifvTm;jcf;ukd/  
tvGefaxmifvTm;jcf;ukd/ ,pfjcf;ukd/ arhavsmhjcf;ukd/  
udavom tm;vHk;wdkYudk/ 'kp<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dkuftm;vHk;  
wdkYudk/ tbdocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk/y/  
b0odkYa&mufaMumif; uHtm;vHk;wdkYudk vufrcH/  
pGefYypfV y,fazsmufV uif;atmifjyKV wpfzef  
rjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufapV xdkYaMumifh xufaomynm/  
wpfckaom ae&mü t&d,r\*fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
omrnzdkvfav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
y#dorÇd'gav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?  
tbdnmOfajcmufyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &jcf;?  
rsufarSmuf jyKjcf;? ynmjzifh awGUxdjcf;wdkY  
jzpfukefV xdkYaMumifh xufaomynmwnf;/ xufaomynm  
&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukef\l&mü þum; xufaomynmwnf;/  
(15)

azmufcJGEdkifaomynm&Sdjzpfjcf;iSg jzpfukef\  
l&mü tb,fonf azmufcJGEkdifaomynmenf;/ þavmuü  
tcsKdUaomolonf ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYü  
xdwfvfYjcf;rsm;ol? aMumuf&GHUjcf;rsm;ol?  
NiD;aiGUjcf; rsm;ol? rarGUavsmfjcf;rsm;ol?  
tvGefrarGUavsmfjcf;rsm;ol jzpfV ocFg&rS ty  
(edAÁmef) odkY a&S;<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYü  
rarGUavsmf/ razmufxGif;zl;? rcGJzsufzl;aom avmb  
tpkudk azmufxGif;V cGJzsufV xdkYaMumifh

azmufcGJaomynmwnf;/ razmufxGif;zl;? rcGJzsufzl;  
aom a'gotpkudk azmufxGif;V cJGzsufV xdkYaMumifh  
azmufcGJaomynm/ razmufxGif;zl;? rcGJzsufzl;aom  
arm[tpkudk azmufxGif;V cJGzsufV xdkYaMumifh  
azmufcGJaomynm/ razmuf xGif;zl;? rcGJzsufzl;aom  
trsufxGufjcif;udk/y/ &efNiKd;zGJUjcif;udk/  
oLU\*kPfacszsufjcif;ukd/ \*kPfNydKifjcif;ukd/  
jiLpljcif;ukd/ Oefwdkjcif;ukd/ rdrdtjypfzHk;zdcif; udk/  
r&Sdaom \*kPfjzifh yvTm;jcif;ukd/ armuf rmjcif;ukd/  
jcKwfjc,fjcif;ukd/ axmifvTm;jcif;ukd/  
tvGefaxmifvTm;jcif;ukd/ ,pfjcif;ukd/ arhavsmhjcif;ukd  
udavomtm;vHk; wdkYukd/ 'kp<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kduftm;vHk;  
wdkYudk/ tbdocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd/y/  
b0odkYa&mufaMumif; uHtm;vHk;wdkYudk  
azmufxGif;V cJGzsufV xdkYaMumifh  
azmufcGJaomynmwnf;/  
azmufcGJEdkifaomynm&Sdjzpfjcif;iSg jzpfukef[I&mü  
pum; azmufcGJEdkifaomynmwnf;/ (16)

ponfwdkYum; ynmwppfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/  
pynmwppfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHk aom  
yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfonf y#dorÇd'godkYa&mufV

-----

1/ bl&dü bl+&d cGJí? bl= trSef? &d= arGUavsmfjcif;/  
bl&Dwd blaw taw→ &rwDwd bl&d (t|uxm)/

Ä

## 2-yk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>v0daoo tus,fjyjcif;

8/ y#dorÇd'godkY  
a&mufaomyk<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
wpfOD;onf a&S;tm;xkwfjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkV  
wpfOD;onf a&S;tm;xkwfjcif;ESifh rjynhfpHk/  
a&S;tm;xkwfjcif;ESifhjynfhpHkaomolonf

xdktaMumif;aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwwfoljzpfV  
xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY

a&mufaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphkukefV  
wpfOD;onf tMum;tjrirfsm;V wpfOD;onf  
tMum;tjrirfsm;/ tMum;tjrirfsm; aomolonf  
xdktaMumif;aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwwfoljzpfV  
xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY

a&mufaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphkukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif tMum;tjrirfsm;ukefV wpfOD;onf  
w&m;a[mjCIF; rsm;V wpfOD; onf w&m;a[mjCIF; rsm;/  
w&m;a[mjCIF;rsm;aomolonf xdktaMumif;aMumifh  
vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwwfoljzpfV xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf  
y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY

a&mufaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphkukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif tMum;tjrirfsm;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
w&m;a[mjCIF; rsm;ukefV

wpfOD;onf q&mukd rSDckdV wpfOD;onf q&mukd  
rrSDcdk/ q&mudk rSDckdaomolonf xdktaMumif;  
aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwwfoljzpfV xl;oljzpfV  
xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY

a&mufukefaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphkukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif tMum;tjrirfsm;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
w&m;a[mjCIF;rsm;ukefV ESpfOD; vHk;yif q&mukd  
rSDckdukefV wpfOD;onf (0dyóemjzifh) aejCIF;rsm;V  
wpfOD;onf (0dyóem jzifh) aejCIF;rrsm;/ (0dyóemjzifh)

aejCIF;rsm;aomolonf xkdtAMumif;aMumifh  
vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwfoljzpfV xl;ol jzpfV xkdolonf  
y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY  
a&mufaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphKukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif tMum;tjrifrsM;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
w&m;a[mjCIF;rsm;ukefV ESpfOD; vHk;yif q&mukd  
rSDckdukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif (0dyóemjzifh)  
aejCIF;rsm;ukefV wpfOD;onf qifjCIFjCIF;rsm;V  
wpfOD;onf qifjCIFjCIF; rrsM;/ qifjCIFjCIF;rsm;aomolonf  
xdktaMumif;aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwfol jzpfV  
xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY  
a&mufaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphKukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif tMum;tjrifrsM;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
w&m;a[mjCIF;rsm;ukefV ESpfOD; vHk;yif q&mukd  
rSDckdukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif (0dyóemjzifh)  
aejCIF;rsm;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif qifjCIFjCIF;rsm;ukefV  
wpfOD;onf aou©y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufV wpfOD;onf  
taou©y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufV taou©y#dorÇd'godkY  
a&mufaomolonf xdktaMumif;aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV  
vGefjrwf oljzpfV xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf  
tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufukefaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/ ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhphKukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
tMum;tjrifrsM;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
w&m;a[mjCIF;rsm;ukefV

ESpfOD;vHk;yif q&mukd rSDckdukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif (0dyóemjzifh) aejCIF;rsm;ukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif qifjCIFjCIF;rsm;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif

taou©y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufukefV wpfOD;onf  
om0uyg&rD odkY a&mufV wpfOD;onf  
om0uyg&rDodkY ra&muf/ om0uyg&rDodkY  
a&mufaomolonf xkdhtaMumif;aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV  
vGefjrwfoljzpfV xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf  
tjym;odkY a&mufV

y#dorÇd'godkY  
a&mufaomyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonfESpfOD;wdkYwnf;/  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif a&S;tm;xkwfjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif tMum;tjrif rsm;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
w&m;a[mjCIF;rsm;ukefV

ESpfOD;vHk;yif q&mukd rSDckdukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif (0dyóemjzifh) aejCIF;rsm;ukefV  
ESpfOD;vHk;yif qifjCIFjCIF; rsm;ukefV ESpfOD;vHk;yif  
taou©y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufukefV wpfOD;onf  
om0uyg&rD odkY a&mufV wpfOD;onf  
yapöuAk'`gwnf;/ yapöuAk'`g jzpfawmolonf  
xkdtaMumif;aMumifh vGefuJoljzpfV vGefjrwfoljzpfV  
xl;oljzpfV xdkolonf y#dorÇd'gÓPf tjym;odkY a&muf\

yapöuAk'`gwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? ewfESifhwuGaom  
avmuukdvnf;aumif; pGJí (udavom) &efolukd  
owfwwfaom razmufrijyef (w&m;tm;vHk;ukd) tvkdvd  
ukd,fwdkif odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
tjrwfqkH;aom y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufaom  
yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfjzpfawmfrlV ynmTjym;ü vdr®mawmfrlV  
a&mufNyD;aom y#dorÇd'gÓPf&SdawmfrlV  
&NyD;aom y#dorÇd'gÓPf&SdawmfrlV a0om&ZÆÓPf  
av;yg;odkY a&mufawmfrlV q,fyg;aom tm;ukd  
aqmifawmfrlV jrwwfaom a,musfm;jzpfawmfrlV  
jcaohFhrif;ESifhwlaom a,musfm;jzpfawmfrlV/y/ tMuif  
rif;ynm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>dS? ykPÖm;ynm&Sd? ol<u,fynm&Sd?  
&[ef;ynm&SdwdkYonf odrfarGUaomynm&SdukefV  
wpfyg;aomol wdkYESifh jyKtyfNyD;aom 0g'&SdukefV

0gva0"d av;orm;ESifh wlukef\ xkdyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf  
 ynmjzifh olwpfyg;t,lukd zsufqD;ukefvsuf vSnfhvnfMu  
 ukefa,mifwum;/ xkdyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf jyóemukd  
 jyKpD&ifukefí jyKpD&ifukefí jrwpfGmbk&m;odkY  
 csOf;uyfum vQKdU0Suf&mwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?  
 zHk;uG,f&m wdkYukdvnf;aumif; ar;ukef\  
 xdkjyóemwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYqkdtyf?  
 ajzMum;tyf? taMumif;ukd  
 nTefjytyfNyD;onfwdkYomvQif jzpfukef\  
 xkdyk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmf &if;ü  
 0yfpif;vsuf wynfhom0u tjzpfodkY a&mufukef\ xkdtcg  
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkae&mü ,if;ynmjzifh tvGef  
 (xGef;vif;) wifhw,fawmfrl\ xdkYaMumifh  
 tjrwfqkH;aom y#dorÇd'godkY a&mufaom  
 yk\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>dKvfjzpfawmfrl\

**r[mynmuxm NyD;V**

-----

## **2-£'"duxm**

9/ tb,fonf (jynfhpHkNyD;pD;jcif;) wefckd;enf;/  
 wefckd;wdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ wefckd;\  
 taqmuftODbkHwdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ (wnf&m)  
 yg'wdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ (eD;aom taMumif;)  
 y'wdkYonf tb,frQwdkYenf;/ rlv (tptaMumif;) wdkYonf  
 tb,frQwdkYenf;/ tb,fonf wefcdk;enf;[l&mü  
 jynfhpHkjcif;oabmtm;jzifh wefcdk;wnf;/  
 wefcdk;wdkYonf tb,frQ wdkYenf;[l&mü  
 wefcdk;wdkYonf q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ wefcdk;\  
 taqmuftODbHkwdkY onf tb,frQwdkYenf;[l&mü  
 wefcdk;\ taqmuftODbHk wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
 (wnf&m) yg'wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
 (eD;aomtaMumif;) y'wdkYonf &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ rlv  
 (tp taMumif;) wdkYonf wpfq,fh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

10/ wefcdk;q,fyg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ t"d|  
mefwefcdk;? zefqif;jcif;wefcdk;? pdwfjzifh  
NyD;aomwefcdk;? ÓPfysHUESHYaomwefcdk;?  
orm"dysHUESHYaomwefcdk;? t&d,mwdkYwefcdk;?  
uHtusKd;aMumifh jzpfaomwefcdk;?  
bkef;wefcdk;&Sdol\ wefcdk;?  
0dZÆmtwwfjzifhNyD;aom wefcdk;? xdkxdkt&mü  
aumif;pGmhtm;xkwfjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh  
jynfhpHk (NyD;pD;)jcif;oabmtm;jzifhjzpfaom  
wefcdk;wdkYwnf;/

wefcdk;\ (taqmuftOD) bHk av;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ yXrpsmefonf 0da0uüjzpf aom  
taqmuftODbHkwnf;/ 'kwd,psmefonf yDwd?  
okcESifh,SOfaomtaqmuftODbHkwnf;/ wwd,psmefonf  
wMwrZÑwåKayu©mü jzpfaom Oayu©m?  
okcESifh ,SOfaom taqmuftODbHkwnf;/  
pwkw¬psmefonf Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfaom  
taqmuftODbHkwnf;/ wefcdk;\ p (taqmuftOD)  
bHkav;yg;wdkYonf wefcdk;&jcif;iSg?  
wefcdk;udkwpfzef&jcif;iSg? wefcdk;udk zefqif;jcif;  
tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;txl;xl; jzpfjcif;iSg? wefcdk;ü  
tpdk;&jcif;tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;ü &J&ifhjcif;tusKd;iSg  
jzpfukefV

wefcdk;\wnf&m yg'av;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qE´ (vGefuJ)  
BuD;rSL;aomorm"d? tm;xkwfjcif;  
ocFg&wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom £""dyg'fudk yGg;apV/  
pdwf (vGefuJ) BuD;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjcif;ocFg&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom  
£""dyg'fudk yGg;apV vkHYv 0D&d, ]vGefuJ}  
BuD;rSL;aom orm"d?  
tm;xkwfjcif;ocFg&wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom £""dyg'fudk  
yGg;apV 0DrH oynm]vGefuJ} BuD;rSL;aomorm"d?  
tm;xkwfjcif;ocFg&wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom £""dyg'fudk

yGg;ap\ wefcdk;\ p (wnf&m) yg'av;yg;wdkYonf  
wefcdk;&jcif;iSg? wefcdk;udk wpfzef&jcif;iSg?  
wefcdk;udk zefqif;jcif;tusKd;iSg?  
wefcdk;txl;xl;jzpfjCIF;iSg? wefcdk;ü  
tpdk;&jcif;tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;ü &J&ifhjcif; tusKd;iSg  
jzpfukef\

wefcdk;\ (eD;aomtaMumif;) y'&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[ef;onf qE'udkrSDí orm"dudk tu,fí  
&tHh/ pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfh tjzpfudk &\  
qE'onf orm"dr[kwf/ orm"donf qE'r[kwf/ qE'onf  
wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/ orm"donf wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/  
&[ef;onf 0D&d,udk rSDí orm"dudk tu,fí &tHU/  
pdwfonf tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpfudk &\  
0D&d,onf orm"d r[kwf/ orm"donf 0D&d, r[kwf/  
0D&d,onf wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/ orm"donf  
wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/ &[ef;onf pdwfudk rSDí orm"dudk  
tu,fí &tHh/ pdwf\ tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpfudk  
&\ pdwfonf orm"dr[kwf/ orm"donf pdwfr[kwf/  
pdwfonf wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/ orm"donf  
wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/ &[ef;onf 0DrHo]ynm}udkrSDí  
orm"d udk tu,fí &tHh/ pdwf\  
tm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>Hkwpfckwnf;&Sdonfhtjzpfudk &\  
0DrHo]ynm}onf orm"d r[kwf/ orm"donf  
0DrHo]ynm}r[kwf/ 0DrHo ]ynm}onf  
wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/ orm"donf wpfyg;wpfjcm;wnf;/  
wefcdk;\ p (eD;aomtaMumif;) y'&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
wefcdk;&jcif;iSg? wefcdk;udk wpfzef&jcif;iSg?  
wefcdk;udk zefqif;jcif;tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;txl;xl;  
jzpfjCIF;iSg? wefcdk;ü tpdk;&jcif; tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;ü  
&J&ifhjcif;tusKd;iSg jzpfukef\

wefcdk;\ rlv (tp taMumif;)  
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
rwGefYqkwfaom pdwfonf ysif;&djcif;aMumifh  
rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/ rysHUvGifhaom



pdwfonf O''pö aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ ruyfNidaompdwfonf &m\*aMumifh  
 rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/ rxdyg;aom  
 pdwfonf Asmyg'aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ rrSDaompdwfonf 'd|daMumifh rwkefvlyf/  
 xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/ wpfzefrpyfaom pdwfonf  
 qE´&m\*aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ uif;vGwfaompdwfonf umr &m\*aMumifh  
 rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/ r,SOfaom  
 pdwfonf udavomaMumifh rwkef vlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ uif;aom (udavom) tydkif;tjcm;udk  
 jyKtyfaompdwfonf udavomtydkif;tjcm;aMumifh  
 rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/ wpfckwnf;aom  
 tm½Hküjzpfhaom pdwfonf txl;xl;aomtm½Hküjzpfhaom  
 udavomwdkYaMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ o''gjzifh odrf;qnf;tyfaom pdwfonf  
 o''gr&Sdjcif;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ OD&d,jzifhodrf;qnf;tyfaom pdwfonf  
 ysif;&djcif;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ owdjzifhodrf;qnf;tyfaompdwfonf  
 arhavsmhjCIF;aMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh  
 tmaelÆwnf;/ orm"djzifh odrf;qnf;tyfaom pdwfonf  
 O''pöaMumifh rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/  
 ynmjzifh odrf;qnf;tyfaom pdwfonf t0dZÆmaMumifh  
 rwkefvlyf/ xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/  
 ynmtvif;a&mufaom pdwfonf  
 t0dZÆmtrdkufarSmifaMumifh rwkefvlyf/  
 xdkYaMumifh tmaelÆwnf;/ wefcdk;\ þrlv (tp  
 taMumif;) wpfq,fhajcmufyg;wdkYonf wefcdk;&jcif;iSg?  
 wefcdk;udk wpfzef&jcif;iSg? wefcdk;udk zefqif;jcif;  
 tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;txl;xl; jzpfjCIF;iSg? wefcdk;ü  
 tpdK;&jcif; tusKd;iSg? wefcdk;ü &J&ifhjCIF;tusKd;iSg  
 jzpfukefV

-----

## wefcdk; ]£' d} q,fyg; tus,fyjcif;

10/ tb,fonf t"d|mefwefcdk;enf;/ pomoemawmfü  
&[ef;onf rsm;aomtjym; &Sdaom wefcdk;tpkudk  
jyD;apV wpfOD;wnf;jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;tjym;jzpfV  
trsm;tjym;jzpf vsufvnf; wpfOD;wnf;jzpfV  
udk,fxif&Sm;jzpfapV udk,faysmufapV eH&Hwpfzuf?  
wHwdkif; wpfzuf? awmifwpfzufodkY rxdrNidbJ  
aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;V ajrüvnf; ikyfjCIF;? ay:jCIF;udk  
a&üuJhodkY jyKV a&üvnf; ruGJapbJ ajrüuJhodkY  
oGm;V aumif;uifüvnf; xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf  
tawmif&Sdaom iSufuJhodkY oGm;V  
podkYwefcdk;BuD;ukefaom?  
podkYtmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom p vaewdkYudk vufjzifh  
oHk;oyfV qkyfudkifV jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf;  
udk,fjzifh (rdrd) tvdk twdkif;jzpfapV

pü[lonf p'd|dü? pESpfoufjCIF;ü? ptvdkü?  
p,lpGJjCIF;ü? pw&m;ü? p0denf;ü/ pw&m;0denf;ü?  
bpum;awmfü? bjrWfaom tusifhü?  
bjrwfpGmbk&m;omoemü/ xdkYaMumifh ][pü}}[k  
qdktyfV &[ef;[lonf uvsmPykxkZOf &[ef;onfvnf;aumif;?  
aou©&[ef;onf vnf;aumif;? rysufaomoabm&Sdaom  
&[EÅmonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV rsm;aom tjym;&Sd aom  
wefcdk;tpkudk jyD;ap\[lonf txl;xl;tjym;jym;&Sdaom  
wefcdk;tpkudk NyD;apV wpfOD;wnf; jzpfvsufvnf;  
trsm;tjym; jzpf\[lonf jyuawhtm;jzifh wpfOD;wnf;onf  
trsm;udk qifjCIFV t&mudkvnf;aumif;?  
taxmifudkvnf;aumif;? todef;udkvnf;aumif; qifjCIFV  
qifjCIFNyD; ÓPfjzifh ][trsm;jzpfap}}[k t"d|mefV  
trsm;jzpfV toQifplVyE!uonf wpfOD;wnf; jzpf vsufvnf;  
trsm;tjym;jzpfouJhodkY ptwlyif pdwftpdK;&jCIF;odkY  
a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf wpfOD;wnf;  
jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;tjym; jzpfV trsm;tjym; jzpfvsuf vnf;  
wpfOD;wnf; jzpf\[lonf jyuawhtm;jzifh trsm;onf

wpfOD;wnf;udk qifjciF/ qifjciFNyD;í  
ÓPfjzifh ]]wpfOD;wnf;jzpfap}}[k t"d|mefV  
wpfOD;wnf;jzpfV toQifplVyE!u onf trsm;tjym;  
jzpfvsufvnf; wpfOD;wnf;jzpfouJhodkY ptwlyif  
pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY a&muf aom xdkwefcdk;&Sif onf  
trsm;tjym;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfOD;wnf; jzpfV

11/ udk,fxif&Sm; jzpfap\[lonf wpfpkHwpfckjzifh  
rydwfqD;rzKH;vTrf;bJ zGifhvSpfxif&Sm;jcif; jzpfV  
udk,faysmufap\[lonf wpfpkHwpfckjzifh  
ydwfqD;zkH;vTrf;vsuf ydwfqdkYarSmufxm;jcif; jzpfV  
eH&Hwpfzuf? wHwdkif;wpfzuf? awmifwpfzufodkY  
rxdrNidbJ aumif;uifü uJhodkY oGm;\h[lonf  
jyuawhtm;jzifh tmumouodkPf;ü ormywfudk &&Sdol  
jzpfV eH&Hwpfzuf? wHwdkif; wpfzuf?  
awmifwpfzufudk qifjciF/ qifjciFNyD;  
ÓPfjzifh ]]aumif;uif jzpfap}}[k t"d|mefV aumif;uifjzpfV  
eH&Hwpfzuf? wHwdkif;wpfzuf? awmifwpfzufodkY  
rxdrNidbJ oGm;V Oyrmtm;jzifhç jyuawhtm;jzifh  
wefckd;r&Sdukefaom vlwdkYonf wpfpkHwpfckjzifh  
rydwfqD; rum&H&mü rxdrNidbJ oGm;ukefouJhodkY  
ptwlyif pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY a&mufaom  
xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf eH&H wpfzuf? wHwdkif;wpfzuf?  
awmifwpfzufodkY rxdrNidbJ aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;V

ajrÜvnf; ikyfjciF;? ay:jcif;udk a&üuJhodkYjyK í[lonf  
jyuawhtm;jzifh (a&) tmayg uokdPf;ü ormywfudk  
&&SdoljzpfV ajrudkqifjciF/ qifjciFNyD;í  
ÓPfjzifh ]]a&jzpfap}}[k t"d|mef\? a&jzpfV xdkolonf  
ajrÜ ikyfjciF;? ay:jcif;udk jyKV Oyrmtm;jzifhç  
jyuawhtm? jzifh wefckd;r&Sdukefaom vlwdkYonf a&ü  
ikyfjciF;? ay:jcif;udk jyKukefouJhodkY ptwlyif  
pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf  
ajrÜ ikyfjciF; ay:jcif;udk a&üuJhodkY jyKV

a&üvnf; ruJGapbJ ajrÜuJhodkYoGm;\[lonf  
jyuawhtm;jzifh (ajr) yx0DuodkPf;ü ormywfudk  
&&SdoljzpfV a&udk qifjci\? qifjciNyD;  
ÓPjzifh ]]ajrjzpfap}}[k t"d|mefV ajr jzpfV xdkolonf  
ruJGapbJ a&üoGm;V Oyrmtm;jzifhç jyuawhtm;jzifh  
wefckd;r&Sdukefaom vl wdkYonf ruGJapbJ ajrÜ  
oGm;ukefouJhodkY ptwlyif pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY  
a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sif onf a&ü ruJGapbJ ajrÜ  
uJhodkYoGm;V

aumif;uifüvnf;xuf0,fzJGUacGvsuf  
tawmif&SdaomiSufuJhodkY pBuøoGm;\[lonf  
jyuawhtm;jzifh (ajr) yx0DuodkPf;ü ormywfudk  
&&SdoljzpfV aumif;uifudk qifjciV qifjciNyD;  
ÓPjzifh ]]ajrjzpfap}}[k t"d|mefV ajrjzpfV xdkolonf  
a&;jcpfrxifaom (tmumo) aumif;uifü pBuøvnf; oGm;V  
&yfvnf; &yfV xdkifvnf; xdkifV tdyfjci;udk vnf; jyKV  
Oyrmtm;jzifhç jyuawhtm;jzifh wefckd;r&Sdukefaom  
vlwdkYonf ajrÜ pBuøvnf; oGm;ukefouJhodkY? &yfvnf;  
&yfukefouJhodkY? xdkifvnf; xdkifukefouJhodkY?  
tdyfjci;udkvnf; jyKukefouJhodkY ptwlyif  
pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf  
a&;jcpfrxifaom (tmumo) aumif;uifü tawmif&Sdaom  
iSufuJhodkY pBuøvnf; oGm;\? &yfvnf; &yfV xdkif vnf;  
xdkifV tdyfjci;udkvnf; jyKV

12/ podkY wefcdk;BuD;ukefaom? podkY  
tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pvaewdkYudk vnf; vufjzifh  
okH;oyfV qkyfudkif\[lonf pomoemawmfü pdwf  
tpdk;&jcif; odkY a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf  
xdkifvsufvnf;aumif;? tdyfvsufvnf;aumif; vaewdkYudk  
qifjciV qifjci ÓPjzifh (vufvSrf;rD) ]][w¬ygofü  
jzpfap}}[k t"d|mefV [w¬ygofü jzpfV xdkolonf  
xdkifvsufvnf;aumif;? tdyfvsuf vnf;aumif; vaewdkYudk  
vufjzifh okH;oyfV qkyfudkifV xuf0ef;usif yGwfoyfV  
Oyrmtm;jzifh jyuawhtm;jzifh wefckd;r&Sdukefaom

vlwdkYonf [w¬ygof ü wfpfkHwpfckaom½kyfudkyif  
okH;oyfukefouJhodkY? qkyfudkifukefouJhodkY?  
xuf0ef;usif yGwfoyf ukefouJhodkY ptwlyif  
pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY a&mufaom xkdwefcdk;&Sifonf  
xdkifvsufvnf;aumif;? tdyfvsufvnf;aumif; vaewdkYudk  
vufjzifh okH;oyfV qkyfudkifV xuf0ef;usif yGwfoyfV

jA[®jynfwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fjzifh (rdrd)  
tvdktwdkif;jzpfap\lonf tu,fí pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY  
a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf jA[®avmuodkY  
oGm;&ef tvdk&Sdonf jzpftHh/  
ta0;onfvnf; ]]teD;jzpfap}}[k teD;ü t"d|mefV teD;jzpfV  
teD;onfvnf;h]]ta0;jzpfap}}[k ta0; ü t"d|mefV  
ta0;jzpfV trsm;onfvnf; ]]tenf;jzpfap}}[k tenf;udk t"d|  
mefV tenf; jzpfV tenf;onfvnf; ]]trsm;jzpfap}}[k  
trsm;udk t"d|mefV trsm;jzpfV 'dAÁpu©Kjzifh  
xdkjA[®m\ ½kyftqif;udk jrifV 'dAÁaomw"mwfjzifh  
xdkjA[®m\ toHudk Mum;V apawmy&d, ÓPfjzifh  
xdkjA[®m\ pdwfudk cJGjcm;í odV tu,fí  
pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkY a&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sif onf  
xifjrifaomudk,fjzifh jA[®avmuodkYoGm;&ef  
tvdk&SdonfjzpftHh/ udk,ftpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk ñGwfapV  
udk,ftpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk t"d|mefV udk,ftpGrf;jzifh  
pdwfudk ñGwfapí udk,ftpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk t"d|  
mefNyD;í okconmodkYvnf;aumif;? v[kuonm  
odkYvnf;aumif; oufum udk,f xif&Sm;&Sdonfjzpfí  
jA[®jynfodkY oGm;V tu,fí  
pdwftpdK;&jcif;odkYa&mufaom xdkwefcdk;&Sif onf  
udk,frxif&Sm;b] jA[®jynfodkY oGm;&ef  
tvdk&SdonfjzpftHh/ pdwftpdGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fudk ñGwf  
apV pdwftpdGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fudk t"d|mefV  
pdwftpdGrf;tm;jzifh udk,fudk ñGwfapí pdwftpdGrf;  
tm;jzifh udk,fudk t"d|mefNyD;í  
okconmodkYvnf;aumif;? v[kuonmodkYvnf;aumif;  
oufum udk,frxif&Sm;b] jA[®mhjynfodkY oGm;V

xkdolonf xdkjA[®mh\ a&SUü pdwfjzifhNyD;aom  
tvkH;pkHaom t\*FgBuD;i,f&Sdaom £a`E  
´r,kwfavsmhaom ½kyfudk zefqif;V tu,fí  
xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf pBuøoGm; tHh?  
edr®dw½kyfonfvnf; xkdü pBuøoGm;V tu,fí  
xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf &yftHh/ edr®dwonfvnf; xdkü &yfV  
tu,fí xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf xdkiftHh/ edr®dwonfvnf;  
xdkü xdkifV tu,fí xdk wefcdk;&Sifonf tdyfjcif;udk  
jyKtHh/ edr®dwonfvnf; xdkü tdyfjcif;udk jyKV tu,fí  
xdkwefcdk;&Sif onf tcdk;vTwftHh/ edr®dwonfvnf;  
xdkü tcdk;vTwfV tu,fí xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf tvQH  
vTwftHh/ edr®dwonfvnf; xdkü tvQHvTwfV tu,fí  
xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf w&m;udk ajyma[mtHh/  
edr®dwonfvnf; xdkü w&m;udk ajyma[mV tu,fí  
xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf jyóemudk ar;tHh/ edr®dwonfvnf;  
xkdü jyóemudk ar;V tu,fí xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf  
jyóemudkar;aomf ajztHh/ edr®dwonfvnf; xdkü  
jyóemudk ar;aomf ajzV tu,fí xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf  
xdkjA[®mESifh twl &yftHh/ ajymtHh/  
aqG;aEG;jcif;odkY a&muftHh/ edr®dwonfvnf; xdkü  
xdkjA[®mESifhtwl &yfV ajymV aqG;aEG;jcif;odkY  
a&mufV tMuiftMuif trludkvQif xdkwefcdk;&Sifonf jyKV  
xdkxdktrl udkyif xdkedr®dwonf jyKV þum; t"d|  
mefwefcdk;wnf;/ (1)

13/ tb,fonf zefqif;jcif; wefcdk;enf;/ (udavom)  
&efoludk owfwwfaom razmuf rjyef (w&m;tm;vkH;udk)  
tvdkvkd udk,fwdkif odawmfraom  
odcDjrwpGmbk&m;\ tdbblrnfaom wynfh om0uonf  
jA[®avmuü wnfvsuf avmu"mwfwppfaomif;udk toHjzifh  
odapV xdk om0uonf udk,fxif&Sm;&Sdvsuf w&m;a[mV  
udk,frxif&Sm;b]vnf; w&m;a[mV atmuf xuf0uf  
udk,fxif&Sm;vsuf txufxuf0uf udk,frxif&Sm;b]  
w&m;a[mV txufxuf0uf ukd,fxif&Sm;vsuf atmufxuf0uf  
udk,frxif&Sm;b] w&m;a[mV xdkom0uonf jyuawh

toGifudk y,fpGefYí vkvifi,f toGifudkvnf; jyV  
e\*g;toGifudkvnf; jyV \*VKeftoGifudk vnf; jyV  
bDvl;toGifudkvnf; jyV odMum;toGifudkvnf; jyV  
ewftoGifudkvnf; jyV jA[®mtoGifudkvnf; jyV  
ork'´&mtoGifudkvnf; jyV awmiftoGifudkvnf; jyV  
awmtoGif udkvnf; jyV jcaoFhtoGifudkvnf; jyV  
usm;toGifudkvnf; jyV opftoGifudkvnf; jyV qifudkvnf;  
jyV jrif;udkvnf; jyV &xm;udkvnf; jyV ajconfudkvnf; jyV  
trsdK;rsKd; aom ppfonftaygif;udkvnf; jyV pum;  
zefqif;jcif;wefcdk;wnf;/ (2)

14/ tb,fonf pdwfjzifhNyD;aom wefcdk;enf;/  
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf pudk,frShwpfyg;aom  
pdwfjzifhNyD;aom tvkH;pkHt\*FgBuD;i,f&Sdaom £a`E  
´r,kwfavsmhaom ½kyfudk zefqif;V Oyrmtm;jzifh  
a,mufsm;onf jzLqHjrufR jzLqHan§mufudkEkwf&mV  
xdkoltm; ]]pum; jzLqH jrufwnf;/ pum;  
jzLqHan§mufwnf;/ jzLqHjrufonf wpyfg;wjcm;wnf;/  
jzLqHan§mufonf wpyfg;wjcm;wnf;/ jzLqHjrufR SomvQif  
jzLqHan§mufudkEkwf\}}[k podkY tMuHjzpf&mV Oyrmtm;  
wpfenf;tm;jzifh a,mufsm;onf oefvsufudk  
ttdrfrSEkwf&mV xdkoltm; ]]pum; oefvsufwnf;/ pum;  
ttdrfwnf;/ oefvsufonf wpyfg;wjcm;wnf;/ ttdrfonf  
wpyfg;wjcm;wnf;/ ttdrfr SomvQif oefvsufudkEkwf\}}[k  
podkY tMuHjzpf&mV Oyrmtm; wpfenf;tm;jzifh  
a,mufsm;onf a>rudk ta&a[mif;ttdrfrS xkwf&mV  
xdkoltm; ]]pum; a>rwnf;/ pum; ta&a[mif;wnf;/ a>ronf  
wpyfg;wjcm;wnf;/ ta&a[mif;onf wpyfg;wjcm;wnf;/ ta&  
a[mif;r SomvQif a>rudk xkwf\}}[k podkY  
tMuHjzpf&mV ptwlyif &[ef;onf pudk,frS wpyfg;aom  
pdwfjzifh NyD;aom tvkH;pkHt\*FgBuD;i,f&Sdaom £a`E  
´r,kwfavsmhaom ½kyfudk zefqif;V pum;  
pdwfjzifhNyD;aom wefcdk;wnf;/ (3)

15/ tb,fonf ÓPfysHUESHYaom wefcdk;enf;/  
tedpömEkyóemjzifh edpöonmudk y,fjcif; oabmonf

jynfhpkHaomaMumifh ÓPfysHUESHYaom  
wefcdk;wnf;/ 'ku©mEkyóemjzifh okconmudk/  
tewåmEkyóemjzifh twåonmudk/  
edAÁd'gEkyóemjzifhESpfoufjCIF;udk/  
0d&m\*gEkyóemjzifh &m\* udk/ eda&m"mEkyóemjzifh  
jzpfyGg;aMumif; }ork',}udk/ y#dedó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>gEkyóemjzifh  
pGJ,ljCIF;udk y,fjCIF; oabmonf jynfhpkHaomaMumifh  
ÓPfysHUESHYaom wefcdk;wnf;/ toQifAmukvtm;  
ÓPfysHUESHYaom wefcdk;&SdV toQifoHudpötm;  
ÓPfysHUESHYaom wefcdk;&SdV toQifblwygvtn;  
ÓPfysHUESHYaom wefcdk;&SdV pum;  
ÓPfysHUESHaom wefcdk;wnf;/ (4)

16/ tb,fonf orm"dysHUESHYaom wefcdk;enf;/  
yXrpsmefjzifh eD0&PwDkYudk y,fjCIF; oabmonf  
jynfhpkHaomaMumifh orm"dysHUESHYaom  
wefcdk;wnf;/ 'kwd,psmefjzifh 0dwuf0dpm&wdkYudk  
y,fjCIF;oabmonf jynfhpkHaomaMumifh  
orm"dysHUESHYaom wefcdk;wnf;/ wwd,psmefjzifh  
yDwdukd y,fjCIF;oabmonf jynfhpkHaomaMumifh/y/  
pwkw¬psmefjzifh okc? 'ku©wdkYudk y,fjCIF;oabmonf  
jynfhpkHaomaMumifh/y/  
tmumomelöM,weormywfjzifh <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lyonm? y#dConm?  
emewåonmudk y,fjCIF;oabmonf  
jynfhpkHaomaMumifh/y/ 0dnmPlöM,weormywfjzifh  
tmumomelöM,we onmudk y,fjCIF;oabmonf  
jynfhpkHaomaMumifh/y/ tmudlönm,weormywfjzifh  
0dnmPlöM ,weonmudk y,fjCIF;oabmonf  
jynfhpkHaomaMumifh/y/  
ae0onmemonm,weormywfjzifh tmudlönm,weonmudk  
y,fjCIF;oabmonf jynfhpkHaomaMumifh  
orm"dysHUESHYaom wefcdk;wnf;/  
toQifom&dykMwmtm; orm"dysHUESHYaom  
wefcdk;&SdV toQifoÍÆD0tm; orm"dysHUESHYaom  
wefcdk;&SdV toQifcgPkaum@ntm;



orm"dysHUESHYaom wefcdk;&SdV  
Owå&mOygodumrtm; orm"dysHUESHYaom  
wefcdk;&SdV omrm0wDOygodumrtm;  
orm"dysHUESHYaom wefcdk;&SdV pum;  
orm"dysHUESHYaom wefcdk;wnf;/ (5)

17/ tb,fonf t&d,mwdkY wefcdk;enf;/  
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tu,fí ]]pufqkyfzG,fü  
pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdvsuf aevdkjim;tHh}}/  
xdkü pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdvsuf aeV  
tu,fí ]]pufqkyfzG,fr[kwf&mü pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf  
&Sdvsuf aevdkjim; tHh}}/ xdkü pufqkyfzG,f[k  
trSwf&Sdvsuf aeV tu,fí ]]pufqkyf zG,füvnf;aumif;?  
pufqkyf zG,f r[kwf&müvnf;aumif; pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdvsuf aevdkjim;tHh}}/ xdkü pufqkyf zG,f  
r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdvsuf aeV tu,fí ]]pufqkyfzG,f  
r[kwf&mü vnf;aumif;? pufqkyfhzG,füvnf;aumif;  
pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdvsuf aevdkjim;tHh}}/ xdkü  
pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdvsuf aeV  
tu,fí ]]pufqkyfzG,füvnf;aumif;?  
pufqkyfzG,fr[kwf&müvnf;aumif; xdkESpfrsKd;vkH;  
udk MuOfa&Smifí owd&Sdvsuf aumif;pGm  
cJGjcm;odum vspfvL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsub aevdkjim;tHh}}/ xdkü  
owd&Sd vsuf aumif;pGm cJGjcm;odum vspfvL<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí  
aeV

tb,fodkY pufqkyfzG,fü pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdvsuf aeoenf;/ tvdkr&Sdtyf aom 0w→Kü  
arwåmjzifhvnf; jzefYV "mwftm;jzifhvnf; aqmifV  
podkYpufqkyfzG,fü pufqkyf zG,fr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdvsuf  
aeV tb,fodkY pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf&mü pufqkyfzG,f[k  
trSwf&Sd vsuf aeoenf;/ tvdk&Sdtyfaom 0w→Kü  
tokbjzifhvnf; jzefYV tedpötm;jzifhvnf; aqmifV podkY  
pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf&mü pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdvsuf  
aeV

tb,fodkY pufqkyfzG,füvnf;aumif;? pufqkyfzG,f  
r[kwf&müvnf;aumif; pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdvsuf aeoenf;/ tvdkr&Sdtyfonfvnf; jzpfaom?  
tvdk&Sdtyfonfvnf; jzpf aom 0w→Kü arwãmjzifhvnf;  
jzefYV "mwftm;jzifhvnf; aqmifV podkY  
pufqkyfzG,füvnf; aumif;? pufqkyfzG,f  
r[kwf&müvnf;aumif; pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf[k  
trSwf&Sdvsuf aeV

tb,fodkY pufqkyfzG,f r[kwf&müvnf;aumif;?  
pufqkyfzG,füvnf;aumif; pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdvsuf  
aeoenf;/ tvdk&Sdtyfonfvnf; jzpfaom?  
tvdkr&Sdtyfonfvnf; jzpfaom 0w→Kü tokbjzifhvnf;  
jzefYV tedpötm;jzifhvnf; aqmifV podkY pufqkyfzG,f  
r[kwf&müvnf; aumif;? pufqkyfzG,füvnf;aumif;  
pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdvsuf aeV

tb,fodkY pufqkyfzG,fü vnf;aumif;?  
pufqkyfzG,fr[kwf&mü vnf;aumif; xdkESpfrsKd;  
vkH;udk MuOfa&Smifí owd&Sdvsuf aumif;pGm  
cGJJcm;odum vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf aeoenf;/ pomoem  
awmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh tqif;udkjrifí 0rf;ajrmufjcif;  
rjzpf/ 0rf;enf;jcif; rjzpf/ owd&Sdvsuf aumif;pGm  
cJGjcm;odum vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf aeV em;jzifh toHudk  
Mum;í/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh teHYudk eHí/ vQmjzifh  
t&omudk vsufí/ udk,fjzifh tawGUtxdukd awGUxdí/  
pdwfjzifh w&m; txl;udk odí 0rf;ajrmufjcif;rjzpf/  
0rf;enf;jcif;rjzpf/ owd&Sdvsuf aumif;pGm  
cJGjcm;odum vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf aeV podkY  
pufqkyfzG,füvnf;aumif;?  
pufqkyfzG,fr[kwf&müvnf;aumif; xdkESpfrsKd;vkH;udk  
MuOfa&Smifí owd&Sdvsuf aumif;pGm cJGJjcm;odum  
vspfvsl<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lvsuf aeV pum; t&d,mwdkY wefcdk;wnf;/ (6)

18/ tb,fonf uHtusKd;aMumifhjzpfaom wefcdk;enf;/  
tvkH;pkHaomiSuf? tvkH;pkHaom ewf? tcsKdUaom vl?

tcsKdUaom 0dedygwdutok&mwdkY\ aumif;uifü  
oGm;EkdifjCIF;ponfwnf;/ pum;  
uHtusKd;aMumifhjzpfaom wefcdk;wnf;/ (7)

tb,fonf bkef;&Sdol\ wefcdk;enf;/ pMu0aw;rif;onf  
t\*Fgav;yg;&Sdaom ppfwyfESifh twlwuG  
atmufqkH;tm;jzifh jrif;xdef;EGm;xdef;wdkYudk tpjyKí  
aumif;uifjzifh (t&yfwpyfg;odkY) oGm;V  
aZmwduol<u,ftm; bkef;&Sdol\ wefcdk;&SdV  
Z#dvol<u,ftm; bkef;&Sdol\ wefcdk;&SdV ar@u  
ol<u,ftm; bkef;&Sdol\ wefcdk;&SdV  
aCmodwol<u,ftm; bkef;&Sdol\ wefcdk;&SdV  
BuD;aombkef;&Sdol (ar@uolaX;ç olaX? uawmfç om;ç  
acR;rESifh ykPÖuRef[laom) ig;OD;wdkYtm;  
bkef;&Sdol\ wefcdk;&SdV pum; bkef;&Sdol\  
we fcdk;wnf;/ (8)

tb,fonf 0dZÆmtwwfjzifh NyD;aom wefcdk;enf;/  
0dZÆm"dk&fwdkYonf rEÅefudkpkwí aumif; uifodkY  
oGm;ukefV a&;jcpfrxifaom aumif;uifü qifudkvnf;  
jyukefV jrif;udkvnf; jyukefV &xm;udkvnf; jyukefV  
ajconfudkvnf; jyukefV trsKd;rsKd;aom  
ppfonftaygif;udkvnf;hjyukefV pum;  
0dZÆmtwwfjzifhNyD;aom wefcdk;wnf;/ (9)

tb,fodkY xdkxdkt&mü aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;  
taMumif;aMumifh jynfhpkH (NyD;pD;)jCIF;oabm  
tm;jzifh jzpfaom wefcdk;enf;/ psmefjzifh umrpäE´udk  
y,fjCIF;oabmonf jynfhpkHaomaMumifh xdkxdk t&mü  
aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF; taMumif;aMumifh jynfhpkH  
(NyD;pD;)jCIF; oabmtm;jzifh jzpfaom wefcdk;wnf;/  
arwåmjzifh Asmyg'udk y,fjCIF;oabmonf  
jynfhpkHaomaMumifh xdkxdkt&mü aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjCIF;taMumif;aMumifh jynfhpkH  
(NyD;pD;)jCIF;oabmtm;jzifh jzpfaom wefcdk;wnf;/y/  
t&[wår\*fjzifh udavomtm;vkH;wdkYudk y,fjCIF;oabmonf

jynfhpkHaomaMumifh xdkxdkt&mü aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjcf;taMumif;aMumifh jynfhpkH  
(NyD;pD;)jcf;oabmtm;jzifh jzpfaom wefcdk;wnf;/  
podkY xdkxdkt&mü aumif;pGm  
tm;xkwfjcf;taMumif;aMumifh jynfhpkH (NyD;pD;)jcf;  
oabm tm;jzifh jzpfaom wefcdk;wnf;/ ponfwdkYum;  
wefcdk;q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ (10)

**£''duxm NyD;V**

-----

### **3-tbdor,uxm**

19/ xdk;xGif;í od\lonf tb,fjzifh xdk;xGif;í odoenf;/  
pdwfjzifh xdk;xGif;íodV tu,fí pdwfjzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odtHh/ xdkodkYjzpfvQif ÓPfr&Sdbj xdk;xGif;í odoavm/  
ÓPfr&Sdbj xdk;xGif;í rod/ ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odV

tu,fí ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odtHh/ xdkodkYjzpfvQif  
pdwfr&SdaomÓPfjzifh pdwfr&Sdbj xdk; xGif;í  
odoavm/ pdwfr&Sdbj xdk;xGif;í rod/  
pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk; xGif;í odV  
tu,fí pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif;  
xdk;xGif;íodtHh/ xdkodkYjzpf vQif umrm0p&  
pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í  
odoavm/ umrm0p& pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif ½lyg0p&pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í odoavm/  
½lyg0p&pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif;  
xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif t½lyg0p&pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í odoavm/  
t½lyg0p&pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif;  
xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif ur@óuwpdwf ]uHvQif  
rdrdOpöm&Sdonf[k jzpfaompdwf} jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;íodoavm/  
ur@óuwpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf; aumif;  
xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif opömEkavmrdupdwf ]opömtm;  
avsmfaom 0dyóempdwf}jzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xkd;xGif;í odoavm/  
opömEkavmrdupdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifh  
vnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzifvQif twdwfpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í odoavm/  
twdwfpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;/ ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif;  
xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif tem\*wfpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í odoavm/  
tem\*wfpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif;  
xdk;xGif;í rod/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif  
ypöKyÜefavmuDpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í od oavm/  
ypöKyÜefavmuDpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;í rod/ avmukwå&m r\*fcPü  
ypöKyÜefpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif;  
xdk;xGif;í odV

avmukwå&mr\*fcPü ypöKyÜefpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf;aumif; tb,fodkY xdk; xGif;í odoenf;/  
avmukwå&mr\*fcPü (r\*fOmPf) jzpf&mü  
t"dywdjzpfaom pdwfonf r\*fÓPf\ ZeutaMumif;vnf;  
jzpf\? OyxrÇutaMumif;vnf; jzpf\?  
xdkr\*fÓPfESifh,SOfaom pdwf onf edAÁmefvQif  
tm½kH&SdV (edAÁmef) jrif&mü t"dywdjzpfaom  
ÓPfonf r\*fpdwf\ Zeu taMumif;vnf; jzpf\?

OyxrÇutaMumif;vnf; jzpfV ? xkdr\*fpdwfESifh,SOfaom  
ÓPfonf edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&SdV podkY  
avmukwå&m r\*fcPü ypöKyÜefpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?  
ÓPfjzifhvnf; aumif; xdk;xGif;í odV

20/ todkYenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif;onf prQomavm/  
r[kwfao;/ avmukwå&mr\*fcPü jrifvsuf xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;onf or®m'd|dwnf;/ a&SU½lwifvsuf xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;onf or®m ouFyÜwnf;/ odrf;qnf;vsuf xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;onf or®m0gpmwnf;/ aumif;pGm jzpfapvsuf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf or®mur®EÅwnf;/ jzLpifvsuf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf or®mtmZD0wnf;/ tm;xkwfvsuf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf or®m0g,mrwnf;/ xifvsuf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf or®mowdwnf;/ rysHUvGifhbJ  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf or®morm"dwnf;/

xifvsuf xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf owdoarÁmZÑif/  
pdppfvsuf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif/  
tm;xkwfvsuf xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif/  
ysHUESHYvsuf xkd;xGif; í odjcif;onf yDwdoarÁmZÑif/  
Nidrf;vsuf xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf yó""doarÁmZÑif/  
rysHUvGifhbJ xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf orm"doarÁmZÑif/  
qifjcifvsuf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf  
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwnf;/

o""gr&Sdjcif;aMumifh rwkefrvlyf xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;onf o""gAdkvf? ysif;&djcif;aMumifh rwkef rvlyf  
xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf 0D&d,Adkvf/  
arhavsmhjcif;aMumifh rwkefrvlyf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf  
owdAdkdvf/ O""pöaMumifh rwkefrvlyf xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;onf orm"dAdkvf/ t0dZÆemaMumifh rwkefrvlyf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf ynmAdkvfwnf;/

qkH;jzwfvsuf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf o""da`E`/  
tm;xkwfvsuf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf 0D&d,a`E`/ xifvsuf  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf owda`E`/ rysHUvGifhbJ xdk;xGif;í

odjcif;onf orm"da`E´/ jrifvsuf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf  
ynda`E´wnf;/

tpdk;&jcif;oabmtm;jzifh £a`E´udk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
rwkefvlyfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh Adkvfudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
xGufajrmufjcif;oabmtm;jzifh aAmZÑifudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/ (orÜmyu) [dwfoabmtm;jzifh r\*fudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/ xifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh owdy|mefudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/ tm;xkwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh or®yÜ"mefudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ jynfhpkHjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
£"dyg'fudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/[kwfrSefjcif;oabmtm;jzifh opömudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/ rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmtm;jzifh orxudk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/ tzezfef½ljcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ wpfckwnf;udpö &ooabmtm;jzifh  
orxç0dyóemudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
vGefírjzpfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh ,k\*e"udk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
apmifhpnf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh oDv 0dok'"dudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ rysUHvGifhjcif; oabmtm;jzifh (pdwå)  
0dok'"dudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ jrifjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 'd|  
d0dok'"dudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
vGefajrmufjcif;oabmtm;jzifh 0darmu©udk xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif; oabmtm;jzifh 0dZÆemudk  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif;/ pGefYvTwfjcif; oabmtm;jzifh  
0drkwådudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
aumif;pGmjzwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh c,ÓPfudk xdk; xGif;í  
odjcif;wnf;/

qE´onf t&if;tjrpf]rlv}oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
reodum&onf aumif;pGm jzpfapjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ zóonf aygif;qkHjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ a0'emonf pka0;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ orm"donf tBuD;trSL; oabmtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ owdonf t"dywdtjzpf oabmtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/ ynmonf xdkYxuf  
vGefjrwwfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/

Odrkwådonf tESpfom& oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qkH;jcif;oabm tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/

21/ todkYenf;/ xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf prQomavm/  
r[kwfao;/ aomwmywådr\*f cPü jrifvsuf  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif;onf or®m'd|dwnf;/y/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qkH;jcif; oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/

todkYenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif;onf prQomavm/  
r[kwfao;/ aomwmywådzdkvfcPü jrifvsuf  
xdk;xGif;íodjcif;onf or®m'd|dwnf;/y/  
wpfzefNidrf;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh tEkyÜg'ÓPfudk  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/ qE´onf t&if; (tjrp) oabmtm;jzifh  
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/y/ aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m  
edAÁmefonf NyD;qkH;jcif;oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í  
odjcif;wnf;/

todkYenf;/ xdk;xGif;íodjcif;onf prQomavm/  
r[kwfao;/ ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü/y/ ou'g\*grdzdkvfcPü/  
tem\*grdr\*fcPü/ tem\*grdzdkvfcPü/ t&[wår\*fcPü/y/  
t&[wåzdkvf cPü jrifvsuf xdk;xGif;íodjcif;onf or®m'd|  
dwnf;/ a&S;½lwifvsuf xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf  
or®mouFyÜwnf;/y/ wpfzefNidrf;apjcif;oabmtm;jzifh  
tEkyÜg'ÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/ qE´onf  
rlvoabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/y/  
aojcif;r&Sd&modkY ouf0if&m edAÁmefonf  
NyD;qkH;jcif; oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;wnf;/

tMuif t&d,myk\*¾dKvfonf udavomwdkYudk  
y,fpGefY\ xkdt&d,myk\*¾dKvfonf twdwfudav  
omwdkYudk y,fpGefYoavm/ tem\*wfudavomwdkYudk  
y,fpGefYoavm/ ypöKyÜefudavomwdkYudk  
y,fpGefYoavm/ twdwfudavomwdkYudk y,fpGefY\  
qkd&mü tu,fí twdwfudavomwdkYudk y,fpGefYtHh/  
xdkodkYjzpfvQif bif\tpGrf;jzifh ukefNyD;onfudk



ukefapV tzezfzfrjzpfjcf; jzifh csKyfNyD; onfudk  
csKyfapV 0wårmefcPrS uif;NyD;onfudk uif;apV  
rjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufNyD;onfudk rjzpfjcf;odkY  
a&mufapV tMuif twdwf (w&m;) onf r&Sd/  
xkdr&Sdaom w&m;udk y,fpGefYV xdkYaMumifh  
twdwfudavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefY/

tem\*wfudavomwdkYudk y,fpGefY\k qkd&mü tu,fí  
tem\*wfudavomwdkYudk y,fpGefY tHh/ xdkodkY  
jzpfvQif jzpfjcf;odkY ra&mufao;onfudk y,fpGefYV  
obm0odkY ra&mufao;onfudk y,fpGefYV  
rjzpfay:ao;onfudk y,fpGefYV ypöKyÜeftjzpfjzifh pdwf\  
xif&Sm;rjzpfao;onfudk y,fpGefYV tMuiftem\*wf (w&m;)   
onf r&Sd/ xdkr&Sdaom w&m;udk y,fpGefYV  
xdkYaMumifh tem\*wfudavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefY/

ypöKyÜefudavomwdkYudk y,fpGefY\k qkd&mü  
tu,fí ypöKyÜefudavomwdkYudk y,fpGefYtHh/ xkdodkY  
jzpfvQif ypöKyÜef&m\*jzifh wyfpGef;olonf  
ypöKyÜef&m\*udk y,fpGefYV ypöKyÜefa'gojzifh  
jypfrSm; olonf ypöKyÜefa'goudk y,fpGefYV  
ypöKyÜefarm[jzifh awGa0olonf ypöKyÜefarm[udk  
y,fpGefYV rjywfaESmifzGUJ olonf rmeudk y,fpGefYV  
trSm;okH;oyfolonf 'd|dudk y,fpGefYV  
ysHUvGifhjcf;odkY a&mufolonf O''pöudk y,fpGefYV  
qkH;jzwfjcf;odkY ra&mufolonf 0dpdudpämudk  
y,fpGefYV jrJjrH aomoabmodkY a&mufolonf tEko,udk  
y,fpGefYV tukodkvf? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf  
tpkHwGJhvsuf tnDtrQomvQif jzpfukefV  
udavomESifh,SOfaom r\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>bm0em jzpfV

rSefV twdwfudavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefY/  
tem\*wfudavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefY/ ypöKyÜef  
udavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefY/ tu,fí  
twdwfudavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefYtHh/ tem\*wf/y/  
ypöKyÜef udavomwdkYudk ry,fpGefYtHh/

xdkodkYjzpfvQif  $r^{*3/4}$ bm0emonf r&Sd&m/ zkdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjcf; onf r&Sd&m/ udavomwdkYudk  
y,fjcf;onf r&Sd&m/ w&m;udk xdk;xGif;íodjcf;onf  
r&Sd&m/ p um; apm'emwnf;/

(r&Sdonfum; r[kwf)/  $r^{*3/4}$ bm0emonf &Sd\ zkdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjcf;onf &Sd\ udavomwdkYudk  
y,fjcf;onf &Sd\ w&m;udk xdk;xGif;í odjcf;onf &Sd\  
tb,fujhodkY &Sd oenf;/ Oyrmtm;jzifh i,faomopfyifonf  
toD;roD;ao;/ xdkopfyifudk a,mufsm;onf tjrp (t&if;)  
udk jzwf&m\ xdkopfyiftm; rjzpfao;aom toD;wdkYonf  
rjzpfao;ukefbjyif rjzpf awmhhukef/  
jzpfjcf;r&Sdukefao;blyif rjzpfawmhukef/  
rjzpfay:ao;ukefbjyif rjzpfay:awmhukef/  
xif&Sm;rjzpfukefao;blyif xif&Sm;rjzpfawmhukef/  
ptwlyif udavomwdkY jzpfjcf;iSg OyÜg'onf [dwf?  
OyÜg'onf ypönf;wnf;[k jzpfjcf;OyÜg'ü tjypfudk jríf  
rjzpfjcf;tEkyÜg'ü  $r^{*f}$ ESifh,SOfaom pdwfonf ajy;0if\  
rjzpfjcf;tEkyÜg'ü  $r^{*f}$ ESifh,SOfaompdwf\  
ajy;0ifonfhtjzpfamumifh tMuif udavomwdkYonf  
Oyg'ftaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef&m\  
xdkudavomwdkYonf rjzpfao;blyif rjzpf awmhukef/  
jzpfjcf;r&Sdao;blyif rjzpfawmhukef/ rjzpfay:ao;blyif  
rjzpfay:awmhukef/ xif&Sm; rjzpfao;blyif  
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:awmhukef/ podkY ]][dwftaMumif;  
csKyfjcf;aMumifh 'ku©csKyf\ jzpfjcf;onf [dwf/  
edrwdwfonf [dwf/ tm;xkwfjcf;onf [dwf/ udavomwdkY\  
jzpfjcf;iSg tm;xkwfjcf;onf ypönf;wnf;}}[k  
tm;xkwfjcf;ü tjypfudk jríf tm;rxkwfjcf;ü pdwfonf  
ajy;0if\  
tm;rxkwfjcf;ü pdwf\ ajy;0ifonfhtjzpfamumifh  
tMuif udavomwdkYonf tm; xkwfjcf;taMumif;aMumifh  
jzpfukef&m\ xdkudavomwdkYonf rjzpfao;ukefbjyif  
rjzpfawmhukef/ jzpfjcf;r&Sdukefao;blyif  
rjzpfawmhukef/ rjzpfay:ukefao;blyif rjzpfawmhukef/  
xif&Sm;rjzpfukef ao;blyif xif&Sm;rjzpfawmhukef/

podkY [dwftaMumif;csKyfjCIF;aMumifh 'ku©csKyfV  
podkY r<sup>\*3/4</sup>bm0emonf &SdV zdkvfudk  
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;onf &SdV udavomwdkYudk  
y,fjCIF;onf &SdV w&m;udk xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;onf &SdV

**tbdor,uxm NyD;V**

-----

## **4-0da0uuxm**

22/ om0wåded'gef;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tvkH;pkH  
cGeftm;jzifh jyKtyfukefaom trlwdkYonf (&Sdukef\)/  
xdkcGeftm;jzifh jyKtyfaom trltm;vkH;wdkYudk  
ajrudkrSDí ajrüwnfum jyKtyfukefV

podkY xdkcGeftm;jzifh jyKtyfukefaom trlwdkYudk  
jyKtyfukefouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif &[ef; onf  
oDvudkrSDí oDvü wnfum t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom  
t&d,r\*fudk yGg;V t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk  
Mudrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí  
oDvüwnfum t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk  
yGg;oenf;/ t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk  
Budrfzefrsm;pGmavhvmoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf uif;qdwfjCIF; ]0da0u}udk  
rSDaom wyfpGef;rluif;jCIF; ]0d&m\*}udk rSDaom  
csKyfjCIF;udk rSDaom edAÁmefodkYñGwfaom  
or®m'd|dudk yGg;V or®mouFyÜudk/y/ or®m0gpm  
udk/ or®mur®EÅudk/ or®mtmZD0udk/  
or®m0g,mrudk/ or®mowdudk/  
uif;qdwfjCIF; ]0da0u}udk rSDaom  
wyfpGef;rluif;jCIF; ]0d&m\*}udk rSDaom csKyfjCIF;udk  
rSDaom edAÁmefodkYñGwfaom or®morm"dudk  
yGg;V &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí  
oDvüwnfum t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*f udk yGg;V

t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm  
avhvm\

23/ &[ef;wdkY tvkH;pkHaom rsKd;aphtaygif;?  
tyiftaygif;wdkYonf (&Sdukef\)/ xdktm;vkH; wdkYonf  
ajrudkrSDí ajrüwnfum BuD;yGg;jcif;? pnfyifjcif;?  
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ podkY  
xdkrsKd;aphtaygif;? tyiftaygif;wdkYonf BuD;yGg;jcif;?  
pnfyifjcif;? jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufukef ouJhodkY  
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí  
oDvüwnfum t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk yGg;vsuf  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk avhvmvsuf  
w&m;wdkYü BuD;yGg;jcif;? pnfyifjcif;?  
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí  
oDvüwnfum t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d, r\*fudk  
yGg;vsuf t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk avhvmvsuf  
w&m;wdkYü BuD;yGg;jcif;? pnfyifjcif;?  
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf uif;qdwfjcif; ]0da0u}udk  
rSDaom wyfpGef;rluifjcif; ]0d&m\*}udk rSDaom  
csKyfjcif;udk rSDaom edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom  
or®m'd|dudk yGg;V or®mouFyÜudk yGg;Vy/  
or®m0gpmudk yGg;V or®mur®EÅudk yGg;V or®m  
tmZD0udk yGg;V or®m0g,mrudk yGg;V  
or®mowdudk yGg;V uif;qdwfjcif; ]0da0u}udk  
rSDaom wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ]0d&m\*}udk rSDaom  
csKyfjcif;udk rSDaom edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom  
or®morm"dudk yGg;V

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvudk rSDí  
oDvüwnfum t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk yGg;vsuf  
t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*fudk avhvmvsuf  
w&m;wdkYü BuD;yGg;jcif;? pnfyifjcif;?  
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf\

-----

## 1-r\*¾if tus,fjyjcif;

24/ or®m'd|d\ uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;?  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;? csKyfjcf;ig;yg;?  
pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;? rSD&m wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYonf  
(&Sdukef\)/ or®mouFyÜV/y/ or®m0gpmV/  
or®mur®EÅV or®mtmZD0V or®m0g,mrV/  
or®mowdV or®morm"d\ uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;?  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;? csKyfjcf; ig;yg;?  
pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;? rSD&m wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYonf  
(&Sdukef\)/

or®m'd|d\ uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ cGgonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;?  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;? wpfzef Nidrf;aom tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;?  
xGufajrmufonfhtpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;wnf;/  
yXrpsmefudk yGg;aom oltm; eD0&PwkdYukd cGgonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? 'd|dwdkYudk  
azmufcGJjcf; tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dudk yGg;aomoltm;  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
ukefjcf;odkYa&mufaMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk  
yGg;aomoltm; aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;vnf; aumif;? zdkvfcPü  
wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
csKyf&m edAÁmef[laom xGuf ajrmufonfh  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? ponfwdkYonf  
or®m'd|d\ uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ puif;qdwfjcf;  
ig;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom tvdkqE'onf &SdV o'g'gjzifh  
qkH;jzwfV xdkol\ pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGm wnfV

or®m'd|d\ wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh wyfpGef;rl  
uif;jcif;? w'\*Ftm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;?

aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rlhuif;jcif;?  
wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;?  
xGufajrmufonfh tpGrf;tm;jzifh wyfpGef;rl uif;jcif;wnf;/  
yXrpsmefudk yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGgonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wyfpGef;rl uif;jcif;vnf;aumif;? 'd|  
dwdkYudk azmufcGJjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom  
orm"dudkyGg;aomoltm; w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;vnf;aumif;?  
ukefjcif;odkYa&mufaMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk  
yGg;aom oltm; aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh  
wyfpGef;rluifjcif;vnf;aumif;? zdkvfcPü wpfzef  
Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;vnf;aumif;?  
csKyf&m edAÁmef[laom xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; vnf;aumif;/ ponfwdkYonf or®m'd|d\  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ þwyfpGef;rl uif;jcif;  
ig;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom tvdkqE´onf &SdV o`"gjzifh  
qkH;jzwfV xdkol\ pdwfonf aumif;pGmwnfV

or®m'd|d\ csKyfjcif;ig;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
cGgonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyfjcif;? w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
csKyfjcif;? aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;?  
wpfzef Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;? xGufajrmufonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyfjcif;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
csKyfjcif;vnf;aumif;? 'd|dwdkYudk  
azmufcJGjcif;tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dudk yGg;aom oltm;  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh csKyfjcif;vnf;aumif;?  
ukefjcif;odkYa&mufaMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk  
yGg;aom oltm; aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh  
csKyfjcif;vnf;aumif;? zdkvfcPü  
wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;vnf;aumif;?  
trw"mwf[laom xGufajrmufonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
csKyfjcif;vnf; aumif;/ ponfwdkYonf or®m'd|d\  
csKyfjcif; ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ þcsKyfjcif; ig;yg;wdkYü

jzpfaom tvdkqE' onf &Sd\ o'gjzifh qkH;jzwf\ xdkol\ pdwfonf aumif;pGm wnf\

or®m'd\ pGefYvTwfjcf;ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ cGgonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;?  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;?  
aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;? wpfzef  
Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;? xGufajrmufonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? 'd\dwkdYudk azmufcJGjcf;  
tzdkY&Sd aom orm"dudk yGg;aomoltm; w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? ukefjcf;odkY a&muf  
aMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk yGg;aomoltm;  
aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
zdkvfcPü wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? csKyf&m edAÁmef[laom  
xGufajrmuf onf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;/ ponfwdkYonf or®m'd\ d\  
pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg; wdkYwnf;/ ppGefYvTwfjcf;  
ig;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom tvdkqE' onf &Sd\ o'gjzifh  
qkH;jzwf\ xdkol\ pdwfonf aumif;pGmwnf\  
ponfwdkYonf or®m'd\ uif;qdwfjcf;ig;yg;?  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcf; ig;yg;? csKyfjcf;ig;yg;?  
pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;?  
rSD&mwpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

25/ or®mouFyÜV/y/ or®m0gpm\ or®mur®EÅ\  
or®mtmZD0\ or®m0g,mr\ or®mowd\ or®morm"d\  
uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ cGgonf\  
tpGrf; tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? w'\*Ftm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;?  
aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? wpfzef  
Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? xGufajrmufonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? 'd\dwkdYudk azmufcJGjcf;

tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dukd yGg;aomoltm; w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;vnf; aumif;? ukefjcf;odkYa&mufaMumif;  
avmukwå&mr\*fudk yGg;aomoltm;  
aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf; vnfaumif;?  
zdkvfcPü wpfzef Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;  
vnfaumif;? csKyf&m edAÁmef[laom xGufajrmufon\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;/ þonfwdkY onf  
or®morm"d\ uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
þuif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom tvdk qE´onf &Sd\  
o'`gjzifh qkH;jzwf\ xdkol\pdwfonf aumif;pGmwnf\

or®morm"d\ wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh wyfpGef;rl  
uif;jcif;? w'\*Ftm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;? aumif;pGm  
jzwfaomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rl uif;jcif;? wpfzef  
Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;? xGufajrmufon\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
wyfpGef;rl uif;jcif; vnf;aumif;? 'd|dwdkYudk  
azmufcJGjcf;tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dukd yGg;aomoltm;  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;vnf;aumif;?  
ukefjcf;odkYa&mufaMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk yGg;  
aomoltm; aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rl  
uif;jcif;vnf;aumif;? zdkdvfcPü wpfzefNidrf;  
aomtm;jzifh wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;vnf;aumif;? csKyf&m  
edAÁmef[laom xGufajrmufon\  
tpGrf; tm;jzifh  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;vnf;aumif;? þonfwdkYonf  
or®morm"d\ wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg; wdkYwnf;/  
þwyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom tvdkqE´onf  
&Sd\ o'`gjzifh qkH;jzwf\ xdkol\ pdwfonf  
aumif;pGmwnf\

or®morm"d\ csKyfjcf;ig;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
cGgonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyfjcf;? w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
csKyfjcf;? aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh csKyfjcf;?  
wpfzef Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh csKyfjcf;? xGufajrmufon\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh



tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyfjcf;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdekYudk cGg onf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
csKyfjcf;vnf;aumif;? 'd|dwdkYudkazmufcGJjcf;  
tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dudk yGg;aom oltm; w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
csKyfjcf;vnf;aumif;? ukefjcf;odkYa&mufaMumif;  
avmukwå&mr\*fudk yGg;aom oltm;  
aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh csKyfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
zdkvfcPü wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh  
csKyfjcf;vnf;aumif;? trw"mwf[laom xGufajrmufonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh csKyfjcf;vnf; aumif;/ bonfwdkYonf  
or®morm"d\ csKyfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pcsKyfjcf;  
ig;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom tvdkqE´onf &SdV o'´gjzifh  
qkH;jzwfV xdkol\ pdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfV

or®morm"d\ pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,fwdkYenf;/ cGgonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh pGefY vTwfjcf;?  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;? aumif;pGm  
jzwfaomtm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;? wpfzef Nidrf;  
aomtm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;? xGufajrmufonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdekYudk cGgonf\tpGrf;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? 'd|dwdkYudk azmufcJGjcf;  
tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dudk yGg;aomoltm; w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? ukefjcf;odkY a&muf  
aMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk yGg;aomoltm;  
aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
zdkvfcPü wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh  
pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? csKyf&m edAÁmef[laom  
xGufajrmuf onf\tpGrf;jzifh pGefYvTwfjcf;vnf;aumif;/  
bonfwdkYonf or®morm"d\ pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;  
wdkYwnf;/ ppGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkY üjzpfaom  
tvdkqE´onf &SdV o'´gjzifh qkH;jzwfV xdkol\ pdwfonf  
aumif;pGmwnfV bonfwdkYonf or®morm"d\  
uif;qdwfjcf;ig;yg? wyfpGef;rl uif;jcf;ig;yg;?

csKyfjcf;ig;yg;? pGefYvTwfjcf;ig;yg;?  
rSD&mwpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

26/ &[ef;wdkY tvkH;pkH cGeftm;jzifh  
jyKoifhukefaom trlwdkYonf (&Sdukef\)/ xdktm;vkH;  
wdkYudk ajrukdrSDí ajrüwnfum jyKtyfukefV/ podkY  
xdkcGeftm;jzifh jyKoifhukefaom trlwdkYudk  
jyKtyfukefouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif &[ef;onf  
oDvudkrSDí oDvüwnfum aAmZÑifckEkipfyg; wdkYudk  
yGg;V/ aAmZÑifckEkipfyg;wdkYudk avhvmV/y/  
aAmZÑifckEkipfyg;wdkYudk yGg;vsuf aAmZÑif  
ckEkipfyg; wdkYudk avhvmvsuf w&m;wdkYü  
BuD;yGm;jcf;? pnfyifjcf;? jyefYajymjcf;odkY  
a&mufV/y/ Adkvf ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;V/  
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk avhvmV/y/ Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk  
yGg;vsuf Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk avhvmvsuf  
w&m;wdkYü BuD;yGg;jcf;? pnfyifjcf;?  
jyefYajymjcf;odkY a&mufV/y/ £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY udk  
yGg;V £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk avhvmV/y/

&[ef;wdkY tvkH;pkHaom rsKd;aphtaygif;?  
tyiftaygif;wdkYonf (&Sdukef\)/ xdktm;vkH;wdkY onf  
ajrudkrSDí ajrüwnfum BuD;yGg;jcf;? pnfyifjcf;?  
jyefYajymjcf;odkU a&mufukefV/ podkY xdk rsKd;  
aphtaygif; tyiftaygif;wdkYonf BuD;yGg;jcf;?  
pnfyifjcf;? jyefYajymjcf;odkY a&mufukefouJh odkY  
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí  
oDvüwnfum £a`E´ ig;yg;wdkYudkyGg;vsuf £a`E´  
´ig;ygwdkYudk avhvmvsuf w&m;wdkYü  
BuD;yGg;jcf;? pnfyifjcf;? jyefYajymjcf;odkY a&mufV/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí oDvü  
wnfum £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;vsuf £a`E´  
´ig;yg;wdkYudk avhvmvsuf w&m;wdkYü  
BuD;yGg;jcf;? pnfyifjcf;? jyefYajymjcf;odkY  
a&mufoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf

uif;qdwfjcf;udk rSDaom wyfpGef;rl uif;jcif;udk  
rSDaom csKyfjcf;udk rSDaom  
edAÁmefodkYñGwfaom o''da`E´udk yGg;V  
0D&d,da`E´udk yGg;Vy/ owda`E´udk yGg;Vy/  
orm"da`E´udk yGg;Vy/ uif;qdwfjcf;udk rSDaom  
wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;udk rSDaom csKyfjcf;udk rSDaom  
edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom ynda`E´udk yGg;V  
&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvudkrSDí/y/  
w&m;wdkYü (BuD;yGg;? pnfyif? jyefYajymjcf;odkY)  
a&mufV

**r\*¾if tus,fjyjcf; NyD;V**

-----

## **2-£`Ed´, tus,fjyjcf;**

27/ o''da`E´\ uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;? wyfpGef;rluif;jcif;  
ig;yg;? csKyfjcf; ig;yg;? pGefY vTwfjcf; ig;yg;?  
rSD&m wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYonf &SdukefV 0D&d,da`E  
´Vy/ owda`E´Vy/ orm"da`E´Vy/ ynda`E´\ uif;qdwfjcf;  
ig;yg;? wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;? csKyfjcf; ig;yg;?  
pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;? rSD&mwpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYonf  
&SdukefV

o''da`E´\ uif;qdwfjcf;ig;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/  
cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? w'\*Ftm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;? aumif;pGmjzwfaomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;?  
wpfzefNidrf;aom tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? xGufajrmufonf\  
tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;wnf;/ yXrpsmefudk  
yGg;aomoltm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? 'd|dwdkYudk  
azmufcJGjcf;tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dudk yGg;aomoltm;  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
ukefjcf;odkYa&mufaMumif; avmukwå&mr\*fudk  
yGg;aomoltm; aumif;pGm jzwfaomtm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;? zdkvfcPü

wpfzefNidrf;aomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;?  
csKyf&m edAÁmef[l aom xGufajrmufaomtm;jzifh  
uif;qdwfjcf;vnf;aumif;/ þonfwdkYonf o``da`E`\  
uif;qdwfjcf;ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ þuif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYü  
jzpfaom tvdkqE´onf &SdV o``gjzifh qkH;jzwfV xdkol\  
pdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfV/y/ þonfwdkYonf o``da`E`\  
uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;? wyfpGef;rluif;jcif; ig;yg;? csKyfjcf;  
ig;yg;? pGefYvTwfjcf; ig;yg;? rSD&m  
wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ 0D&d,da`E`V/y/ owda`E`V/y/  
orm"da`E`V/y/ ynda`E` uif;qdwfjcf; ig;yg;wdkYonf  
tb,f wdkYenf;/ cGgonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;?  
w'\*Ftm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;?  
aumif;pGmjzwfhaomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? wpfzef  
Nidrf;aomtm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;? xGufajrmufonf\ tpGrf;  
tm;jzifh uif;qdwfjcf;wnf;/y/ þonfwdkYonf ynda`E`\  
uif;qdwfjcf;ig;yg;? wyfpGef;rl uif;jcif;ig;yg;?  
csKyfjcf;ig;yg;? pGefYvTwfjcf;ig;yg;? rSD&m  
wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

**Oda0uuxm tus,fjyjcf; NyD;V**

-----

## **5-p&d,muxm**

28/ jzpfjcf; ]p&d,m}[l&mü £&d,mykxfjzpfjcf;?  
tm,wejzpfjcf;? owdjzpfjcf;? orm"d jzpfjcf;?  
ÓPfjzpfjcf;? r\*fjzpfjcf;? zdkvfjzpfjcf;?  
avmutusKd;jzpfjcf;[lí jzpfjcf; ]p&d,m}wdkY onf  
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

£&d,mykxfjzpfjcf;[lonf £&d,mykxfav;yg;wdkYü  
(jzpfjcf;wnf;)/ tm,wejzpfjcf;[lonf twGif;ty  
tm,weajcmufyg;wdkYü jzpfjcf;wnf;/ owdjzpfjcf;[lonf  
owdy|mef av;yg;wdkYü jzpfjcf;wnf;/ orm"djzpfjcf;  
[lonf psmefav;yg;wdkYü jzpfjcf;wnf;/ ÓPf jzpfjcf;[lonf  
t&d,opö mav;yg;wdkYü jzpfjcf;wnf;/ r\*fjzpfjcf;[lonf

t&d,r\*fav;yg; wdkYü jzpfjCIF;wnf;/ zdkvfjzpfjCIF;[lonf  
omrnzdkvfav;yg;wdkYü jzpfjCIF;wnf;/ avmu  
tusKd;jzpfjCIF;[lonf (udavom) &efoludk owfawmfrlvsuf  
(w&m;tm;vkH;udk) razmufrjyef tvdkvdk udk,fwdkif  
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYü jzpfjCIF;wnf;/  
wpfpdwfwfpa'o yapöuAk''g wdkYü jzpfjCIF;?  
wpfpdwfwfpa'o wynfhom0uwdkYü (jzpfjCIF;wnf;)/

£&d,mykxfjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; qkawmif;jCIF;ESifh  
jynfhpkHolwdkYtm; jzpfV/ tm,wejzpfjCIF; onfvnf; £a`E  
´wdkYü vkHjcKHaom wHcg;&SdolwdkYtm; jzpfV/  
owdjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; arhavsmhjcif; r&SdbJ  
aeavh½dSolwdkYtm; jzpfV/ orm"djzpfjCIF;onfvnf;  
vGefaompdwfudk tm;xkwfolwdkYtm; jzpfV/  
ÓPjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; todÓPFESifh jynfhpkHolwdkYtm;  
jzpfV/ r\*fjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; aumif;pGmusifholwdkYtm;  
jzpfV/ zdkvfjzpfjCIF;onfvnf; zdkvf&NyD;olwdkYtm; jzpfV/  
avmu tusKd;jzpfjCIF;onf (udavom) &efoludk owfvvsuf  
(w&m;tm;vkH;ukd) razmufrjyef tvdkvdk udk,fwdkif  
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYtm; jzpfV/  
wpfpdwfwfpa'o yapöuAk''gwdkYtm; jzpfV/  
wpfpdwfwfpa'o wynfhom0uwdkYtm; jzpfV/  
bonfwdkYum; jzpfjCIF; ]p&d,m} &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

29/ wpfyg;aom jzpfjCIF; ]p&d,m} &Spfyg;wdkYonf  
&SdukefV/ qHk;jzwfolonf o''gjzifh jzpfV/ tm;xkwfolonf  
0D&d,jzifh jzpfV/ xifaom olonf owdjzifh jzpfV/  
rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd jyKolonf orm"djzifh jzpfV/  
cGJjcm;íodolonf ynmjzifh jzpfV/ txl;odolonf  
0dnmOfjzpfjCIF; jzifh jzpfV/ podkY usifholtm;  
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf vGefpGm yGg;ukefV/  
xdkYaMumifh tm,we jzpfjCIF;jzifh jzpfV/ podkY  
usifholonf txl;ukd &V xdkYaMumifh txl;jzpfjCIF;jzifh  
jzpfV/ b onfwkdUum;  
jzpfjCIF; ]p&d,m}&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

wpfyg;aom jzpfjcf; ]p&d,m}&Spfyg;wdkYonf  
&SdukefV or®m'd|d\ edAÁmefukd jrifaomtm;jzifh  
jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®ouFyÜ\ a&S;½lwifaomtm;jzifh  
jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®m0gpm\ odrf;qnf;aomtm;jzifh  
jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®mur®EÅ\ aumif;pGm  
jzpfapaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®mtmZD0\  
jzLpifaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®m0g,mr\  
tm;xkwfaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®mowd\  
xifaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;? or®morm"d\  
rysHUvGifhaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;/  
ponfwdkYum; jzpfjcf; &Spfyg;wdkYhwnf;/

**p&d,muxm NyD;V**

-----

## **6-yg#d[m&d,uxm**

30/ &[ef;wdkY poHk;yg;wdkYonf  
yg#d[m&d,wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;/ £''d  
yg#d[m&d,? tma'oemyg#d[m&d,?  
tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY £''dyg#d[m&d,onf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY  
pavmuü tcsKdUolonf wpfyg;ru rsm;aomtjym;&Sdaom  
wefcdk;tpkukd jzpfapV wpfOD;wnf;jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;  
tjym; jzpfoGm;V trsm;tjym;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfOD;wnf;  
jzpfvmV ukd,fxif&Sm;jzpfapV udk,faysmufapV/y/  
jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmifvnf; udk,fukd (rdrd) tvkdtwdkif;  
jzpfapV &[ef;wdkY ponfukd ]£''dyg#d[m&d,}  
[líac:qdktyfV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tma'oemyg#d[m&d,onf tb,fenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUolonf ]oifhpdwfonf  
podkYvnf; jzpf\? oifhpdwfonf ptjcf;t&mtm;jzifhvnf;  
jzpf\? oifhpdwfonf podkYvnf; jzpf\}}[k edrdwftm;jzifh  
ñTef;qkdV xdkolonf trsm;tjym;ukd tu,fí nTef;

qdkapumrl? xkdñTef;qkdjCIF;onf xdktwkdif;yif jzpfV  
wpfyg;aom tJcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUolonf edrdwftm;jzifh  
rñTef;qkd/ pifppfaomfum; vlwdkY\ vnf;aumif;?  
bDvl;wdkY\vnf;aumif;? ewfwdkY\vnf;aumif; toHudk  
Mum;í ]]oifhpdwfonf podkYvnf; jzpf\? oifhpdwfonf  
ptJcif;t&mtm;jzifhvnf; jzpfV oifhpdwfonf podkYvnf;  
jzpf\}}[k nTef;qkdV xdkolonf trsm;tjym;udk tu,fí  
nTef;qdkapumrl? xkdnTef;qkdjCIF;onf xdktwkdif;yif  
jzpfV wpfyg;aom tJcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUolonf edrdwftm;jzifhvnf;  
rnTef;qdk/ vlwdkY\vnf;aumif;? bDvl;wdkY\vnf;aumif;?  
ewfwdkY\vnf;aumif; toHudk Mum;ívnf; rñGef;qdk/  
pifppfaomfum; MuHpnfol pOf;pm;ol\ MuHpnfjCIF;;jzifh  
ysHUESHYaom toHudk Mum;í ]]oifhpdwfonf  
podkYvnf; jzpfV oifhpdwfonf ptJcif;t&mtm;jzifhvnf;  
jzpfV oifhpdwfonf podkYvnf; jzpf\}}[k nTef;qkdV  
xdkolonf trsm;tjym;udk tu,fí nTef;qdkapumrl?  
xkdnTef;qkdjCIF;onf xdktwkdif; yifjzpfV wpfyg;aom  
tJcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUolonf edrdwftm;jzifhvnf;  
rnTef;qkd/ vlwdkY\vnf;aumif;? bDvl;wdkY\vnf;aumif;?  
ewfwdkY\vnf;aumif; toHudk Mum;ívnf; rñTef;qkd/  
MuHpnfol pOf;pm;ol\ MuHpnfjCIF;jzifh  
ysHUESHYaomtoHudk Mum;ívnf; rñGef;qdk/  
pifppfaomfum; MuHpnfjCIF; ]0dwuf}vnf; r&Sdç  
pOf;pm;jCIF; ]0dpm&}vnf; r&Sdaom orm"dukd  
0ifpm;ol\ (olwpfyg;) pdwfukd rdrdpdwfjzifh ykdif;jcm;í  
]]tMuif tJcif;t&mtm;jzifh ptoQifonf  
pdwf[laomocFg&wdkYukd aqmuf wnfXm;tyfukef\?  
xkdtJcif;t&mtm;jzifh ppdwf\ tJcm;rJhü prnfaom  
tMuHtpnfukd MuHpnfvwåHU}}[k odV xdkolonf  
trsm;tjym;ukd tu,fí nTef;qdkapumrl?

xdknTef;qkdjcf;onf xdktwdkif;yif jzpfV wpyfg;aom  
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd ]]tma'oem  
yg#d[m&d,}}[líac:qkdtyfV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,onf tb,fenf;/  
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUolonf ]]podkY  
MuHpnfMuukefavmh? podkY rMuHpnfMuukefvifh?  
podkYESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh?  
podkYESvHk;roGif;Muukefvifh? p&m\*ponfukd  
y,fpGefYMuukefavmh? pavmukwå&mw&m;ukd  
jynfhpHkapíhaeMuukefavmh}}[k podkY qHk;rV  
&[ef;wdkY ponfukd ]]tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,}}  
[líac:qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;  
yg#d[m&d,oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (3)

31/ aeu©r®onf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'`dwnf;/  
umrpäE'ukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuifolwdkYonf xdkaeu©r®ESifh  
jynfhpHkukefV xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf txl; pifMu,faom  
pdwf&SdukefV raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf &SdukefV  
podkY nTef;qdkjcf;onf  
tma'oemyg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xdkaeu©r®ukdyif podkY  
tpü rSD0Jtyf\? podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY avhvmtyf\?  
podkY aeu©r®tm;avsmfaom owdudk xifaptyf\}}/  
podkY (qHk;rjcf;onf) tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (1)

tAsmyg'onf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'`dwnf;/  
Asmyg'ukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh yg#d[m&d,wnf;/  
tMuifolwdkYonf xkdtAsmyg'ESifh jynfhpHkukefV  
xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf txl;pifMu,f aompdwf&SdukefV  
raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf&SdukefV podkY  
(nTef;qkdjcf;onf) tma'oem  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkdtAsmyg'udkyif podkY tpü  
rSD0Jtyf\? podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY avhvmtyf\? podkY  
tAsmyg'tm;avsmfaom owdudk xifaptyf\}}/ podkY  
(qkH;rjcf;onf) tEk omoeDyg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (2)



tmavmuonmonf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'ˆˆdwnf;/  
xde rd'ˆˆukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuifolwdkYonf  
xkdtmavmuonmESifh jynfhpHkukefV/  
xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf txl; pifMu,faom pdwf&SdukefV/  
raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf&SdukefV podkY  
(ñTef;qkdjcf; onf)  
tma'oemyg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkdtmavmuonmukdyif  
podkY tpü rSD0Jtyf\? podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf\? podkY  
xkdtmavmuonmtm;avsmfaom owdukdxifaptyf\}}/  
podkY (qHk;rjcf;onf) tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (3)

rysHUvGifhjcif;onf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'ˆˆdwnf;/  
O'ˆˆpöukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh yg#d[m&d,wnf;/  
tMuifolwdkYonf xkdrysHUvGifhjcif;ESifh  
jynfhpHkukefV xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf txl; pifMu,faom  
pdwf&SdukefV raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf&SdukefV/  
podkY (ñTef;qkdjcf;onf)  
tma'oemyg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkdrysHUvGifhjcif;ukdyif  
podkY tpü rSD0Jtyf\? podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY  
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf\? podkY  
xkdrysHUvGifhjcif;tm;avsmfaomowdukdxifaptyf\}}/  
podkY (qHk;rjcf;onf) tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (4)

w&m;ukd ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf  
jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'ˆˆdwnf;/ 0dpdudpämukd  
y,f&Sm;wwf aomaMumifh yg#d[m&d,wnf;/  
tMuifolwdkYonf w&m;ukd ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ESifh  
jynfhpHkukefV

xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf pifMu,faom pdwf&SdukefV/  
raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf&SdukefV podkY  
(ñTef;qkdjcf;onf)  
tma'oemyg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkdw&m;ukd  
ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ukd podkY tpü rSD0Jtyf\? podkY

yGg;tyf\? podkY Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf\? podkY  
xkdw&m;ukd ykdif;jcm;rSwf om;jcif;tm;avsmfaom  
owdukd xifaptyf\}} podkY (qHk;rjcif;onf)  
tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (5)

ÓPfonf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'`dwnf;/  
t0dZÆmukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuifolwdkYonf xkdÓPfESifh  
jynfhpHkukef\ xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf pifMu,faom  
pdwf&Sdukef\ raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf &Sdukef\  
podkY (ñTef;qkdjcif;onf) tma'oem  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkdÓPfukd podkY tpü rSD0Jtyf\?  
podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf\?  
podkY xkdÓPftm;avsmfaom owdukd xifaptyf\}}  
podkY (qHk;rjcif;onf) tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (6)

Orf;ajrmufjcif;onf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'`dwnf;/  
rarGUavsmfjcif;ukd y,f&Sm;wwfaom aMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuifolwdkYonf  
xkd0rf;ajrmufjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkukef\ xkdoltm;vHk;  
wdkYonf pifMu,faom pdwf&Sdukef\ raemufusKaom  
tMuHtpnf &Sdukef\ podkY (ñTef;qkdjcif; onf)  
tma'oem yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkd0rf;ajrmufjcif;ukd  
podkY tpü rSD0Jtyf\? podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY  
avhvmttyf\? podkY  
xkd0rf;ajrmufjcif;tm;avsmfaomowdukd xifaptyf\}}/ p  
odkY (qHk;rjcif;onf) tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,wnf;/y/ (7)

yXrpsmefonf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'`dwnf;/  
eD0&PwdekYukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuifolwdkYonf xkdyXrpsmefESifh  
jynfhpHkukef\ xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf pifMu,f aom  
pdwf&Sdukef\ raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf &Sdukef\  
podkY (ñTef;qkdjcif;onf) tma'oem  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ ]]xkdyXrpsmefukd podkY tpü  
rSD0Jtyf\? podkY yGg;tyf\? podkY avhvmttyf\? podkY

xkdyXrpsmeftm;avsmfaom owdukd xifaptyf\}}/  
podkY (qHk;rjCIF;onf) tEk omoeDyg#d[m&d,wnf;/y/  
(26-33)

t&[wår\*fonf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'´dwnf;/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd y,f&Sm;wwfaom aMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuifolwdkYonf xkdt&[wår\*fESifh  
jynfhpHkukefV

xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf txl;pifMu,faom  
pdwf&SdukefV raemufusKaom tMuHtpnf&SdukefV

podkY (ñTef;qkdjCIF; onf) tma'oemyg#d[m&d,wnf;/  
]]xkdt&[wår\*fukdyif podkY tpü rSD0Jtyf\? podkY  
yGg;tyf\? podkY avhvmtyf\? podkY  
xkdt&[wår\*ftm;avsmfaom owdukd xifaptyf\}}/ podkY  
(qHk;rjCIF;onf) tEk omoeDyg#d[m&d,wnf;/ (4? 37)

32/ aeu©r®onf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'´dwnf;/  
umrpäE´ukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuif£'´donfvnf;aumif;? tMuif  
yg#d[m&d,onfvnf;aumif;&SdV p onfukd ]]  
£'´dyg#d[m&d,}}[kac:qkdtyfV tAsmyg'onf  
jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'´dwnf;/ Asmyg'ukd  
y,fpGefYaomaMumifh yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuif  
£'´donfvnf;aumif;? tMuif yg#d[m&d,onf vnf;aumif;  
&SdV ponfukd ]]£'´dyg#d[m&d,}}[kac:qkdtyfV

tmavmuonmonf jynfhpHk aomaMumifh £'´dwnf;/  
xderd'´ukd y,fpGefYaomaMumifh yg#d[m&d,wnf;/y/  
t&[wår\*fonf jynfhpHkaomaMumifh £'´dwnf;/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd y,f&Sm;wwfaomaMumifh  
yg#d[m&d,wnf;/ tMuif £'´donfvnf;aumif;? tMuif  
yg#d[m&d,onfvnf;aumif; &SdV ponfukd ]]£'´dyg#d  
[m&d,}}[kac:qkdtyfV

**yg#d[m&d,uxmNyD;V**

-----

## 7-oroDouxm

33/ w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYukd  
aumif;pGmjzwfjCIF;üvnf;aumif;?  
csKyfapjCIF;üvnf;aumif;? rxifjCIF;üvnf;aumif;  
jzpfaomynmonf oroDo|ÓPfwnf;/

w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYukd[lonf cE"mig;yg;? tm,we  
wpfq,fhESpfyg;? "mwfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;? ukokdvfw&m;?  
tukokdvfw&m;? tAsmuww&m;? umrm0p&w&m;?  
½lyg0p&w&m;? t½lyg0p& w&m;? 0#fü  
tusLH;r0ifaom (avmukwå&m) w&m;wdkYwnf;/  
aumif;pGmjzwfjCIF;ü[lonf aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE´ukd  
aumif;pGmjzwfV tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'ukd  
aumif;pGmjzwfV tmavmu onmjzifh xderd'´ukd  
aumif;pGm jzwfV rysHUvGifhjCIF;jzifh O'´pöukd  
aumif;pGmjzwfV "r®00w¬mefhjzifh 0dpdudpämukd  
aumif;pGmjzwfV ÓPjzifh t0dZÆmukd  
aumif;pGmjzwfV 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh rarGU  
avsmfjCIF;ukd aumif;pGmjzwfV yXrpsmefjzifh  
eD0&PwkdYukd aumif;pGmjzwfV/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd aumif;pGmjzwfV

csKyfapjCIF;ü[lonf aeu©r®jzifh umrpäE´ukd  
csKyfapV tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'ukdcsKyfapV  
tmavmuonmjzifh xderd'´ukd csKyfapV  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;jzifh O'´pöukd csKyfapV  
"r®00w¬mefjzifh 0dpdudpämukd csKyfapV ÓPjzifh  
t0dZÆmukd csKyfapV 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;jzifh  
rarGUavsmfjCIF;ukd csKyfapV yXrpsmefjzifh  
eD0&PwkdYukd csKyfapV/y/ t&[wår\*fjzifh  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd csKyfapV

rxifjCIFü[lonf aeu©r®ukd &oltm; umrpäE´onf rxif/  
tAsmyg'ukd &oltm; Asmyg' onf rxif/ tmavmuonmukd  
&oltm; xderd'´onf rxif/ rysHUvGifhjCIF;ukd &oltm;  
O'´pö onf rxif/ "r®00w¬mefukd &oltm;

0dpdudpämonf rxif/ ÓPfukd &oltm; t0dZÆmonfrxif/  
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;ukd &oltm; rarGUavsmfjCIF;onf rxif/  
yXrpsmefukd &oltm; eD0&PwDkYonf rxifukef/y/  
t&[wår\*fukd &oltm; udavomtm;vHk;wdkYonf rxifukef/

or[lonf umrpäE´ukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh  
aeu©r®onf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/ Asmyg' ukd  
y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh tAsmyg'onf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/  
xderd'´ukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh tmavmuonmonf  
(Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/ O'´pöukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh  
rysHUvGifhjCIF;onf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/ 0dpdudpämukd  
y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh "r®00w¬mefonf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/  
t0dZÆmukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh ÓPfonf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/  
rarGUavsmfjCIF;ukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/  
eD0&PwDkYukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh yXrpsmefonf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/y/  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYukd y,fonfhtjzpfaMumifh t&[wår\*f onf (Nidrf;jCIF;) orwnf;/

oDo[l&mü oDowDkYonf wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
aMumifhMujCIF; oDoum; wPSmwnf;/ aESmifzGJUjCIF;  
oDoum; rmewnf;/ trSm;oHk;oyfjCIF; oDoum; 'd|dwnf;/  
ysHUvGifhjCIF; oDoum; O'´pöwnf;/ oHudavooDoum;  
t0dZÆmwnf;/ qHk;jzwfjCIF; oDoum; o'´gwnf;/  
tm;xkwfjCIF; oDoum; 0D&d,wnf;/ xifjCIF; oDoum;  
owdwnf;/ rysHUvGifhjCIF; oDoum; orm"dwnf;/ jrifjCIF;  
oDoum; ynmwnf;/ jzpfjCIF; oDoum; ZD0dwdä`E´wnf;/  
usufpm;&m oDoum; 0darmu©wnf;/ ocFg&oDoum;  
(csKyf&m) edAÁmefwnf;/

**oroDouxm NyD;V**

-----

**8-owdy|meuxm**

34/ om0w→ded'gef;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY owdy|  
mefwdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f av;yg;wdkYenf;  
[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf  
tm;xkwfaomvkHYv qifjciſÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí  
owd&Sdum<sup>1</sup> avmuü<sup>2</sup> tbdZÑm<sup>3</sup>? a'greó<sup>4</sup> ukd  
y,fazsmufí ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k tzeſzeſ½lvsuf  
aeV a0'emwdkYü/ pdwfü/ tm;xkwfaomvkHYv  
qifjciſÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí owd&Sdum avmuü  
tbdZÑm? a'greóukd y,fazsmufí oabmw&m;wdkYü  
oabmw&m;[k tzeſzeſ½lvsuf aeV &[ef;wdkY owdy|  
mefwdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

35/ (u) ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k tb,fodkY½lí  
aeoenf;/ pomoemawmfü tcsKdUhaomolonf  
ajr"mwftaygif; ]yx0Dum,} ukd rjr|[k tzeſzeſ½lV jr|\  
[kr&SL/ qif;&][k tzeſzeſ½lV csrf;om\[k r½l/  
twår[kwf ]tewå}[k tzeſzeſ½lV twå[kr½l/ NiD;aiGUV  
rESpfouf/ wyfrufjciſ;uif;V rwyfruf/ csKyfapV  
rjzpfyGg;ap/ pGefYvTwfV rpGJvrf;/

rjr|[k tzeſzeſ½lonf&Sdaomf jr|\  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefYV qif;&][k  
tzeſzeſ½lonf&Sdaomf csrf;om\[laomtrSwf ]okconm}  
ukd y,fpGefYV twår[kwf ]tewå}[k  
tzeſzeſ½lonf&Sdaomf twå[laomtrSwfukd y,fpGefYV  
NiD;aiGUonf&SdaomfESpfoufjciſ;ukd y,fpGefYV  
wyfrufjciſ;uif;onf&Sdaomf wyfrufrl ]&m\*} ukd  
y,fpGefYV csKyfaponf&Sdaomf jzpfyGg;jciſ;ukd  
y,fpGefYV pGefYvTwfonf&Sdaomf pGJvrf;jciſ;ukd  
y,fpGefYV pckepfyg;aom tjciſ;t&mwdkYjzifh  
½kyftaygif;ukd tzeſzeſ½lV ½kyftaygif;onf xif&mwnf;/  
atmufarhrl ]owd} r[kwf/ owd onfum; xif&mvnf; jzpfV  
atmufarhrl ]owd} vnf; jzpfV xkdowd? xkdÓPfjzifh  
xkd½kyf taygif;ukd tzeſzeſ½lV xdkYaMumifh  
½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k tzeſzeſ½lrl owdy|  
mef ]uma,um,mEkyóemowdy|mef}[k qkdtyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xkdbm0empdwfö jzpfqJjzpfao m w&m; wdkY\  
vGefíjzpfjcf; oabmr&Sdjcf;aMumifh bm0emrnfV £a`E  
´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom oabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfV xkdodkYa&mufapjcf;iSg tm;xkwfjcf;?  
aqmifjcf;oabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV  
yGg;xHkaomoabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV

pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaomolonf  
a&"mwftaygif; ]tmaygum,} ukd/y/  
rD;"mwftaygif; ]awaZmum,} ukd/  
av"mwftaygif; ]0ga,mum,} ukd/ qHyiftaygif;ukd/  
arG;nif;taygif;ukd/ ta&xtaygif;ukd/ ta&yg;taygif;ukd/  
tom;taygif;ukd/ aoG;taygif;ukd/ taMumtaygif;ukd/  
t½kdtaygif;ukd/ ½kd;wGif;jcfqDtaygif;ukd rjr][k  
tzezfef½lV jr][k r½l/ qif;&J][k tzezfef ½lV csrf;om\[k  
r½l/ twår[kwf ]tewå}[k tzezfef½lV twå[k r½l/  
NiD;aiGUV rESpf ouf/ wyfrufjcf;uif;V rwyfruf/  
csKyfapV rjzpfyGg;ap/ pGefYvTwfV rpGJvrf;/

rjr][k tzezfef½lonf&Sdaomf jrj\  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefYV qif;&J][k  
tzezfef½lonf&Sdaomf csrf;om\[laomtrSwf ]okconm}  
ukd y,fpGefYV twår[kwf ]tewå}[k  
tzezfef½lonf&Sdaomf twå[laom trSwfukd y,fpGefYV  
NiD;aiGUonf&SdaomfESpfoufjcf;ukd y,fpGefYV  
wyfrufjcf; uif;onf&Sdaomf wyfrufrl ]&m\*} ukd  
y,fpGefYV csKyfaponf&Sdaomf jzpfyGg;jcf;ukd  
y,fpGefYV pGefYvTwfonf&Sdaomf pGJvrf;jcf;ukd  
y,fpGefYV þckepfyg;aom tjcf; t&mwdkYjzifh  
½kyftaygif;ukd tzezfef½lV ½kyftaygif;onf xif&mwnf;/  
atmufarhrl ]owd} r[kwf/ owdonfum; xif&mvnf; jzpfV  
atmufarhrl ]owd} vnf; jzpfV xkdowd? xkd ÓPfjzifh  
xkdukd,fukd tzezfef½lV xdkYaMumifh ½kyftaygif;ü  
½kyftaygif;[k tzezfef½lrl owdy|mef[k qkdyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xkdbm0empdwfÜ jzpfqJjzpfawm&m; wdkY\  
vGefíjzpfjCIF;oabm r&SdjCIF;aMumifh bm0emrnfV £a`E  
´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom oabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfV xkdodkYa&mufapjCIF;iSg tm;xkwfjCIF;?  
aqmifjCIF;oabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV  
yGg;xHkaomoabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV podkY  
½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k tzezfef½lí aeV (1)

(c) tb,fodkY a0'emwdkYü a0'em[k  
tzezfef½líaeoenf;/ põmoemawmfÜ tcsKdUaom olonf  
okca0'em ]csrf;omcHpm;jCIF;} ukd rjr][k tzezfef½lV  
jrj][k r½l/y/ pGefYvTwfV/ rpGJvrf;/

rjr][k tzezfef½lonf&Sdaomf jrj\  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefhV/y/  
pGefYvTwfonf &Sdaomf pGJvrf;jCIF;ukd y,fpGefYV  
pckepfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh a0'emukd  
tzezfef½lV/ a0'emonf xif&mwnf;/ atmufarhrl ]owd}  
r[kwf/ owdonfum; xif&mvnf; jzpfV/  
atmufarhrl ]owd}vnf; jzpfV/ xkdowd? xkdÓPfjzifh  
xkda0'emukd tzezfef½lV/ xdkYaMumifh a0'emwdkYü  
a0'em[k tzezfef½lrl owdy|mef[k qkdtyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/  
yGg;xHkaomoabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV/y/  
põmoemawmfÜ tcsKdUaomolonf  
'ku©a0'em]qif;&JcHpm;jCIF;} ukd/y/ t'ku©rokca0'em  
ukd/ tmrdo&Sdaom a\*[odwokca0'emukd/  
tmrdor&Sdaom aeu©r®odwokca0'emukd/ tmrdo  
&Sdaom a\*[odw 'ku©a0'emukd/ tmrdor&Sdaom  
aeu©r®odw'ku©a0'emukd/ tmrdo&Sdaom  
a\*[odwt'ku©rokca0'emukd/ tmrdor&Sdaom  
aeu©r®odwt'ku©rokca0'emukd/ rsufpdü aygif;  
qHkawGUxdrl ]pu©Koræó}aMumifh  
jzpfawma0'emukd/ em;ü



aygif;qHkawGUxdrl ]aomworæó} aMumifh  
jzpfaoma0'emukd/ ESmacgif;ü  
aygif;qHkawGUxdrl ]Cmeoræó} aMumifh  
jzpfaoma0'emukd/ vQmü  
aygif;qHkawGUxdrl ]Zd0Sgoræó} aMumifhjzpfaom  
a0'emukd/ ukd,fü aygif;qHkawGUxdrl ]um,oræó}  
aMumifh jzpfaoma0'emukd/ pdwfü  
aygif;qHkawGUxdrl ]raemoræó} aMumifh  
jzpfaoma0'emukd rjr][k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV jr][k r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/y/  
pGefYvTwf\? rpGJvrf;/

rjr][k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf jr][  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefhV/y/  
pGefYvTwfonf &Sdaomf pGJvrf;jcif;ukd y,fpGefYV  
pckepfyg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh a0'emukd  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV a0'emonf xif&mwnf;/ atmufarhrl ]owd}  
r[kwf/ owdonfum; xif&mvnf; jzpfV  
atmufarhrl ]owd}vnf; jzpfV xkdowd? xkdÓPfjzifh  
xkda0'emukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV xdkYaMumifh a0'emwdkYü  
a0'em[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lrl owdy|mef[k qkdtyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/  
podkYa0'emwdkYü a0'em[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí aeV (2)

(\*) pdwfü pdwf[k tb,fodkY tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí aeoenf;/  
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaomolonf wyfrufriESifh  
wuGjzpfaom ]o&m\*} pdwfukd rjr][k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV jr][k  
r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/y/ pGefYvTwfV rpGJvrf;/

rjr][k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf jr][  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefYV/y/  
pGefYvTwfonf &Sdaomf pGJvrf;jcif;ukd y,fpGefYV  
pckepfyg;aomtjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh pdwfukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
pdwfonf xif&mwnf;/ atmufarhrl ]owd} r[kwf/  
owdonfum; xif&mvnf; jzpfV atmufarhrl ]owd}vnf;  
jzpfV xkdowd? xkdÓPfjzifh xkdpdwfukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV

xdkYaMumifh pdwfü pdwf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lrl owdy|mef[k qkdyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/  
yGg;xHkaomoabmaMumifh bm0em rnfV/y/  
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaomolonf  
&m\*uif;aompdwfukd/y/ a'goESifhwuGjzpf  
aom ]oa'go} pdwfukd/ a'gouif;aompdwfukd/  
arm[ESifhwuGjzpf aom ]oarm[] pdwfukd/  
arm[ uif;aompdwfukd/ MuHKUaom pdwfukd/  
ysHUvGifhaompdwfukd/ r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwfpdwfukd/  
r[\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>Kwfr[kwfaom pdwfukd/ (rdrdxuf)  
tjrwf&Sdaompdwfukd/ (rdrdxuf)  
tjrwfr&Sdaompdwfukd/ wnfMunfaompdwfukd/  
rwnfMunfaompdwfukd/ vGwfajrmufaom pdwfukd/  
rvGwfajrmufaompdwfukd/ pu©K0dnmOfukd/  
aomw0dnmOfukd/ Cme0dnmOfukd/  
Zd0Sg0dnmOfukd/ um,0dnmOfukd/ raem0dnmOfukd  
rjr][k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/ jrj][k r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/y/ pGefYvTwfV/ rpGjvrf;/

rjr][k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf jrj\  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefYV/y/  
pGefYvTwfonf &Sdaomf pGjvrf;jcif;ukd y,fpGefYV/  
pckepfyg;aom tcif;t&mwdkYjzifh pdwfukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/  
pdwfonf xif&mwnf;/ atmufarhrl ]owd} r[kwf/  
owdonfum; xif&mvnf; jzpfV/ atmufarhrl ]owd}vnf;  
jzpfV/ xkdowd? xkdÓPfjzifh xkdpdwfukd tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV/  
xdkYaMumifh pdwfü pdwf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lrl owdy|mef[k qkdyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/y/  
yGg;xHkaomoabmaMumifh bm0em rnfV

podkY pdwfü pdwf[k tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí aeV (3)

(C) oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;[k tb,fodkY  
tzezfef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí aeoenf;/ p omoemawmfü tcsKdUolonf  
<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>kyftaygif;ukd csefxm;í a0'emukd csefxm;í pdwfukd

csefxm;í <uif;aom oabmw&m;wdkYukd rjr)[k  
tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV jr)[k r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/ qif;&J)[k tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV csrf; om\[k  
r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/ twår[kwf ]tewå}[k tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV twå[k r<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>l/  
NiD;aiGUV rESpfouf/ wyfrufjCIF;uif;V rwyfruf/ csKyfapV  
rjzpfyGg;ap/ pGefYvTwfV rpJGvrf;/

rjr)[k tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf jr)[  
[laomtrSwf ]edpöonm} ukd y,fpGefYV qif;&J)[k  
tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf csrf;om\[laomtrSwf ]okconm}  
ukd y,fpGefYV twår[kwf ]tewå}[k  
tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lonf&Sdaomf twå[laomtrSwf ]twåonm}ukd  
y,fpGefYV NiD;aiGUonf&SdaomfESpfoufjCIF;ukd  
y,fpGefYV wyfrufjCIF;uif;onf&Sdaomf &m\*ukd  
y,fpGefYV csKyfaponf&Sdaomf jzpfyGg;jCIF; ]ork',}ukd  
y,fpGefYV pGefYvTwfonf&Sdaomf pGJvrf;jCIF;ukd  
y,fpGefYV pckepfyg;aom tCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh  
xkdw&m;wdkYukd tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV w&m;wdkYonf  
xif&mwnf;/ atmufarhrl ]owd} r[kwf/ owdonfum;  
xif&mvnf; jzpfV atmufarhrl ]owd} vnf; jzpfV xkdowd?  
xkdÓPfjzifh xkdw&m;wdkYukd tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lV  
xdkYaMumifh oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;[k tzeft  
zef<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lrl owdy|mef[k qkdtyfV

bm0em[l&mü bm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/  
xkdbm0empdwfö jzpfqJjzpfaw&m; wdkY\  
vGefíjzpfjCIF;oabm r&SdjCIF;aMumifh bm0emrnfV £a`E  
´wdkY\ udpöwpfckwnf;&Sdaom oabmaMumifh  
bm0emrnfV xkdodkYa&mufapjCIF;iSg tm;xkwfjCIF;?  
aqmifjCIF;oabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV  
yGg;xHkaomoabmaMumifh bm0emrnfV podkY  
oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;[k tzeftzeft<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>lí aeV (4)

**owdy|meuxm NyD;V**

-----

1/ atmufarhjCIF;&Sdvsuf?

2/ Oyg'geu©E"mavmu?  
3/ vkdcSifwyfrufjCif;?  
4/ ESvHk;rom,mjCif;?

Ä

## 9-0dyóemuxm

36/ tuREkfyfonf podkYMum;emcJh&ygonf/

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf  
temxydPfolaX;\t&Hjzpfaom aZw0ef ausmif;ü  
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\ xkdpOfcG jrwpfGmbk&m;onf  
&[ef;wdkYukd ]&[ef;wdkY} }[kac:awmfrl\  
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ]toQifbk&m; } }[k  
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf tenf;i,faomocFg&ukd  
jr]\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifh avsmfaom  
tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfhtaMumif;onf r&Sd/  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
rjynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifrnfhhtaMumif; onf r&Sd/  
(rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
rouf0ifonf&Sdaomf aomwmywådzkdvfukdaomf  
vnf;aumif;? ou'g\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? t&[wåzkdvf  
ukdaomfvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKrnfh taMumif;onf  
r&Sd/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf  
tvHk;pHkaomocFg&wdkYukd tedpö[k½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifh avsmf aomtvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfhtaMumif;onf &Sd\  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh

jynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifrnfhtaMumif; onf &SdV  
(rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
ouf0ifonf&Sdaomf aomwmywådzkdvfukdaomf  
vnf;aumif;? ou'g\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? t&[wåzkdvf  
ukdaomfvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKrnfh taMumif;onf  
&SdV (2)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf tenf;i,faomocFg&ukd  
csrf;om\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifh avsmfaom  
tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfhtaMumif;onf r&Sd/ r\*fESifh  
avsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
rjynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifrnfhtaMumif;onf r&Sd/  
(rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
rouf0ifonf&Sdaomf aomwmywådzkdvfukd  
aomfvnf;aumif;? ou'g\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? t&[wå  
zkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;  
rsufarSmufjyKrnfhhtaMumif;onf r&Sd/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf  
tvHk;pHkaomocFg&wdkYukd qif;&J\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifh avsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfhtaMumif;onf &SdV  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifrnfhtaMumif; onf &SdV  
(rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
ouf0ifonf&Sdaomf aomwmywådzkdvfukdaomf  
vnf;aumif;? ou'g\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? t&[wåzkdvf  
ukdaomfvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKrnfh taMumif;onf  
&SdV (4)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf tenf;i,faomw&m;ukd  
 twå[k ½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifh avsmfaom  
 tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfh  
 taMumif;onf r&Sd/ r\*fESifhavsmfaom  
 tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh rjynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf  
 (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifrnfh  
 taMumif;onf r&Sd/ (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
 tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY rouf0ifonf&Sdaomf  
 aomwmywådzkdvf ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ou'g\*grd  
 zkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 t&[wåzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKrnfh  
 taMumif;onf r&Sd/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf  
 tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd twår[kwf ]tewå}[k  
 ½lonf&Sd aomf  
 r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
 jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfhtaMumif;onf &SdV  
 r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
 jynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
 tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf 0ifrnfhhtaMumif;onf &SdV  
 (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
 ouf0ifonf&Sdaomf aomwmywåd  
 zkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 ou'g\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
 t&[wåzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;  
 rsufarSmufjyKrnfhhtaMumif;onf &SdV (6)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf edAÁmefukd qif;&J][k  
 ½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaom  
 tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfh  
 taMumif;onf r&Sd/ r\*fESifhavsmfaom  
 tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh rjynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf  
 (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY

ouf0ifrnfhtaMumif;onf r&Sd/ (rdrd tjcmm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY rouf0ifonf&Sdaomf  
aomwmywådzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ou'g  
\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
t&[wåzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKrnfh  
taMumif;onf r&Sd/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY pifppf xkd&[ef;onf edAÁmefukd  
csrf;om\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkjcif;jzpfrnfh taMumif;onf &SdV  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmr ÓPf}ESifh  
jynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcmm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifrnfhtaMumif;onf &SdV  
(rdrdtjcmm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
ouf0ifonf&Sdaomf  
aomwmywådzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
ou'g\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
tem\*grdzkdvfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?  
t&[wåzkdvfukdaomfvnf; aumif;  
rsufarSmufjyKrnfhMumif;onf &SdV (8)

37/ tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf} ukd &oenf;/  
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh (rdrdtjcmm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifoenf;/

av;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh r\*fESifhavsmfaom  
tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf} ukd &V av;q,faom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh (rdrdtjcmm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
ouf0ifV

tb,fav;q,faom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh r\*fESifhavsmfaom  
tvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf}ukd &oenf;/ tb,fav;q,faom  
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh (rdrdtjcmm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
ouf0if oenf;/

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk rjrJ[k? qif;&J\[k? a&m\*g[k?  
tdkif;trm[k? ql;ajimifh[k? n\$Of;qj wwfl[k? tem[k?  
olpdrf;jyify[k? ysufpD;wwfl[k? ab;&ef[k? Oy'f[k? ab;  
[k?ESdyfpufwwfl[k? wkefvlyfwwfl[k? usKd;ysufwwfl  
[k? cdkifcHhjcif;r&Sd[k? rSDcdk&mr[kwf[k?  
ykef;atmif;&m r[kwf[k? udk;uG,f&mr[kwf[k? uif;qdwfl  
[k? tcsnf;ESD;[k? qdwfokOf;\[k? twår[kwf ]tewå}[k?  
tjypf[k? azmufjyefwwfaomoabm[k? tESpfrjh[k?  
n\$Of;qjJcif;\t&if;ch[k? owf wwfl[k? txl;xl;jzpf wwfl[k?  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½Hk[k? jyKpD&iftyf[k?  
rm&fESifhpyf[k? jzpfjcif;oabm&Sd\[k?  
tdkjcif;oabm&Sd\[k? emjcif;oabm&Sd\[k?  
aojcif;oabm&Sd\[k? pdk; &drfjcif;oabm&Sd\[k?  
idka<u;jcif;oabm&Sd\[k? jyif;pGmylyefjcif;oabm&Sd\  
[k? npfEGrf;jcif; oabm&Sd\[k (½l\)/

38/ cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk rjrJ[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf jrJ\}}[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY  
0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk qif;&J\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
csrf;om\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk a&m\*g[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf tem  
(a&m\*g) uif;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay; jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk tdkif;trm[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaom tvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf



tdkif;trmuif;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk ql;ajimifh[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcf; edAÁmefonf  
ql;ajimifhuif;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd; ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV (5)

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk n§Of;qJwwf\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcf; edAÁmefonf  
n§Of;qJjcif;uif;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk tem[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcf; edAÁmefonf  
temuif;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk wpfyg;wpfjcm;[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcf;edAÁmefonf  
taMumif;wpfyg;uif;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;  
rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk ysufpD;wwf\[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\csKyfjcf; edAÁmefonf  
rysufpD;aomoabm&Sd\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm; rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk ab;&ef[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcf; edAÁmefonf  
ab;&efr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV (10)

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk Oy'f[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
Oy'fr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF; odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk ab;[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
ab;r&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF; odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudkESdyfpufwwf[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
rESdyfpufwwf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF; odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk wkefvlyf[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
rwkefvlyf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF; odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk usKd;ysufwwf[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
usKd;ysufjCIF;r&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
htusKd;ay;jrJjCIF; odkY 0ifV (15)

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk cdkifcHhjcif;r&Sd[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
cdkifcHhjcif;&Sd\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd; ay;jrJjCIF; odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk rSDcdk&mr[kwf[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf

r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}udk&V ]]cE``mig;  
yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf rSDcdk&m}}[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY  
0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk ykef;atmif;&mr[kwf[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
ykef;atmif;&m}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk udk;uG,f&mr[kwf[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
udk;uG,f&m}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk csrf;omjCIF;rS uif;qdwf\k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEk  
avmrÓPf}udk &V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF;  
edAÁmefonf csrf;omonfrS rqdwf}}[k ½lonf&Sd aomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV (20)

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk tcsnf;tESD;[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
tcsnf;tESD;r[kwf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk yk\*¾dKvfponfrS qdwfokOf;\[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEk avmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
ocFg&tm;vHk;rS qdwfokOf;\}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rJhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE``mig;yg;wdkYudk twår[kwf ]tewå}[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE``mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf

jrwfaomoabm ]y&rw¬}}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0if\

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tjypf[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&\ ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
tjypfr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0if\

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk azmufjyefwwfaomoabm&Sd\  
[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf} udk  
&\ ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
azmufjyefaomoabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0if\ (25)

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tESpfrJh[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&\ ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
tESpfom&}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0if\

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk n\$Of;qJjcif;\t&if;cH[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmr ÓPf}  
udk &\ cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; ]]edAÁmefonf  
n\$Of;qJjcif;t&if;cHr[kwf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0if\

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk owfwwf[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&\ ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
rowfwwf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;  
ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0if\

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk txl;xl;jzpfwwf[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &\ ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf

txl;xl;rjzpfwwf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrd tjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay; jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½Hk[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEk avmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½Hkr[kwf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay; jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV (30)

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk jyKpD&iftyf\ [k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk&V ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
rjyKjyiftyf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;  
ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk rm&fE§ifhpyf\ [k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; ]]edAÁmefonf  
rm&fESSifhrpyf}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd; ay; jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk jzpfjcif;oabm&Sd\ [k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; ]]edAÁmefonf  
jzpfjcif;oabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm; rjhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tkdjcif;oabm&Sd\ [k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf  
tkdjcif;oabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay; jrJjcif;odkY 0ifV

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk emjcif;oabm&Sd\ [k  
½lonf&Sdaomf  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}udk  
&V ]]cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; edAÁmefonf

emjCIF;oabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV (35)

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk aojCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}  
udk &V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
aojCIF;oabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm; rjhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk pkd;&drfjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmr  
ÓPf}udk &V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
pkd;&drfjCIF;oabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk ikda<u;jCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmr  
ÓPf}udk &V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
ikda<u;jCIF;oabm r&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk jyif;pGm ylyefjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaom  
tvdk ]tEkavmrÓPf}udk &V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\  
csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;oabm r&Sd}}  
[k ½lonf&Sdaomf (rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;  
jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk npfEGrf;jCIF;oabm&Sd\[k  
½lonf&Sdaomf r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvdk ]tEkavmr  
ÓPf}udk &V ]]cE"mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjCIF; edAÁmefonf  
npfEGrf;jCIF;oabmr&Sd}}[k ½lonf&Sdaomf  
(rdrdtjcm;rjhü) tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV (40)

39/ rjrJ[k (½ljCIF;onf) tedpömEkyóemwnf;/ qif;&J[k  
(½ljCIF;onf) 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ a&m\*g[k ½ljCIF;onf  
'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ tkdif;trm[k ½ljCIF;onf  
'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ ql;ajimifh[k ½ljCIF;onf

|                       |                |            |
|-----------------------|----------------|------------|
| 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/      | n\$Of;qJwwf\[k | ½ljcif;onf |
| 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/      | tem[k          | ½ljcif;onf |
| 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/      | olpdrf;jyify[k | ½ljcif;onf |
| tewåmEkyóemwnf;/      | ysufpD;wwf\[k  | ½ljcif;onf |
| tedpömEkyóemwnf;/     | ab;&ef[k       | ½ljcif;onf |
| 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ (10) |                |            |

|                           |                   |                      |            |
|---------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------|
| Oy'f[k                    | ½ljcif;onf        | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/     | ab;[k      |
| ½ljcif;onf                | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  | ESdyf                | pufwwf\[k  |
| ½ljcif;onf                | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  | wkefvlyfwwf\[k       |            |
| ½ljcif;onf                | tedpömEkyóemwnf;/ | usKd;ysufwwf\[k      |            |
| ½ljcif;onf                | tedpömEkyóemwnf;/ | ckdifcHhjcif;r&Sd[k  |            |
| ½ljcif;onf                | tedpömEkyóemwnf;/ | rSDckd&m             | r[kwf[k    |
| ½ljcif;onf                | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  | ykef;atmif;&mr[kwf[k |            |
| ½ljcif;onf                | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  | ukd;uG,f&mr[kwf[k    |            |
| ½ljcif;onf                | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  | uif;qdwf&m[k         | ½ljcif;onf |
| tewåmEkyóemwnf;/ (+10=20) |                   |                      |            |

|                       |                         |                  |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|------------------|
| tcsnf;ESD;[k          | ½ljcif;onf              | tewåmEkyóemwnf;/ |
| qdwfokOf;\[k          | ½ljcif;onf              | tewåmEkyóemwnf;/ |
| twår[kwf[k            | ½ljcif;onf              | tewåmEkyóemwnf;/ |
| ½ljcif;onf            |                         | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ |
| azmufjyefwwfaomoabm[k |                         | ½ljcif;onf       |
| tedpömEkyóemwnf;/     | tESpfrJh[k              | ½ljcif;onf       |
| tewåmEkyóemwnf;/      | n\$Of;qJjcif;\t&if;cH[k | ½ljcif;onf       |
| 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/      | owfwwf\[k               | ½ljcif;onf       |
| 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/      | txl;xl;jzpf\[k          | ½ljcif;onf       |
| tedpömEkyóemwnf;/     | tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\         | tm½Hk[k          |
| ½ljcif;onf            | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/        | (+10=30)         |

|                     |            |                   |
|---------------------|------------|-------------------|
| jyKpD&iftyf\[k      | ½ljcif;onf | tedpömEkyóemwnf;/ |
| r&fESifhpyf\[k      | ½ljcif;onf | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  |
| jzpfjcif;oabm&Sd\[k | ½ljcif;onf | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  |
| tkdjcif;oabm&Sd\[k  | ½ljcif;onf | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  |
| emjcif;oabm&Sd\[k   | ½ljcif;onf | 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  |
| aojcif; oabm&Sd\[k  | ½ljcif;onf | tedpömEkyóemwnf;/ |

pkd;&drfjCIF;oabm&Sd\[k ½ljCIF;onf  
'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ ikda<u;jCIF; oabm&Sd\[k  
½ljCIF;onf 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ jyif;pGmylyefjCIF;  
oabm&Sd\[k ½ljCIF;onf 'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/  
npfEGrf;jCIF; oabm&Sd\[k ½ljCIF;onf  
'ku©mEkyóemwnf;/ (+10=40)

pav;q,faom tJcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf} ukd&V p  
av;q,faom tJcif;t&mwdkYjzifh (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifV

pav;q,faom tJcif;t&mwdkYjzifh  
r\*fESifhavsmfaomtvkd ]tEkavmrÓPf} ukd&aom?  
pav;q,faom tJcif;t&mwdkYjzifh (rdrdtjcm;rJhü)  
tusKd;ay;jrJjCIF;odkY 0ifaomoltm; tedpömEkyóem  
tb,frQavmuf &Sdoenf;/ 'ku©mEkyóem tb,frQavmuf  
&Sdoenf;/ tewåmEkyóem tb,frQavmuf &Sdoenf;/

tewåmEkyóemESpfq,fhig;yg;/

tedpömEkyóem ig;q,f/

'ku©mEkyóem wpf&mhESpfq,fhig;yg; &Sd\[k  
qkdtyfV

## **Odyóemuxm NyD;V**

-----

## **10-rmwdumuxm**

40/ qmavmifrl (udavom) r&SdjCIF;?  
vGwfajrmufjCIF; ]0darmu©}? &wwf vGwfajrmufwwf  
aom ]0dZÆm0drkwåd}?  
vGefjrwfaomoDv[laom ]t"doDv}? vGefjrwfaom  
orm"d[laom ]t"dpdwå}? vGef  
jrwfaomynm[laom ]t"dynm}? ukd,fpdwfwdkY\  
Nidrf;jCIF; ]yó""d}? odjCIF; ]ÓPf}? jrifjCIF; ]'óe}?



pifMu,fjcf; ]0dok'`d}? xGufajrmufjcf; ]aeu©r®}?  
uRwfvGwfjcf; ]edó&P}? uif;qdwfjcf; ]y0da0u}?  
pGefYvTwfjcf; ]a0gó\*<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>}? usifhjcf; ]p&d,m}?  
psmef0darmu©? bm0em? t"d|mef?  
toufarG;jcf;wdkYwnf;/ (19)

41/ (xkdyk'fwdkYwGif) qmavmifrl (udavom)  
r&Sdjcf;[lonfum; (umrrS) xGufajrmufjcf;aMumifh  
umrpäE´tm;jzifh qmavmifrlr&Sdjcf;? arwåmaMumifh  
Asmyg'tm;jzifh qmavmifrl r&Sdjcf;/y/ yXrpsmefjzifh  
eD0&PwkdYrS (uif;jcf;aMumifh) qmavmifrlr&Sdjcf;/y/  
t&[wår\*fjzifh tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYrS  
(uif;jcf;aMumifh) qmavmifrl r&Sdjcf;wdkYwnf;/ (1)

vGwfajrmufjcf; ]0darmu©}[lonfum; (umrrS)  
xGufajrmufjcf;jzifh umrpäE´rS  
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh armu©0darmu©?  
arwåmjzifh Asmyg'rS vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh  
armu©0darmu©/y/ yXr psmefjzifh eD0&PwkdYrS  
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh armu©0darmu©/y/  
t&[wår\*fjzifh tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYrS  
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifhf  
armu©0darmu©wdkYwnf;/ (2)

0dZÆm0drkwåd[lonfum; xGufajrmufjcf;ukd  
&aomaMumifh 0dZÆm/ umrpäE´rS vGwfajrmufaom  
aMumifh 0drkwåd/ &Sdonfjzpfí vGwfajrmufV  
vGwfajrmufonfjzpfí &SdV xdkYaMumifh  
0dZÆm0drkwåd rnfV

tAsmyg'onf &Sdjcf;aMumifh 0dZÆm/ Asmyg'rS  
vGwfajrmufjcf;aMumifh 0drkwåd/ &Sdonfjzpfí  
vGwfajrmufV vGwfajrmufonfjzpfí &SdV/y/

t&[wår\*fonf &Sdjcf;aMumifh 0dZÆm/  
tvHk;pHkaomudavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufjcf;aMumifh  
0drkwåd/ &Sdonfjzpfí vGwfajrmufV

vGwfajrmufonfjzpfí &SdV xdkYaMumifh  
0dZÆm0drkwåd rnfV (3)

t"doDv? t"dpdwå? t"dynm[lonfum; (umrrS)  
xGufajrmufjCIF;jzifh umrpäE´ukd  
apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmaMumifh oDv0dok´´d/  
rysHUvGifhJcif;oabmaMumifh pdwå0dok´´d/  
jrifjCIF;oabm aMumifh 'd|d0dok´´d rnfV xkdWgif  
apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmonf t"doDvodu©m/  
rysHUvGifhJcif;oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©m/  
jrifjCIF;oabmonf t"dynmodu©mrnfV

tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'ukd  
apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmaMumifh oDv0dok´´d/y/  
t&[wår\*fjzifh tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd  
apmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmaMumifh oDv0dok´´d/  
rysHUvGifhJcif;oabmaMumifh pdwå 0dok´´d/  
jrifjCIF;oabmaMumifh 'd|d0dok´´d rnfV xkdWgif  
tMuifapmifhpnf;jCIF; oabmonf&SdV  
papmifhpnf;jCIF;oabmonf t"doDvodu©m/ xkdWgif  
rysHUvGifhJcif;oabmonf t"dpdwåodu©m/  
jrifjCIF;oabmonf t"dynmodu©mrnfV (3-6)

yó´´d[lonfum; (umrrS) xGufajrmufjCIF;jzifh umrpäE  
´ukd Nidrf;apV tAsmyg'jzifh Asmyg'ukd Nidrf;apVy/  
t&[wår\*fjzifh tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd  
Nidrf;apV

ÓPf[lonfum; umrpäE´ukd y,fjCIF;aMumifh (umrrS)  
xGufajrmufjCIF; ]aeu©r®}onf odwwfaom  
oabmtm;jzifh ÓPfrnfV Asmyg'ukd y,fjCIF;aMumifh  
tAsmyg'onf odwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh ÓPfrnfV/y/  
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd y,fjCIF;aMumifh  
t&[wår\*fonf odwwf aomoabmtm;jzifh ÓPfrnfV (8)

jrifjCIF; ]'óe}[lonfum; umrpäE´ukd y,fjCIF;aMumifh  
(umrrS) xGufajrmufjCIF; ]aeu©r®} onf  
jrifwwfaomaMumifh 'óernfV Asmyg'ukd

y,fjCIF;aMumifh tAsmyg'onf jrifwwfaomaMumifh  
'óernf\y/ tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd  
y,fjCIF;aMumifh t&[wår\*fonf jrifwwfaomaMumifh  
'óernf\ (9)

pifMu,fjCIF; ]0dok'``d}[lonfum; umrpäE´ukd  
y,fonf&Sdaomf (umrrS) xGufajrmufjCIF;jzifh pifMu,f\/  
Asmyg'ukd y,fonf&Sdaomf tAsmyg'jzifh pifMu,f\y/  
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd y,fonf&Sdaomf  
t&[wår\*fjzifh pifMu,f\ (10)

xGufajrmufjCIF; aeu©r®[l&mü  
tMuifxGufajrmufjCIF;onf &Sd\ pxGufajrmufjCIF;onf  
umrwdkYrS uRwfvGwfjCIF;wnf;/ tMuiftm½kyÜonf  
&Sd\ ptm½kyÜonf ½kyfwdkYrS uRwfvGwfjCIF;wnf;/

tvHk;pHkaom w&m;onf jzpfwwf\ jyKjyiftyf\  
(taMumif;ukd) pJGí jzpf\ edAÁmefonf xdkw&m;rS  
xGufajrmuf\ tAsmyg'onf Asmyg'rS xGufajrmuf\  
tmavmuonmonf xderd'``rS xGufajrmuf\y/ t&[wår\*fonf  
udavomtm;vHk;wdkYrS xGufajrmuf\ (11)

uRwfvGwfjCIF;[lonfum; tMuifxGufajrmufjCIF;onf  
&Sd\ pxGufajrmufjCIF;onf umrwdkYrS  
uRwfvGwfjCIF;wnf;/ tMuiftm½kyÜonf &Sd\  
ptm½kyÜonf ½kyfwdkYrS uRwfvGwfjCIF;wnf;/  
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;onf jzpfwwf\ jyKjyiftyf\  
(taMumif;ukd) pJGí jzpf\ edAÁmef onf xdkw&m;rS  
uRwfvGwf\ xGufajrmufjCIF;onf umrpäE´rS uRwfvGwf\  
tAsmyg'onf Asmyg'rS uRwfvGwf\y/ t&[wår\*fonf  
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYrS uRwfvGwf\ (12)

uif;qdwfjCIF; ]y0da0u} [lonfum; (umrrS)  
xGufajrmufjCIF; ]aeu©r®}onf umrpäE´rS uif;qdwf\y/  
t&[wår\*fonf tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYrS uif;qdwf\  
(13)

pGefYvTwfjCIF; ]a0gÓ\*¾}[lonfum; (umrrS)  
xGufajrmufjCIF; ]aeu©r®}jzifh umrpäE´ukd  
pGefYvTwfaomaMumifh a0gÓ\*¾rnf\ tAsmyg'jzifh  
Asmyg'ukd pGefYvTwfaomaMumifh a0gÓ\*¾rnf\y/  
t&[wår\*fjzifhf tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd  
pGefYvTwfaomaMumifh a0gÓ\*¾rnf\ (14)

usifhjCIF; ]p&d,m}[lonfum; umrpäE´ukd y,folonf  
(umrrS) xGufajrmufjCIF; ]aeu©r®} jzifh usifh\  
Asmyg'ukd y,folonf tAsmyg'jzifh usifh\y/  
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd y,folonf t&[wår\*fjzifh  
usifh\ (15)

psmef0darmu©[lonfum;  
xGufajrmufjCIF; ]aeu©r®}onf ½lwwfaomaMumifh  
psmefrnf\

umrpäE´ukd avmifapaomaMumifh psmefrnf\  
½lqJjzpfí vGwfaomaMumifh psme0darmu©rnf\

avmifaponfjzpfí vGwfaomaMumifh  
psme0darmu©rnf\

½lukef\[lonf w&m;wdkYonf ½lukef\ avmifapukef\  
[lonf udavomwdkYukd avmifap ukef\ ½lwwfaom  
w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? avmifaptyfaom  
udavomwdkYukdvnf;aumif; odwwfaomaMumifh  
psmepsM,Drnf\

tAsmyg']arwåm}onf ½lwwfaomaMumifh  
psmefrnf\ Asmyg'ukd avmifapwwfaomaMumifh  
psmefrnf\y/ tmavmuonm ]tvif;[laomtrSwf}onf  
½lwwfaomaMumifh psmefrnf\

xderd'´ukd avmifapwwfaomaMumifh psmefrnf\y/  
t&[wår\*fonf ½lwwfaomaMumifh psmef rnf\  
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd  
avmifapwwfaomaMumifh psmefrnf\ ½lqJjzpfí  
vGwfaom aMumifh psme0darmu© rnf\

avmifaƨonfjzpfí  
psme0darmu©rnfV

vGwfaomaMumifh

½lukef\l onf w&m;wdkYukd ½lukefV avmifapukef\  
l onf udavomwdkYukd avmifaƨ ukefV ½lwwfaom  
w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? avmifaƨtyfaom  
udavomwdkYukdvnf;aumif;hodwwfaomaMumifh  
psmepsm,DrnfV (16)

42/ bm0em? t"d|mef? toufarG;jcif;l onf umrpäE  
´ukd y,fonf&Sdaomf (umrrS) xGufajrmufjcif;ukd  
jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh jynfhpHkV (umrrS)  
xGufajrmufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfukd  
aqmufwnfaomaMumifh aqmufwnfrl ]t"d|mef}ESifh  
jynfhpHkV xdkolonf ƨodkY bm0emESifh  
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí t"d|mefESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí  
tnDtñGwf toufarG;V rnDrñGwf touf rarG;/  
rSefaomtm;jzifh toufarG;V rSm;aomtm;jzifh toufrarG;/  
ƨifMu,ƨƨGm toufarG;V npfEGrf;ƨGm toufrarG;/  
ƨodkYaom toufarG;rIESifh jynfhpHkV

xdkolonf ƨodkY bm0emESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí t"d|  
mefESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí toufarG;rIESifh  
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí rif;y&dowfodkY jzpfap?  
ykPÖm;y&dowfodkY jzpfap? ol<u,fy&dowfodkY  
jzpfap? &[ef;y&dowfodkY jzpfap csOf;uyfrdaom  
y&dowfodkY &J&J&ifh&ifh &Tif&Tifvef;vef; csOf;uyf&V  
xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;/ xdkolonf  
bm0em? t"d|mef? toufarG;rIESifh  
jynfhpHkaomaMumifhwnf;/

Asmyg'ukd y,ƨƨGefYonf&Sdaomf tAsmyg'ukd  
jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh jynfhpHkV/y/  
xderd'´ukd y,ƨƨGefYonf&Sdaomf tmavmuonmukd  
jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh jynfhpHkV/y/  
O'´ƨöukd y,ƨƨGefYonf&Sdaomf rysHUvGifhjcif;ukd  
jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh jynfhpHkV/y/

0dpdudpä mukd y,fpGefYonf&Sdaomf  
"r®00w¬mefukd jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh  
jynfhpHkV/y/ t0dZÆmukd y,fpGefY onf&Sdaomf  
odrl ]0dZÆm}ukd jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh  
jynfhpHkV/y/ raysmfarGUrlukd y,fpGefYonf&Sdaomf  
0rf;ajrmufrlukd jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh  
jynfhpHkV/y/ eD0&PwdekYukd y,fpGefY onf&Sdaomf  
yXrpsmefukd jzpfapaomaMumifh bm0emESifh  
jynfhpHkV/y/ tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYukd  
y,fpGefYonf&Sdaomf t&[wår\*fukd jzpfapaomaMumifh  
bm0emESifh jynfhpHkV t&[wår\*f\ tpGrf; jzifh pdwfukd  
aqmufwnfaomaMumifh t"d|mefESifh jynfhpHkV

xdkolonf podkY bm0emESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí t"d|  
mefESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí tnDtñGwf toufarG;V  
rnDrñGwf toufrarG;/ rSefaomtm;jzifh toufarG;V  
rrSefaomtm;jzifh toufrarG;/ pifMu,fpGm toufarG;V  
npfEGrf;pGm toufrarG;/ podkYaom toufarG;rIESihf  
jynfhpHkV

xdkolonf podkYaom bm0emESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí  
t"d|mefESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí toufarG;rIESihf  
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí rif;y&dowfodkY jzpfap?  
ykPÖm;y&dowfodkY jzpfap? ol<u,fy&dowfodkY  
jzpfap? &[ef;y&dowfodkY jzpfap csOf;uyfrdaom  
y&dowfodkY &J&J&ifh&ifh &Tif&Tifvef;vef; csOf;uyf&V  
xdkodkY jzpfjcf;onf tb,faMumifhenf;/ xdkolonf  
bm0emESifh jynfhpHk? t"d|mefESifh jynfhpHk?  
toufarG;rIESihf jynfhpHkaomaMumifhwnf;/ (3? 19)

**rmwdumuxm NyD;V**

**oHk;ckajrmufynm0\*f NyD;V**

-----

**xdkü tusOf;csKyf O'´gef;um;-**

ynmuxm? £'`duxm? tbdor,uxm? 0da0uuxm?  
ig;ckajrmuf p&d,uxm? yg#d[m&d,uxm? oroDouxm?  
owdy|meuxm? 0dyóem uxm? oHk;ckajrmufynm0\*fvm  
rmwdumuxmESifh wuG q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/

py#dorÇd'gusrf;ü trnftm;jzifh r[m0\*f? ,k\*e'`0\*f?  
ynm0\*f[k 0\*f oHk;yg;wdkY &SdukefV

tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd rsm;pGmaom enf;&Sdaom  
r\*fwdkYü þusrf;onf eufeJV ork'´&mvQif Oyrm&SdV  
Mu,fwm&mwdkYjzifh >yrf;aom aumif;uifESihfvnf; wlv/  
Zmwó&tdkifBuD;ESifhvnf; wlv/ ydkYcsol ]uxdu} wdkY\  
ÓPfjyefY ajymjcif;iSg jzpfV tm;xkwfol ]a,m\*D}wdkY\  
ÓPfukd xGef;ajymifapwwfV

**y#dorÇd'gr\*f ygVdawmfjrefrmjyef NyD;NyD/**

-----